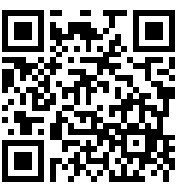
This is a reproduction of a library book that was digitized by Google as part of an ongoing effort to preserve the information in books and make it universally accessible.

Google™ books

https://books.google.com



OCEANS
68
GB
.55
.G786o

PURCHASED WITH A GRANT FROM
THE ANDREW W. MELLON FOUNDATION



LAW LIBRARY
OF THE
UNIVERSITY OF VIRGINIA

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

THE

ORDERS IN COUNCIL

FOR THE REGULATION OF

THE NAVAL SERVICE

VOL XX

1958–1962



U.V.A.
DEC 1963 1991
LAW LIBRARY

Digitized by Google

OCEANS
68
GB
55
.G7860

Digitized by Google

Date 1958	Subject	No	Branch
7th Jan.	General List Officers of Flag rank, except Admirals of the Fleet, regulations governing retirement.	1	NCW 938/57
28th Jan.	Medical and Dental Officers - Specialist Pay revision - introduction of an allowance for all non-specialist Medical Officers below the rank of Surgeon Captain holding the Diploma in Public Health or analogous qualification.	2*	NP 676/58
28th Jan.	Introduction of revised Service retired pay and pension regulations for surplus Officers and men on the Active List of the Royal Navy and Royal Marines whose careers are prematurely terminated; resettlement grants.	3*	NP 182/58
28th Jan.	Re-employed retired Branch Officers - assimilation to Special Duties Lists in appropriate equivalent ranks while re-employed, and retention of Special Duties rank, as a Courtesy title, on reversion to Retired Branch List.	4	NCW 00501/58

Digitized by Google

Date 1958	Subject	No	Branch
7th May	Marriage Allowance - introduction of higher rate for ratings entitled to, but not provided with, married quarters or official residences. Introduction of revised conditions - and rewards for diving for both officers and ratings. Abolition of daily rates of diving pay. Allowance for ratings using special hot detergent process.	5	NP 1633/58
7th May	Revision of rates of pay and Marriage Allowances for officers of RN and RM and RNR, RNVR and RMFVR during service or training. Recruiting Staff Officers, RN and RM who so elect to be placed on Naval conditions of service.	6*	NP 2478/58
3rd June	Resettlement grants for whose service is prematurely terminated-amendment to Section IV of Schedule II of Order in Council dated 28th January 1958. (No 3*)	7*	NP 2288/58

Digitized by Google

Date 1958	Subject	No	Branch
25th June	Communication Branch ratings - change in titles.	8*	NCW 05390/58
30th July	HM King Olav V of Norway to be Honorary Admiral of the Fleet - Royal Navy.	9*	NCW 5230/58
30th July	Injuries in War(Compensation)(Persons afloat under Admiralty) Amendment Order, 1958.	10*	L 6631/56
30th July	Dockyard Port of Rosyth Order, 1958.	11*	NL 2968/58
30th July	Disablement Allowance for officers and men of Naval and Marine Reserve Forces for disablement incurred during training.	12*	NP 1808/58
11th Sept	Disability retired pay, pensions and allowances - improvements in conditions and rates.	13*	NP 1792/58
11th Sept	Widows pensions and children's allowances for dependents of officers and men of RN and RM - improvements in rates.	14*	NP 1792/58
21st Nov.	Naval Discipline Act 1957 to come into force January 1 - 1959 (commencement order)	14A*	NL 3913/58

Digitized by Google

Date 1958	Subject	No	Branch
19th Dec.	Sanctioning Submarine pay to Commanders Royal Navy under the same conditions as for Lieutenant-Commanders and below at the rate of eleven shillings a day.	15*	NP 5545/58
19th Dec.	Sanctioning Submarine pay to Commanders Royal Navy under the same conditions as for Lieutenant-Commanders and below at the rate of eleven shillings a day.	16*	NP 232/59
1959 19th Jan.	Additions to retired pay for service in paid acting rank where officers re-employed as ratings retired pay to be regarded as service pension.	17*	NP 5816/58
19th Jan.	Amendments to Conditions of Service of Officers employed on certain Inspection, Research, Design and Experimental Ordnance duties.	18*	CE 60397/56
20th Feb.	Conditions of award of pensions gratuities and grants to Chief Petty Officers and Men of the Royal Navy locally entered at Hong Kong.	19*	NP 306/59

Digitized by Google

Date 1959	Subject	No	Branch
20th Feb.	Institution of grades in Naval Nursing Auxiliary Section of Queen Alexandia's Royal Naval Nursing Service.	20*	NCW 621/1/ 59/C
20th Feb.	Revised scales of pensions, gratuities and compensation for all Locally Entered ratings other than Maltese.	21*	NP 437/59
20th Feb.	Regulations governing the award of pensions and gratuities to Officers of the Police Force at Singapore Dockyard and Establish-ments.	22*	CE 61281/56
11th March	Disciplinary relations with Royal Australian Navy. Order enabling commissions to be granted to officers of Royal Australian Navy to order courts-martial.	23*	NL 1073/59
11th March	Registration of Births Deaths and Marriages (Special Provisions) Act 1957. Commencement Order.	24*	NL 1072/59

Digitized by Google

Date 1959	Subject	No	Branch
11th March	Provision for keeping of records of deaths and births and marriages among members of armed forces outside the United Kingdom and in HM ships and aircraft.	25*	NL 1072/59
24th March	Short Service Commissions for Officers as helicopter pilots.	26	NCW 18/2/58/A
13th May	Award of Long Service and Good Conduct Medal and Clasps to ratings of the Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service (Naval Nursing Auxiliary Section).	27*	NP 4647/57
13th May	Payment of special gratuities to Chief Petty Officers, Petty Officers and Men locally entered at Hong Kong and prematurely discharged.	28*	NP 1460/59
13th May	Application of certain provisions of Naval Discipline Act 1957 to members of scheduled colonial Naval forces.	29	NL 1805/59
13th May	Enabling commissions to be granted to Officers of the Royal New Zealand Navy to order courts-martial under Naval Discipline Act 1957	30*	NL 1806/59

Digitized by Google

Date 1959	Subject	No	Branch
15th June	Period of Japanese occupation of Hong Kong to be reckonable service for Chief Petty Officers, Petty Officers, and ratings locally entered.	31*	NP 306/59
28th July	Extending authority to make deductions from pay of officer seaman or marine for maintenance of wife or child following court order or neglect.	32*	NL 2479/59
14th Sept.	Increases of certain Naval pensions and other awards to correspond with benefits provided by Pensions (Increase) Act, 1959.	33*	NP 2471/59
20th Nov.	Regulations governing the award of pensions and gratuities to Members of the Police Force in Singapore Dockyard and Naval Establishments.	34*	CE 57124/58
20th Nov.	Regulations governing the award of pensions and gratuities to Members of the Police Force in Hong Kong Dockyard and Naval Establishments.	35*	CE 52649/59

Digitized by Google

Date 1959	Subject	No	Branch
20th Nov.	Naval Discipline (Commonwealth Navies) Order, 1959. Naval Forces subject to Naval Discipline Act, 1957.	36	NL 3386/59
21st Dec.	Mechanician Apprentice - Establishment of rating of - in Electrical Branch.	37*	NCW 617/1/ 60/C
1960			
8th Feb.	Dockyard Port of Pembroke Order, 1960.	38*	NL 691/60
8th Feb.	Royal Naval Reserve Officers' Decoration and Clasp; extention of award to Officers of Woman's Naval Reserves.	39	NCW 524/1/ 60/B
16th March	Constitution and business of the Board of Admiralty. Appointment of Parliamentary and Financial Secretary lapsed. Civil Lord responsible for finances of the Department.	40*	CE 58150/59
16th March	Artificer Branches - New classification and status.	41*	NCW 615/2/ 60/C
8th April	Resettlement grants for Royal Marines. Addition of sub-clause to Section IV of Schedule 11 to Order in Council dated 28th January 1958 as amended by Order in Council dated 3rd June 1958.	42*	NP 1045/60

Digitized by Google

Date 1960	Subject	No	Branch
8th April	The Peterhead Harbour of Refuge (Transfer) Order, 1960. Transfer from Admiralty to the Secretary of State.	43*	NL 1465/60
11th May	Revision of rates and conditions of award of service pensions, terminal grants and service gratuities for CPO, PO, NCO and Men of RN and RM and ratings of WRNS. Institution of above for Naval Nursing Auxiliary Section of QARNNS.	44*	NP 1973/59
7th June	Revision of regulations governing qualifications of RN and RM Officers as Interpreters in certain modern foreign languages.	46	NCW 305/4/60/B
7th June	Dockyard Port of Portsmouth Order, 1960.	47*	NL 2452/60
23rd June	Greenwich Hospital (Widows Pensions and Dependent's Gratuities) Order, 1960.	45	GH 415/1/60
3rd Aug	Admiralty Waters (Gibraltar) Order, 1960.	48*	NL 2955/60
3rd Aug.	Introduction of a Supplementary List of seaman officers. Schedule of conditions service.	49	NCW 323/48/60/B

Digitized by Google

Date 1960	Subject	No	Branch
3rd Aug.	Increase in National Service Grants as from 14th June 1960.	50*	NP 2400/60
3rd Aug.	Goan, Somali, West African, St Helenian and Bantu, Petty Officers and men. Revised scales and conditions for the award of gratuities operative from 1st September 1959.	51*	NP 2632/60
3rd Aug.	Revised rates of pay and allowances to officers, ratings and other ranks of the RN and RM and the RN and RM reserves, while serving or training in RM ships or Establishments Not to apply to National Service Officers Ratings or other ranks while performing full time national service.	52*	NO 2023/60
12th Sept.	Improvements in the grant of pensions and gratuities to widows and children of officers seamen and marines from 1st April 1959.	53*	NP 1159/60
30th Nov.	Electrical Branch Introduction of additional Mechanician Classes viz Mechnaician 4th class (Leading Rating) Mechanician 5th class(Able Rating).	54*	NCW 615/5/ 60/C

Digitized by Google

Date 1960	Subject	No	Branch
30th Nov.	Chinese and Malayan Petty Officers and Men revised scale and conditions for the award of service pensions and gratuities.	55*	NP 355/59
1961			
17th Jan.	Royal Marines Colonels Commandant - conditions of appointment. To be appointed to the Corps as a whole instead of to individual groups. Senior Officers of Army and Air Force to be eligible.	56*	NCW 547/3/ 60/B
17th Jan.	General Officers Royal Marines Regulations for the compulsory retirement of, to bring them into general conformity with those applicable to Officers of the Royal Navy.	57*	NCW 342/4/ 60/B
17th Jan.	Board of Admiralty constitution of, and designation of its various members. Definition of the business assigned to each.	58*	CE 57990/60
27th Feb.	Promotion to Admiral of the Fleet revised rule.	59*	NCW 320/34/ 60/B
27th Feb.	Officers of the Royal Auxiliary Service, Regulations and conditions governing award of, retiring, Widows, and dependents, pensions and gratuities.	60*	L 606/61

Digitized by Google

Date 1961	Subject	No	Branch
27th Feb.	Ratings of the Royal Fleet Auxuliary Service Regulations and conditions governing award of retiring, widows, and dependents, pensions and gratuities.	61*	L 606/61
24th March	Pensions and other Allowances to widows and children of deceased officers of RN and Royal Marines. Service for the Retired List in an appointment, to be regarded as equivalent to service on the Active List.	62* NP	NP 828/61
24th March	The Naval Discipline (Commonwealth Navies) (Amendment) Order 1961 Pakistan to be added to sec 116 of the Naval Discipline Act 1957 operative from 30th March 1961.	63 NL	NL 1541/59
24th MARCH	Naval Retired Pay Code of 1960 Retired pay, pensions, terminal grants and gratuities amendments to 1956 Code.	64* NP	NP 653/61

Digitized by Google

Date 1961	Subject	No	Branch
14th April	Revised scales of pensions gratuities and compensation of locally entered Petty Officers and Men other than Europeans amendment to schedule to the OIC dated 20th February 1959.	65*	NP 458/61
14th April	Establishment of new Ratings of Control Artificer (Weapons) and Weapon Mechanician.	66*	NCW 616/2/61/C
27th April	Keeper and Stewards of the Royal cabins in HM yachts conditions of service.	67*	NP 1880/61
14th April	Widows pensions and childrens allowance and dependent relatives of officers and men of RN and RM improvements in rates.	68*	NP 460/61
14th April	Disability retired pay pensions and allowances improvements in conditions and rates.	69*	NP 460/61
26th June	Medical and Dental Officers daily rates of pay increase in	70*	NP 1915/60
2nd Aug.	Helicopter Pilots, retired pay and terminal grants.	71*	NCW 11/9/60/A

Digitized by Google

Date 1961	Subject	No	Branch
25th Sept.	The Naval Discipline (Commonwealth Navies) (Amendment No 2) Order 1961.	72 NL	NL 2412/61
1962			
25th Jan.	Restoration Cottages Sceunerston proposed gift to Norham and Islandshires Rural District Council.	73*	GH 562/6/ 61
28th March	Service Retired pay and terminal grants for permanent RN and RM Officers revised rates.	75* NP	NP 1881/62
18th April	Revision of rates and conditions of award of service pensions etc amendment to OIC 44* 11th May 1960 et seq.	74* NP	NP 1379/62
18th April	Revised rates of pay and allowances for menbers of the RN and RM forces operative 1.4.62 and 1.4.63.	76*	NP 1418/62
14th June	Revised rates of pay for Dental Officers of the RN operative from 1.4.62 and 1.4.63.	77* NP	NP 4282/61
27th June	Authority to call out all or any officers of the Retired and Emergency lists of the RN RM and Reserves in emergency.	78* NL	NL (R) 8383 61

Digitized by Google

Date 1962	Subject	No	Branch
30th July	Chaplains entered into the RN on or after 1.8.62 revised conditions of service.	80* NCW	NCW 324/3/62/B
2nd Oct.	Revision of rates and conditions of award of service pensions removal of existing upper limits.	79*	NP 1158/62
2nd Oct.	Communication Branch Changes in titles.	81*	NCW 615/4/62/C
24th Oct.	Recruiting Medical Students into RNR rates of pay etc.	82*	NP 3893/62
28th Nov.	Married Naval personnel proceeding abroad, advances in respect of settling in.	83*	NP 4281/62

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

No. 1
NCW

AT THE COURT AT BUCKINGHAM PALACE

The 7th day of January, 1958

Present,

THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY
IN COUNCIL

Whereas there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, dated the 31st day of December, 1957, (N.C.W. 938/57) in the words following, viz.:—

"Whereas by Orders in Council of 4th November, 1938, and 25th July, 1939, His late Majesty King George VI was pleased to approve regulations to cover the retirement of officers in Your Majesty's Naval Forces;

"And whereas by Order in Council dated 19th December, 1956, Your Majesty was pleased to approve the formation of a single General List of Officers to take the place of the former separate Executive, Engineer, Supply and Secretariat and Electrical Branches, and to approve regulations to govern the retirement of General List officers up to the rank of Captain, Royal Navy;

"And whereas it is now desirable to establish regulations to govern the retirement of General List Officers of Flag rank;

"We beg leave humbly to recommend that Your Majesty may be graciously pleased by Your Order in Council to sanction the introduction with immediate effect of the rules set out in the Annexed schedule:

"The Lords Commissioners of Your Majesty's Treasury have signified their concurrence in these proposals.

"*SCHEDULE*

"The following rules are to apply to all officers of Flag rank on the General List, except Admirals of the Fleet, in substitution for the rules established in Order in Council of 4th November, 1938, and Order in Council of 25th July, 1939.

"2. Officers of Flag rank on the General List shall be placed on the Retired List either:—

(*a*) On reaching the age limit for service in the rank or

(*b*) On it being decided that they will not be further employed

whichever is the earlier. If serving in an appointment at the time of the decision that they will not be further employed, they may be retained on the Active List in their existing rank until relieved of the appointment.

"3. The age limits for service in each rank are as follows:—

Admiral	65
Vice Admiral	63
Rear Admiral	60

Digitized by Google

"4. Officers of Flag rank on the General List will not be retired solely by reason of the promotion of an officer junior to them, nor by reason of their being superseded in any particular appointment."

Her Majesty, having taken the said Memorial into consideration, was pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to approve of what is therein proposed.

And the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

W. G. Agnew.

NCW. 938/57

Printed by HER MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE PRESS,
Drury Lane, W.C.2.

Digitized by Google

No. 2*
N.P.

AT THE COURT AT BUCKINGHAM PALACE

The 28th day of January, 1958

Present,

THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY
IN COUNCIL

Whereas there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty dated the 15th day of January, 1958, (N.P. 1985/57) in the words following, viz.:—

"Whereas by Section 3 of the Naval and Marine Pay and Pensions Act, 1865, it is enacted, *inter alia*, that all pay, pensions or other allowances in the nature thereof payable in respect of services in Your Majesty's Naval or Marine Force to a person being or having been an Officer, Seaman or Marine therein shall be paid in such manner and subject to such restrictions, conditions and provisions as are from time to time directed by Order in Council:

"And whereas by Schedule III of Order in Council dated the 15th March, 1951, and Schedule III of Order in Council dated the 19th October, 1954, certain rates of Specialist Pay were laid down for Medical and Dental Officers of the Royal Navy of the ranks of Surgeon Commander and Surgeon Commander (D) and below while appointed for duty as Senior Specialist or Specialist:

"And whereas by Schedule I of Order in Council dated the 19th October, 1954, Surgeon Commanders and Surgeon Commanders (D) who are recognised Senior Specialists at the time of their promotion to Surgeon Captain and Surgeon Captain (D) enter the scale of full pay at the 'after 4 years' rate of pay:

"And whereas we are of opinion that these arrangements require revision and that an allowance should be introduced for all non specialist Medical Officers below the rank of Surgeon Captain who hold the Diploma in Public Health or analogous qualification:

"We beg leave humbly to recommend that Your Majesty may be graciously pleased by Your Order in Council, to sanction with effect from the 1st day of July, 1957, the proposals contained in the Schedule annexed hereto and in substitution for the provisions previously authorised:

"The Lords Commissioners of Your Majesty's Treasury have signified their concurrence in these proposals.

"SCHEDULE

"1. *Medical Officers' Specialist Pay*

"To Medical Officers of the rank of Surgeon Captain who are appointable as Senior Specialist at the rate of 12s. 0d. a day and Surgeon Commanders and below who are appointable as Senior Specialist or Specialist at the rates of 12s. 0d. and 4s. 0d. a day respectively. These rates to be paid continuously irrespective of whether a specialist appointment is held.

Digitized by Google

" 2. *Dental Officers' Specialist Pay*

" To Dental Officers of the rank of Surgeon Captain (D) who are appointable as Senior Specialist at the rate of 12s. 0d. a day and Surgeon Commander (D) and below who are appointable as Senior Specialist or Specialist at the rates of 12s. 0d. and 4s. 0d. a day respectively. These rates to be paid continuously, irrespective of whether a specialist appointment is held.

" 3. *Surgeon Captains and Surgeon Captains (D)*

" *Rate of full pay*

" Surgeon Commanders and Surgeon Commanders (D) promoted to the rank of Surgeon Captain or Surgeon Captain (D) before the 1st July, 1957, to cease to be eligible for the benefit of the 'after 4 years' rate of full pay as from the date on which they receive Senior Specialist Pay of 12s. 0d. a day. All Surgeon Commanders and Surgeon Commanders (D) promoted to the rank of Surgeon Captain or Surgeon Captain (D) on or after the 1st July, 1957, to enter the scale of full pay for Surgeon Captain or Surgeon Captain (D) at the minimum rate.

" 4. *Medical Officers' Diploma Pay*

" To non specialist Medical Officers of the rank of Surgeon Commander and below who hold the Diploma in Public Health or analogous qualification at the rate of 4s. 0d. a day.

" Diploma Pay not to be paid concurrently with Specialist Pay."

Her Majesty, having taken the said Memorial into consideration, was pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to approve of what is therein proposed.

And the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

W. G. Agnew.

N.P. 676/58

Printed by HER MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE PRESS,
Drury Lane, W.C.2.

Digitized by Google

No. 3*/N.P.

AT THE COURT AT BUCKINGHAM PALACE

The 28th day of January, 1958

Present,

THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY IN COUNCIL

Whereas there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, dated the 23rd day of January, 1958, (N.P. 182/58) in the words following, viz.:—

"Whereas by Section 3 of the Naval and Marine Pay and Pensions Act, 1865, it is enacted, *inter alia*, that all pay, pensions or other allowances in the nature thereof payable in respect of service in Your Majesty's Naval or Marine Forces to a person being or having been an Officer, Seaman or Marine therein, shall be paid in such manner and subject to such restrictions, conditions and provisions as are from time to time directed by Order in Council:

"And whereas under various Orders in Council rates and conditions for the award of retired pay, pensions, terminal grants and gratuities, have been laid down for Officers, ratings and other ranks of Your Majesty's Royal Navy and Royal Marines:

"And whereas a surplus of Officers and men on the Active List exists in certain Branches, Ranks and seniorities, and special provision is necessary to reduce the Lists to the establishments estimated to be necessary:

"And whereas we are of opinion that revised Service retired pay and pensions regulations should be introduced for Officers and men in order to provide compensation for those whose careers are prematurely terminated, and to provide special resettlement grants for those retiring under existing regulations.

"We beg leave humbly to recommend that Your Majesty be graciously pleased by Your Order in Council to authorise the award of retired pay, pensions, terminal grants and other benefits at the rates and subject to the conditions specified in the Schedules attached hereto.

"The Lords Commissioners of Your Majesty's Treasury have signified their concurrence in these proposals.

"SCHEDULE I

"SECTION I

"Service Retired Pay for Permanent Royal Navy and Royal Marines Officers

"1. The provisions of this Section relate to Officers holding permanent commissions in the Royal Navy or Royal Marines, who are borne in Branches, Lists or Ranks in which the numbers borne exceed requirements and who are in consequence prematurely retired from the Active List after 4th April, 1957.

"2. An Officer nominated for premature retirement may be granted retired pay on the scales and under the rules prescribed by Order in Council of 24th January, 1957, Schedule I, Clauses 4 to 6 and 24 to 31, provided

Digitized by Google

that he has completed at least 10 years qualifying service as defined in Clauses 27 to 29 of that Schedule. The condition in Schedule I Clause 26 of that Order limiting its application to retirements before 1st November, 1957, shall be suspended for the purposes of this Order.

" 3. *Special rules relating to Officers promoted from the lower deck.*

" An Officer promoted to a permanent commission while serving on a normal Regular engagement and who serves continuously until retired may be granted

(*a*) retired pay on premature retirement assessed as in Clause 2, or

(*b*) the Service pension or gratuity that he would qualify for under the rules laid down in Clause 7, if he is not eligible for (*a*).

" 4. *General.* These special terms will not be applicable to Officers who may be retired for misconduct, nor to Officers whom for unsatisfactory record or for other reasons, the Admiralty do not consider worthy of receiving them.

" 5. These special terms will not be applicable to any Officer who retires at the end of his normal career or is invalided or who is permitted to leave the R.N. voluntarily, for his own reasons, compassionate or otherwise.

" SECTION II

" Terminal Grants in Addition to Service Retired Pay for Permanent Officers

" 6. Any Officer prematurely retired from the Active List after 4th April, 1957, and awarded retired pay under Section I of this Schedule may be awarded a terminal grant in addition to his retired pay under the following conditions:

(*a*) the rate of grant will in all cases be three times the actual amount of the retired pay awarded,

(*b*) an Officer can qualify only once for a grant,

(*c*) a grant will be free of Income Tax.

" SECTION III

" Service Gratuities for Permanent Officers

" 7. Officers retiring prematurely under the terms of this scheme may on retirement after 4th April, 1957, if ineligible for Service retired pay, be granted a gratuity at the rate of £100 for each year of qualifying service, the actual amount being calculated on the basis of each month or part of a month completed. An Officer promoted to a permanent commission while serving on a normal Regular engagement and who serves continuously until retired shall be granted in lieu of gratuity a service pension if he would qualify under the rules laid down in Schedule II for ratings' pensions.

" SECTION IV

" Special Capital Payments in Addition to Service Retired Pay or Service Gratuities for Permanent Officers

" 8. Any Officer prematurely retired from the Active List after 4th April, 1957, and granted retired pay pension or a Service gratuity under Sections I or III of this Schedule may be awarded a special capital payment in addition to his retired pay pension or gratuity under the following conditions:

(*a*) An Officer can qualify only once for a grant.

(*b*) The grant will be free of Income Tax.

(*c*) These payments will be based on the paid rank held at the time of retirement whether this be acting temporary or substantive.

Digitized by Google

"9. The scale of the grant will be as follows:—

(*a*) Officers with 15 years or more qualifying service

(i) Captains, R.N., Lieutenant Colonels, R.M.

Age	General List and Acting Instructor Captain	Lt. Cols., R.M. and Acting Captains, R.N. (General List)
40 and earlier	6,000	6,000
41	6,000	6,000
42	6,000	6,000
43	6,000	6,000
44	6,000	6,000
45	6,000	6,000
46	6,000	4,900
47	5,080	3,800
48	4,160	2,700
49	3,245	1,600
50	2,330	500
51	1,415	—
52	500	—

(ii) Commanders R.N., Majors, R.M.

Age	General List and Acting Commanders S.D. List	Acting Commander (General List)	Instructor	Acting Instructor Commander	Instructor (ex Schoolmaster)	Majors, R.M.
40 and earlier	5,500	5,500	5,500	5,500	5,500	5,500
41	5,500	4,500	5,500	5,500	5,500	5,500
42	5,500	3,500	5,500	5,500	5,500	5,500
43	5,500	2,500	5,500	5,500	5,500	4,500
44	5,500	1,500	5,500	4,500	5,500	3,500
45	4,665	500	5,500	3,500	5,500	2,500
46	3,830	—	4,780	2,500	5,500	1,500
47	2,995	—	4,060	1,500	4,940	500
48	2,160	—	3,340	500	4,385	—
49	1,330	—	2,630	—	3,830	—
50	500	—	1,920	—	3,275	—
51	—	—	1,210	—	2,720	—
52	—	—	500	—	2,165	—
53	—	—	—	—	1,610	—
54	—	—	—	—	1,055	—
55	—	—	—	—	500	—

Digitized by Google

(iii) Lieutenant Commanders, R.N., Captains, R.M. and below

Age	General List and Captains, R.M.	Instructor	S.D. Lists R.N. and R.M., Supply and Secretariat Officers originally promoted direct to Lieutenant (S) from Branch List	Instructor (ex Schoolmaster)
40 and earlier ...	5,000	5,000	5,000	5,000
41	4,100	5,000	5,000	5,000
42	3,200	4,355	5,000	5,000
43	2,300	3,710	4,430	5,000
44	1,400	3,065	3,860	5,000
45	500	2,420	3,300	5,000
46	—	1,780	2,740	4,550
47	—	1,140	2,180	4,100
48	—	500	1,620	3,650
49	—	—	1,060	3,200
50	—	—	500	2,750
51	—	—	—	2,300
52	—	—	—	1,850
53	—	—	—	1,400
54	—	—	—	950
55	—	—	—	500

Notes: (*a*) The special capital payments shown are based on the compulsory retiring ages normally applicable. The special capital payments to Officers who have reserved rights to compulsory retiring ages other than those shown for their ranks will be based on their individual compulsory retiring age. The special capital payments to special categories of Officers agreed between the Admiralty and the Lords Commissioners of the Treasury will be based on appropriate scales.

(*b*) These amounts will be payable if the Officer is within one month of his last birthday. For each complete month by which his age exceeds an exact number of years, the amount payable on his last birthday will be abated by 1/12 of any difference between that amount and the amount payable on his next birthday.

(*b*) Officers with at least 10 but less than 15 years qualifying service:

The payment to be made will be either:

(i) an amount reckoned by abatement from the maximum special capital payment for their rank at the rate of £500 per year for the period by which their qualifying service falls short of 15 years, calculation of actual abatement being made on a monthly basis; or

(ii) the amount which would have been payable under (*a*) above if the Officer concerned had completed 15 years qualifying service, whichever is the lesser.

Digitized by Google

(*c*) Officers with less than 10 years qualifying service:

A special capital payment will be made up to a maximum of £5,000 payable to the Officer retired within one month of completing 10 years qualifying service. For Officers retiring earlier the amount payable will be calculated by abatement from the maximum payment at the rate of £500 a year for the period of short-fall. The actual calculation of abatement will be made on a monthly basis.

"SECTION V

"Special Resettlement Grant in Addition to Service Retired Pay or Service Gratuities

"10. Any permanent Officer up to and including the rank of Captain R.N., removed from the Active List after 4th April, 1957, on compulsory retirement for age or non-employment or after invaliding, may be awarded a resettlement grant in addition to his retired pay or gratuity under the following terms:

(*a*) The rate of grant will in all cases be £500.

(*b*) An Officer can qualify only once for a grant.

(*c*) The grant will not be payable in addition to the special capital payment under Section IV.

(*d*) The grant will be free of Income Tax.

(*e*) The grant will not be payable to those who are permitted to retire voluntarily for their own reasons compassionate or otherwise nor to those who are compulsorily retired for misconduct or incapacity, unsuitability or inefficiency, unless the causes are not within the Officer's own control and he has completed 15 years qualifying service.

"11. A resettlement grant under Clause 10 shall also be admissible in the case of an Officer re-employed without a break in service on completion of re-employed service, or, at the discretion of the Admiralty on removal from the Active List. In the case of an Officer re-employed after a break in service a grant will be payable on his ceasing after 4th April, 1957, at least 12 months re-employed service.

"12. A resettlement grant under Clause 10 shall not be admissible on retirement from the Active List in the case of Officers employed after retirement on certain Inspection, Research, Design and Experimental Ordnance duties and in certain other special posts under Orders in Council of 13th December, 1921, 26th May, 1925, and 23rd July, 1931, and subsequent amending Orders in Council, or any other such posts as have been or shall be created at the discretion of the Admiralty.

"13. A resettlement grant under Clause 10 shall also be admissible in the case of an Officer serving on a temporary commission and retired from the Active List after 4th April, 1957, on compulsory retirement for age or non-employment after service as rating and officer totalling 15 years or on invaliding before completing engagements totalling 15 years.

"14. A resettlement grant under Clause 10 shall also be admissible in the case of an Officer holding a Supplementary List or Short Service Commission who is compulsorily retired for age or non-employment at the end of engagements totalling 15 years of which the last 10 years must have been continuous or on invaliding before completing such engagements.

Digitized by Google

"SCHEDULE II

"SECTION I

"R.N. Ratings and Royal Marines Service Pensions

"1. The provisions of this Section relate, except where otherwise stated, to R.N. ratings and Royal Marines who are serving on pensionable engagements after 4th April, 1957; they do not apply to R.N. Locally Entered Ratings.

"2. Service pensions granted under this Section will consist of the sum of elements for service and for rank assessed at the rates prescribed in Order in Council of 24th January, 1957, Schedule III, Clause 2.

"3. A Service pension assessed as in Clause 2 may be granted to a R.N. rating or Royal Marine prematurely discharged if he has completed at least 10 years reckonable service.

"4. These special terms for pension are not to apply to a R.N. rating or Royal Marine who is discharged at the end of his current engagement or is invalided or who has left or shall leave the Royal Navy voluntarily for his own reasons, compassionate or otherwise, nor to any who is discharged for misconduct or inefficiency.

"5. In assessing rank element of pension all paid rank will be taken into account.

"6. The provisions of Order in Council of 9th October, 1956, and previous pensions increase Orders in Council will not apply to pensions awarded under the foregoing provisions of this Section.

"Reckonable Service

"7. Reckonable Service for the purpose of determining entitlement to pension and the rates of pension under this Order will be calculated in the manner defined in Order in Council of 24th January, 1957, Schedule III, Clauses 8 to 12, saving that in the case of those who have served at least 10 years:

(*a*) To the service actually reckoned as rendered is to be added the notional sum of 5 years or such lesser sum as may cover the outstanding period of the current engagement provided that this addition does not extend the reckonable service beyond the end of the current engagement.

(*b*) Service added under (*a*) for the purposes of calculating pension will be treated as if rendered in the existing rating or rank.

"SECTION II

"Terminal Grants in Addition to Service Pension

"8. Ratings and Royal Marines discharged to pension under the terms of Section I will be awarded on discharge a terminal grant at the rates prescribed in Order in Council of 24th January, 1957, Schedule III, Clause 13, saving that only 10 years reckonable service calculated as in Clause 7 will be necessary to qualify. Reckonable service for the purpose of determining rate of terminal grant will be calculated in accordance with Clause 7 above.

"9. Rank for assessing the grant will be the rank held immediately preceding discharge.

"10. The grant will be free of Income Tax.

Digitized by Google

"SECTION III

"Special Capital Payments in Addition to Pension

"11. The provisions of this Section relate, except where otherwise stated, to R.N. ratings who are prematurely discharged with entitlement to Service pension or terminal grant as ruled in Sections I and II, after 4th April, 1957. They do not apply to R.N. Locally Entered Ratings.

"12. Subject to the following provisions a R.N. rating or Royal Marine who has 15 or more years reckonable service preceding his discharge will be granted a special capital payment as follows:

Where service is terminated 3 or more years before the end of the current engagement:	£1,250
Where service is terminated 2 years before the end of the current engagement:	£1,000
Where service is terminated 1 year before the end of the current engagement:	£750
Where service is terminated at the end of the current engagement (Section IV):	£250

"13. For a R.N. rating or Royal Marine who has 10 years but less than 15 years reckonable service the amount payable will be:

14 years	£1,200
13 years	£1,150
12 years	£1,100
11 years	£1,050
10 years	£1,000

"14. Payments to ratings whose services are terminated at intermediate points will be calculated proportionately on a daily basis.

"15. For any rating who has signed a further engagement pension, terminal grant and special capital payment will be calculated by interpreting the outstanding period of current engagement as inclusive of the further engagement up to a limit of 5 years.

"16. Reckonable service for the purpose of determining entitlement to special capital payment will be as given in Order in Council of 24th January, 1957, Schedule III, Clauses 8 to 12.

"17. The special capital payments to special categories of ratings agreed between the Admiralty and the Lords Commissioners of the Treasury will be based upon appropriate scales.

"SECTION IV

"Special Resettlement Grant in Addition to Service Pension for R.N. Ratings or Royal Marines

"18. Any R.N. Rating or Royal Marine, who leaves the Royal Navy after 4th April, 1957 on completion of, or on invaliding when engaged to complete, engagements totalling not less than 22 years service or 15 years service of which the last 10 years should have been continuous, may be awarded a resettlement grant in addition to his pension under the following terms:—

(*a*) The rate of grant will in all cases be £250.

(*b*) A R.N. rating or Royal Marine can qualify only once for a grant.

(*c*) The grant will not be payable in addition to the special capital payment under Section III.

(*d*) The grant will be free of Income Tax.

(*e*) The grant will not be payable to any R.N. rating or Royal Marine who has left or shall leave the Royal Navy voluntarily for his own

Digitized by Google

reasons, compassionate or otherwise, nor to any who is compulsorily discharged for misconduct or inefficiency unless when the causes are not within his own control he has completed 15 years reckonable service.

" SCHEDULE III

" *Pensions for Widows and Children of Regular Naval and Marine Officers, Temporary Branch Officers, Regular Long Service Ratings and Royal Marine Other Ranks*

" 1. Pensions at the rates set out in Order in Council of 31st October, 1956, Section I, may be granted to the widow and children of a permanent Regular Officer who dies after premature retirement, provided that the officer was granted Service retired pay under Schedule I, Section I, of this Order.

" 2. Pensions may be granted to the widow and children of a rating or marine prematurely discharged to pension at the rates and under the conditions set out in Order in Council of 31st October, 1956, Clause 6 (i) and (ii) provided the rating or marine had reckonable service for pension of the length stipulated, calculated in accordance with Schedule II, Clause 7, above.

" 3. Awards, under this Schedule, will be subject to the conditions set out in Order in Council of 31st October, 1956, Section IV.

" *General*

" 1. The Admiralty reserves the right of withholding permission to retire or be discharged under these regulations from any Officer or man.

" 2. Nothing in these regulations shall preclude the Admiralty from retiring any Officer or discharging any man during the currency of the scheme under any other regulations which may be applicable to his case.

" 3. No Officer or man who has at one time received any benefit under these regulations in respect of retirement or discharge at that time may be granted any benefit under them in respect of retirement or discharge at another time notwithstanding that he may be re-engaged or re-employed in such conditions and with such a termination as would bring him within its scope again.

" 4. Officers and men who re-enter the Forces or who, within two years of the date of compulsory premature retirement, take up Retired Officer or similar posts in the Service or other departments, or who obtain established appointments in the Civil Service or the Foreign Service under special schemes for reserving vacancies for ex-members of the Forces, may be required to refund such part of the special capital payment they will have received under this scheme as may be decided by the Lords Commissioners of the Treasury."

Her Majesty, having taken the said Memorial into consideration, was pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to approve of what is therein proposed.

And the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

W. G. Agnew.

Printed by HER MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE PRESS,
Drury Lane, W.C.2.

N.P. 182/58

Digitized by Google

No. 4
N.C.W.

AT THE COURT AT BUCKINGHAM PALACE

The 28th day of January, 1958

Present,

THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY IN COUNCIL

Whereas there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, dated the 15th day of January, 1958, (N.C.W. 501/58) in the words following, viz. :—

"Whereas by Order in Council dated the fifteenth day of February, 1957, Your Majesty was graciously pleased to approve that Branch Officers serving on the Active List of Your Majesty's Naval and Marine Forces on 1st January, 1957, should be transferred to the Special Duties Lists with certain changes in rank and title, and that Branch Officers who ceased to be borne on the Active List on or before 31st December, 1956, should retain their existing ranks, titles and conditions of service :

"And whereas it is necessary to provide for the re-employed service of retired Branch Officers :

"We beg leave humbly to recommend that Your Majesty may be graciously pleased by Your Order in Council to approve that, at our discretion, retired Branch Officers may be assimilated to the Special Duties Lists in the appropriate equivalent ranks while re-employed, and that on reversion to the Retired Branch List after completing such re-employed service, they may be granted at our discretion, as a Courtesy, the title of the Special Duties rank in which they have served.

"The Lords Commissioners of Your Majesty's Treasury have signified their concurrence in these proposals."

Her Majesty, having taken the said Memorial into consideration, was pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to approve of what is therein proposed.

And the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

W. G. Agnew.

N.C.W. 00501/58.

Printed by HER MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE PRESS,
Drury Lane, W.C.2.

(D.C. 509r) 250

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

No. 5/NP

AT THE COURT AT BUCKINGHAM PALACE

The 7th day of May, 1958

Present,

THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY IN COUNCIL

Whereas there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, dated the 18th day of April, 1958 (N.P. 1633/58), in the words following, viz.:—

"Whereas by Section 3 of the Naval and Marine Pay and Pensions Act, 1865, it is enacted, *inter alia*, that all pay, pensions or other allowances in the nature thereof, payable in respect of services in Your Majesty's Naval or Marine Force to a person being or having been an Officer, Seaman or Marine therein, shall be paid in such manner and subject to such restrictions, conditions and provisions as are from time to time directed by Order in Council:

"And whereas by Orders in Council dated 15th March, 1957, and 23rd September, 1957, a new pay code and revised rates of pay were introduced from 1st April, 1956:

"And whereas we deem it expedient to increase the rates of pay and marriage allowance and to introduce a higher rate of marriage allowance for ratings entitled to, but not provided with, married quarters or official residences:

"And whereas Orders in Council dated 29th September, 1949, and 9th April, 1951, provided for extra pay for divers:

"And whereas we consider it expedient to introduce revised conditions and rewards for diving for both officers and ratings and to abolish the daily rates of diving pay:

"We beg leave humbly to recommend that Your Majesty may be graciously pleased by Your Order in Council to sanction the proposals set out in the accompanying Schedules, to have effect from the 5th April, 1958, except where otherwise provided:

"The Lords Commissioners of Your Majesty's Treasury have signified their concurrence in these proposals:

"SCHEDULE I

GENERAL

"The rates of pay and marriage allowance in the following schedules apply, subject to the regulations issued by the Admiralty, to ratings and other ranks of the Royal Navy and Royal Marines other than National Servicemen and ratings recruited abroad for local service, and also, subject to the regulations governing their service, to ratings

(D.C. 662r) (Wt. 15647—P 4033) 275 6/58 D.L.

Digitized by Google

and other ranks of the Royal Naval and Royal Marine Reserves while serving c training in H.M. Ships or Establishments or while called out for actual service in wa or emergency.

" 2. The standard rate and the Non-continuous Service Higher Scale of pay are ap plicable to ratings serving on engagements for nine years service or more, or havin more than nine years total service; and the seven year rate or the Non-continuou Service Lower Scale for ratings serving on engagements of less than seven years servic

" SCHEDULE II

Seaman Branch

Pay Classification and rates:

" Ordinary	On entry	(A)
" Able	No S.Q. or Star Qualification	(B)
	3rd Class S.Q. or Star Qualification	
	3rd Class S.Q. or Star Qualification passed for Leading	(A)
	2nd Class S.Q. whether or not passed for Leading...	
" Leading	No S.Q. or Star Qualification	(C)
	3rd Class S.Q. or Star Qualification	
	3rd Class S.Q. or Star Qualification passed for P.O.	(B)
	2nd Class S.Q. not passed for P.O.	
	2nd Class S.Q. passed for P.O.	(A)
	1st Class S.Q. whether or not passed for P.O. ...	
" Petty Officer ...	No S.Q. or Star Qualification	(C)
	3rd Class S.Q. or Star Qualification	
	2nd Class S.Q....	(B)
	1st Class S.Q.	(A)
" Chief Petty Officer...	No S.Q. or Star Qualification	(C)
	3rd Class S.Q. or Star Qualification	
	2nd Class S.Q....	(B)
	1st Class S.Q.	(A)

Standard Rate

	(C)	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
" Ordinary Seaman	—	—	17 6
Able Seaman	—	20 0	21 6
Leading Seaman	25 0	25 9	26 6
Petty Officer	31 0	31 9	32 6
Chief Petty Officer	34 6	35 3	36 0

7 Year Rate

	(C)	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
" Ordinary Seaman	—	—	14 6
Able Seaman	—	16 6	18 0
Leading Seaman	21 6	22 3	23 0
Petty Officer	27 6	28 3	29 0
Chief Petty Officer	31 0	31 9	32 6

Digitized by Google

" SCHEDULE III

Other Branches

" Ordinary	On entry	(A)
Able	Not passed for Leading	(B)
	Passed for Leading	(A)
Leading	Not Passed for P.O.	(B)
	Passed for P.O.	(A)
Petty Officer ...	Qualified	(B)
	With additional qualifications	(A)
Chief Petty Officer...	Qualified	(B)
	With additional qualifications	(A)

Standard Rate

	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.
" Ordinary Rating	—	17 6
Able Rating	20 0	21 6
Leading Rating	25 0	26 6
Petty Officer	31 0	32 6
Chief Petty Officer	34 6	36 0

7 Year Rate

	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.
" Ordinary Rating	—	14 6
Able Rating	16 6	18 0
Leading Rating	21 6	23 0
Petty Officer	27 6	29 0
Chief Petty Officer	31 0	32 6

" SCHEDULE IV

Artificers

Standard Rate

	Basic Pay	Trade Pay	Charge Pay
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
" 5th Class (Leading)	25 0	—	—
Acting 4th Class (P.O.)	31 0	1 0	—
4th Class (P.O.)	32 6	1 0	—
3rd Class (C.P.O.)	34 6	1 6	—
2nd Class (C.P.O.)	36 0	1 6	—
1st Class (C.P.O.)	36 0	1 6	—
Chief Artificer (C.P.O.)	36 0	2 0	1 6

7 Year Rate

	Basic Pay	Trade Pay	Charge Pay
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
" 5th Class (Leading)	21 6	—	—
Acting 4th Class (P.O.)	27 6	1 0	—
4th Class (P.O.)	29 0	1 0	—
3rd Class (C.P.O.)	31 0	1 6	—
2nd Class (C.P.O.)	32 6	1 6	—
1st Class (C.P.O.)	32 6	1 6	—
Chief Artificer (C.P.O.)	32 6	2 0	1 6

Digitized by Google

" SCHEDULE V

MECHANICIANS

	Standard Rate	7 Year Rate
	s. d.	s. d.
" 3rd Class (P.O.)	32 6	29 0
2nd Class (P.O.)	32 6	29 0
1st Class (C.P.O.)	36 0	32 6
Chief Mechanician	36 0	32 6

	Trade Pay	Charge Pay
	s. d.	s. d.
" After 3 years as Mechanician	1 0	—
After 5 years as Mechanician	1 6	—
Chief Mechanician	2 0	1 6

" SCHEDULE VI

MOTOR MECHANICS AND ORDNANCE MECHANICS

	Standard Rate
	s. d.
" Chief Motor Mechanic—2nd and 1st Class (C.P.O.)	36 0
Ordnance Mechanic—2nd and 1st Class (C.P.O.)	36 0

" SCHEDULE VII

AIRCREWMEN

	Standard Rate
	s d.
" Aircrewman II (P.O.)	42 6
Aircrewman I (C.P.O.)	48 0

" SCHEDULE VIII

ARTISANS

	Standard Rate
	s. d.
" 5th Class (Able)	21 6
Acting 4th Class Leading	25 0
4th Class Leading	26 6
3rd Class, 2nd Class, 1st Class } P.O....	32 6
Chief (C.P.O.)	36 0

" SCHEDULE IX

ROYAL NAVAL SHORE WIRELESS SERVICE

	Standard Rate
	s. d.
" Telegraphist	20 0
Telegraphist (passed for Leading)	21 6
Leading Telegraphist	25 0
Leading Telegraphist (passed for P.O.)	26 6
Petty Officer Telegraphist	31 0
Petty Officer Telegraphist with additional qualifications	32 6

Digitized by Google

"SCHEDULE X

JUNIORS AND APPRENTICES

	s.	d.
"Juniors		
"Junior, 2nd Class	5	6
Junior, 1st Class	7	0
A Junior at age 17	10	0
"Apprentices		
"1st Year of Training	5	6
2nd Year of Training	7	0
At age 17	10	0
At age 17½	17	6

"SCHEDULE XI

ROYAL MARINES

"(*a*) General Duties Branch, Technical Branch (Non-Tradesmen)		
"Marine, 2nd Class ...	Recruit	(A)
"Marine, 1st Class ...	No S.Q. or Star Qualification	(B)
	3rd Class S.Q. or Star Qualification	
	3rd Class S.Q. or Star Qualification passed for Corporal	(A)
	2nd Class S.Q. whether or not passed for Corporal	
"Corporal	No S.Q. or Star Qualification	(C)
	3rd Class S.Q. or Star Qualification	
	3rd Class S.Q. or Star Qualification passed for Sergeant	(B)
	2nd Class S.Q. not passed for Sergeant ...	
	2nd Class S.Q. passed for Sergeant	
	1st Class S.Q. whether or not passed for Sergeant	(A)
"Sergeant	No S.Q. or Star Qualification	(C)
	3rd Class S.Q. or Star Qualification	
	2nd Class S.Q.	(B)
	1st Class S.Q.	(A)
"Colour Sergeant ...	No S.Q. or Star Qualification	(C)
	3rd Class S.Q. or Star Qualification	
	2nd Class S.Q.	(B)
	1st Class S.Q.	(A)
Q.M.S.	... ...	(A)
R.S.M.	... ...	(A)
"(*b*) Musicians		
"Musician, 2nd Class ...	On entry	(A)
"Musician, 1st Class ...	No S.Q.	(B)
	3rd Class S.Q.	
	3rd Class S.Q. passed for Band Corporal ...	
	2nd Class S.Q. whether or not passed for Band Corporal	(A)
"Band Corporal ...	No S.Q.	(C)
	3rd Class S.Q.	
	3rd Class S.Q. passed for Band Sergeant ...	
	2nd Class S.Q. whether or not passed for Band Sergeant	(B)
	2nd Class S.Q. passed for Band Sergeant ...	
	1st Class S.Q. whether or not passed for Band Sergeant	(A)

Digitized by Google

" SCHEDULE XI—*continued*

ROYAL MARINES

" Band Sergeant	No S.Q.	(C)
	3rd Class S.Q.	
	3rd Class S.Q. passed for Bandmaster ...	(B)
	2nd Class S.Q. not passed for Bandmaster ...	
	2nd Class S.Q. passed for Bandmaster ...	
	1st Class S.Q. whether or not passed for Bandmaster	(A)
" Bandmaster (Colour Sergeant)	No S.Q.—3rd Class S.Q.	(C)
	2nd Class S.Q.	(B)
	1st Class S.Q.	(A)
" Staff Bandmaster (Q.M.S.)	... ...	(A)

	Standard Rate		
	(C)	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
" General Duty Branch, Technical Branch: (Non-Tradesmen)			
" Marine, 2nd Class	—	—	17 6
Marine, 1st Class	—	20 0	21 6
Corporal	25 0	25 9	26 6
Sergeant	31 0	31 9	32 6
Colour Sergeant	34 6	35 3	36 0
Quartermaster Sergeant...	—	—	38 6
Regimental Sergeant Major	—	—	40 6

	7 Year Rate		
	(C)	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
" Marine, 2nd Class	—	—	14 6
Marine, 1st Class	—	16 6	18 0
Corporal	21 6	22 3	23 0
Sergeant	27 6	28 3	29 0
Colour Sergeant	31 0	31 9	32 6
Quartermaster Sergeant	—	—	35 0
Regimental Sergeant Major	—	—	37 0

	Standard Rate		
	(C)	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
" Musicians			
Musician, 2nd Class	—	—	17 6
Musician, 1st Class	—	20 0	21 6
Band Corporal	25 0	25 9	26 6
Band Sergeant	31 0	31 9	32 6
Bandmaster (Colour Sergeant) ...	34 6	35 3	36 0
Staff Bandmaster (Quartermaster Sergeant)	—	—	38 6

	7 Year Rate		
	(C)	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
" Musician, 2nd Class	—	—	14 6
Musician, 1st Class	—	16 6	18 0
Band Corporal	21 6	22 3	23 0
Band Sergeant	27 6	28 3	29 0
Bandmaster (Colour Sergeant) ...	31 0	31 9	32 6
Staff Bandmaster (Quartermaster Sergeant)	—	—	35 0

Digitized by Google

"SCHEDULE XI—*continued*

ROYAL MARINES

"(*c*) Tradesmen

"Marine, 1st Class	3rd Class Tradesman		(B)
	2nd or 1st Class Tradesman		(A)
Corporal	3rd Class Tradesman		(C)
	2nd Class Tradesman		(B)
	1st Class Tradesman		(A)
Sergeant	2nd Class Tradesman		(B)
	1st Class Tradesman		(A)
Colour Sergeant	2nd Class Tradesman		(B)
	1st Class Tradesman		(A)
Quartermaster Sergeant			(A)
Regimental Sergeant Major			(A)

	Standard Rate		
	(C)	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
"Tradesmen			
"Marine 1st Class	—	20 0	21 6
Corporal	25 0	25 9	26 6
Sergeant	—	31 9	32 6
Colour Sergeant	—	35 3	36 0
Quartermaster Sergeant	—	—	38 6
Regimental Sergeant Major	—	—	40 6

	7 Year Rate		
	(C)	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
"Marine, 1st Class	—	16 6	18 0
Corporal	21 6	22 3	23 0
Sergeant	—	28 3	29 0
Colour Sergeant	—	31 9	32 6
Quartermaster Sergeant	—	—	35 0
Regimental Sergeant Major	—	—	37 0

"(*d*) Buglers

"Bugler, 2nd Class	On promotion from Boy Bugler	(A)
Bugler, 1st Class	Not passed for Corporal	(B)
	Passed for Corporal	(A)
Corporal Bugler	Not passed for Sergeant	(B)
	Passed for Sergeant	(A)
Sergeant Bugler	On promotion	(B)
	With additional qualifications	(A)
Bugler Major (Colour Sergeant)	On promotion	(B)
	With additional qualifications	(A)

	Standard Rate	
	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.
"Buglers		
"Bugler, 2nd Class	—	17 6
Bugler, 1st Class	20 0	21 6
Corporal Bugler	25 0	26 6
Sergeant Bugler	31 0	32 6
Bugler Major	34 6	36 0

Digitized by Google

"SCHEDULE XI—*continued*

ROYAL MARINES

	7 Year Rate (B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.
" Bugler, 2nd Class	—	14 6
Bugler, 1st Class	16 6	18 0
Corporal Bugler	21 6	23 0
Sergeant Bugler	27 6	29 0
Bugler Major	31 0	32 6

" SCHEDULE XII

NAVAL RECRUITING SERVICE

	Basic Pay
	s. d.
" Petty Officer and Sergeant Recruiter	29 0
C.P.O. and Colour Sergeant Recruiter	32 6
Recruiting Officer	36 6

" SCHEDULE XIII

NON-CONTINUOUS SERVICE PERSONNEL AND R.N.V.R. INSTRUCTORS

	N.C.S. Higher Rate (C)	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
" Seaman Branch, Marine (General duties and Musicians)			
" Able Seaman	—	18 0	19 6
Leading Seaman	23 0	23 9	24 6
Petty Officer	29 0	29 9	30 6
Chief Petty Officer	32 0	32 9	33 6
R.M. only:			
Quartermaster Sergeant	—	—	35 6
Regimental Sergeant Major ...	—	—	37 6

	N.C.S. Lower Rate (C)	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
" Able Seamen and equivalent rank R.M.	—	14 6	16 0
Leading Seamen and equivalent rank R.M.	19 6	20 3	21 0
Petty Officer and equivalent rank R.M.	25 6	26 3	27 0
Chief Petty Officer and equivalent rank R.M.	28 6	29 3	30 0
R.M. only:			
Quartermaster Sergeant	—	—	32 0
Regimental Sergeant Major ...	—	—	34 0

	N.C.S. Higher Rate (B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.
" Other Branches R.N. and Marine Buglers		
Able Rating and equivalent rank R.M. ...	18 0	19 6
Leading Rating and equivalent rank R.M. ...	23 0	24 6
Petty Officer and equivalent rank R.M.	29 0	30 6
Chief Petty Officer and equivalent rank R.M. ...	32 0	33 6

Digitized by Google

"SCHEDULE XIII—*continued*

NON-CONTINUOUS SERVICE PERSONNEL AND R.N.V.R. INSTRUCTORS

	N.C.S. Lower Rate (B) s. d.	(A) s. d.
"Able Rating and equivalent rank R.M.	14 6	16 0
Leading Rating and equivalent rank R.M.... ...	19 6	21 0
Petty Officer and equivalent rank R.M.	25 6	27 0
Chief Petty Officer and equivalent rank R.M. ...	28 6	30 0

"SCHEDULE XIV

RESERVES

	(C) s. d.	(B) s. d.	(A) s. d.
"(*a*) Seamen Branch			
"Ordinary Rating	—	—	14 6
Able Rating	—	16 6	18 0
Leading Rating	21 6	22 3	23 0
Petty Officer	27 6	28 3	29 0
Chief Petty Officer	31 0	31 9	32 6

	(B) s. d.	(A) s. d.
"(*b*) Other Branches		
"Ordinary Rating	—	14 6
Able Rating	16 6	18 0
Leading Rating	21 6	23 0
Petty Officer	27 6	29 0
Chief Petty Officer	31 0	32 6

	Daily Rate s. d.	Trade Pay s. d.	Charge Pay s. d.
"(*c*) Artificers			
"5th Class (Leading)	21 6	—	—
A/4th Class (P.O.)	27 6	1 0	—
4th Class (P.O.)	29 0	1 0	—
3rd Class (C.P.O.)	31 0	1 6	—
2nd and 1st Class (C.P.O.)	32 6	1 6	—
Chief Artificer (C.P.O.)	32 6	2 0	1 6

	Daily Rate s. d.
"(*d*) Mechanicians	
"3rd Class (P.O.)	29 0
2nd Class (P.O.)	29 0
1st Class (C.P.O.)	32 6
Chief Mechanician	32 6

	Trade Pay s. d.	Charge Pay s. d.
After 3 years as a Mechanician	1 0	—
After 5 years as a Mechanician	1 6	—
Chief Mechanician	2 0	1 6

Digitized by Google

" SCHEDULE XIV—*continued*

RESERVES

	Daily Rate s. d.
" (*e*) Artisans	
" 5th Class (Able)	18 0
A/4th Class (Leading)	21 6
4th Class (Leading)	23 0
3rd, 2nd and 1st Class (P.O.)	29 0
Chief (Chief Petty Officer)	32 6

	(C) s. d.	(B) s. d.	(A) s. d.
" (*f*) R.M.F.V.R.—General Duty Branch, Technical Branch (Non-Tradesmen and Musicians)			
" Marine, 2nd Class	—	—	14 6
Marine, 1st Class	—	16 6	18 0
Corporal	21 6	22 3	23 0
Sergeant	27 6	28 3	29 0
Colour Sergeant	31 0	31 9	32 6
Quartermaster Sergeant	—	—	35 0
Regimental Sergeant Major	—	—	37 0

	(B) s. d.	(A) s. d.
" (*g*) Royal Naval Special Reserve—During 2nd and 3rd period of training		
" Ordinary Rating	—	12 0
Able Rating	14 0	15 6
Leading Rating	18 6	20 0
Petty Officer	25 6	—

There is NO addition of 6d. a day to the above scales for men aged 21 or over.

	Daily Rate s. d.
" (*h*) Juniors—R.N.V.R.	
" On entry below age 17	5 6
At age 17	10 0
On attaining age 17½	14 6

SCHEDULE XV

MARRIAGE ALLOWANCE

	Daily Rate s. d.
" Recruiting Officer Regimental Sergeant Major R.M. and Q.M.S., R.M.	12 0
Chief Petty Officer	10 0
Petty Officer	9 6
Leading Seaman and below	8 0

Ratings who are entitled to, but not provided with, married quarters and to whom Marriage Allowance is being paid, may be granted an additional allowance of 3s. 0d. a day.

Digitized by Google

" SCHEDULE XVI

DIVING PAY

" With effect from 1st December, 1957, Diving Extra Pay may be paid under the conditions and at the rates as follows:—

Standard Divers

Diving Pay may be paid to qualified Officers and men, including any Officer who has completed a course at a Diving School and whose duties necessitate his going under water or pressure, when using any approved diving apparatus during diving operations carried out with the authority of a Commanding Officer.

" 2. Divers may receive payment for each dive calculated according to the scale in paragraph 3 or a payment of 5s. 0d. whichever is the greater sum. Where, however, a diver makes several descents in one day of which more than two qualify by this scale for less than 5s. 0d., only two of these short dives will qualify for payment.

Ratings who hold the specialist qualification of Diver 1st Class for which they receive Scale A pay, are eligible for the same payment as other divers.

" 3. The rates of dip money are:

" Class of work and circumstances in which extra pay may be paid	Rank and Rating	Depth Feet	Rate for each minute under water or compression as part of a dive
			s. d.
Diving in any approved apparatus. This includes periods in a recompression or decompression chamber which are related to a dive.	All Officers: Ratings:— (*a*) Qualified Divers 1st, 2nd or 3rd Class. (*b*) Ratings employed in diving instruction. N.B.—Payment may not be made to ratings under initial training for divers 3rd Class.	Up to 120 ... 120–180 ... 180–240 ... 240–270 ... 270–300 ... thence for each additional 30 ft. ... ... to 570–600 ... thence for each additional 30 ft. ... ... to 960–1,000 ...	2 3 4 5 6 1 1 4 1½ 2 11½

" 4. Other Divers.

" The scale of payment for other divers is as follows:—

	Depth Feet	Rate for each minute under water
Clearance Divers	Up to 33	2d.
Other divers free of a lifeline	33–80	3d.
	80–140	4d.
	140–180	6d.
	180–240	8d.

These divers are also eligible for the minimum payment of 5s. 0d. under the conditions of paragraph 2 above.

" 5. Self-contained divers with lifeline.

These divers may be paid a special rate of 1d. a minute irrespective of depth. They are eligible for a minimum payment of 2s. 6d.

Digitized by Google

" 6. Attendants.

Attendants (who must be qualified divers) and standby divers may be paid one quarter the rate earned by the diver to whom they are attached. Attendants in a decompression or recompression chamber may receive the same rate as the diver.

" SCHEDULE XVII

" Exercises in Recompression Chambers—The extra pay for such exercises will be half the standard rate for divers for the depth represented. Attendants in recompression chambers under pressure may receive the same rate as for divers.

" 2. Exercises in Submarine Escape—Payment by the scale as for standard divers may be made to Officers and men of the Submarine Branch when they are carrying out practical submarine escape drill and duties at the Submarine Escape Training Tank, H.M.S. DOLPHIN. No allowance is payable to Officers and men undergoing training in the technique.

" SCHEDULE XVIII

" Hazard Money—Divers in search of explosives or working inside wrecks may receive payment at the rate of time and one half of the scale appropriate to the equipment used.

" 2. Gratuities—For dives requiring despatch or for important skilled work satisfactorily performed, a gratuity up to £5 may be paid for depths up to 180 feet and up to £10 for depths in excess of 180 feet. This gratuity is in lieu of diving pay. One quarter of the gratuity may be paid to the attendant in lieu of his diving pay.

" 3. Bonus—For recovery of articles a bonus not exceeding one quarter the value of the article and in any case not exceeding £1 may be given in lieu of the payment by the appropriate scale, one quarter being given to the attendant.

" SCHEDULE XIX

" MISCELLANEOUS

" With effect from 1st January, 1958, ratings using the special hot detergent process in bilges of machinery spaces and compartments in ships where access is exceptionally difficult may be paid an allowance of 3s. 9d. a day."

Her Majesty, having taken the said Memorial into consideration, was pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to approve of what is therein proposed.

And the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

W. G. Agnew.

N.P. 1633/58

Printed by HER MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE PRESS,
Drury Lane, W.C.2

Digitized by Google

No. $\frac{6^*}{NP}$

AT THE COURT AT BUCKINGHAM PALACE

The 7th day of May, 1958

Present,

THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY
IN COUNCIL

Whereas there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, dated the 8th day of April, 1958 (N.P. 749/58) in the words following, viz:—

"Whereas by Section 3 of the Naval and Marine Pay and Pensions Act, 1865, it is enacted, *inter alia*, that all pay, pensions or other allowances in the nature thereof payable in respect of services in Your Majesty's Naval or Marine Force to a person being or having been an Officer, Seaman or Marine therein, shall be paid in such manner and subject to such restrictions, conditions and provisions as are from time to time directed by Order in Council:

"And Whereas by Orders in Council dated the 1st November, 1956, and the 5th April, 1957, certain rates of pay and allowances were laid down for Officers of Your Majesty's Naval and Marine Forces:

"And Whereas by Order in Council dated the 29th April, 1949, certain rates of Marriage Allowance were laid down:

"And Whereas we are of opinion that certain of these rates of pay and Marriage Allowance require revision:

"And Whereas we consider that Recruiting Staff Officers, Royal Navy and Royal Marines should be placed on Naval conditions of service:

"We beg leave humbly to recommend that Your Majesty may be graciously pleased by Your Order in Council, to sanction the proposals contained in the Schedules annexed hereto, with effect from the 5th day of April, 1958, except where otherwise provided:

"The Lords Commissioners of Your Majesty's Treasury have signified their concurrence in these proposals."

"*SCHEDULE I—GENERAL*

"1. The rates of full pay and marriage allowance in the following Schedules to apply, subject to the regulations issued by the Admiralty, to Officers of the Royal Navy and Royal Marines, and also, in accordance with their several ranks and subject to the regulations governing their service, to Officers of the Royal Naval Reserve, the Royal Naval Volunteer Reserve and the Royal Marine Forces Volunteer Reserve, while serving or training in H.M. Ships or Establishments or while called out for actual service in war or emergency. The rates prescribed not to apply to National Service Officers or to Officers appointed for time only or otherwise holding naval rank for purposes of status only.

"2. Increments of pay for R.N.R., R.N.V.R., and R.M.F.V.R. Officers to continue to depend on mobilised service on naval rates of pay in the confirmed rank.

"3. National Service Officers to continue to receive full pay and marriage allowance in accordance with the provisions of Order in Council dated the 1st November, 1956.

Digitized by Google

"*SCHEDULE II—FULL PAY*

1. Royal Navy—General and Supplementary Lists and Instructor Officers.

"*Rank or equivalent rank*	*Daily Rate* £ s. d.
"Cadet at Britannia R.N. College, Dartmouth	10 0
Cadet in Ship of the Fleet	11 6
Midshipman at Britannia R.N. College, Dartmouth	15 0
Midshipman in Ship of the Fleet	19 0
Acting Sub-Lieutenant	1 4 0
Sub-Lieutenant	1 8 0
Lieutenant on promotion	1 14 0
After 3 years	2 6 0
After 6 years	2 8 0
After 8 years	2 10 0*
After 10 years	2 12 0*
After 12 years	2 14 0*
Lieutenant Commander on promotion	3 1 0
After 3 years	3 5 0
After 6 years	3 9 0
After 9 years	3 15 0
Commander on promotion	4 5 0
After 2 years	4 8 0
After 4 years	4 11 0
After 6 years	4 14 0
After 8 years	4 17 0
Captain on promotion	5 6 0
After 2 years	5 11 0
After 4 years	5 16 0
After 6 years	6 1 0
After 8 years	6 6 0
Commodore 1st Class Rear Admiral }	8 6 0
Vice Admiral	10 6 0
Admiral	12 6 0
Admiral of the Fleet	14 6 0

"2. Medical Officers.

"*Rank*	*Daily Rate* £ s. d.
"Acting Surgeon Lieutenant	1 16 0
Surgeon Lieutenant	2 2 0
At 1 year's seniority	2 4 0
At 2 years seniority	2 6 0
At 3 years seniority	2 8 0
At 4 years seniority	2 15 0
At 6 years seniority	2 18 0
Surgeon Lieutenant Commander on promotion	3 11 0
After 2 years	3 17 0
After 4 years	4 3 0
After 6 years	4 6 0

* These rates to be restricted to Lieutenants on the Supplementary List.

Digitized by Google

"Rank	Daily Rate £ s. d.
Surgeon Commander on promotion	4 11 0
After 2 years	4 17 0
After 4 years	5 3 0
After 6 years	5 6 0
Surgeon Captain on promotion	5 14 0
After 2 years	5 17 0
After 4 years	6 0 0
After 6 years	6 3 0
After 8 years	6 9 0
Surgeon Rear Admiral	8 6 0
Surgeon Vice Admiral	10 6 0

"3. Dental Officers.

"Rank	Daily Rate £ s. d.
"Acting Surgeon Lieutenant (D)	1 16 0
Surgeon Lieutenant (D)	2 2 0
At 1 year's seniority	2 4 0
At 2 years seniority	2 6 0
At 3 years seniority	2 8 0
At 4 years seniority	2 12 0
At 6 years seniority	2 15 0
Surgeon Lieutenant Commander (D) on promotion	3 7 6
After 2 years	3 13 6
After 4 years	3 19 6
After 6 years	4 2 6
Surgeon Commander (D) on promotion	4 7 6
After 2 years	4 13 6
After 4 years	4 19 6
After 6 years	5 2 6
Surgeon Captain (D) on promotion	5 10 6
After 2 years	5 13 6
After 4 years	5 16 6
After 6 years	6 1 0
After 8 years	6 6 0
Surgeon Rear Admiral (D)	8 6 0

"4. Chaplains of all denominations.

	Daily Rate £ s. d.
"Chaplain on entry	2 0 0
After 2 years	2 4 0
After 4 years	2 9 0
After 6 years	2 15 0
After 8 years	3 0 0
After 10 years	3 3 0
After 12 years	3 6 0
After 14 years	3 10 0
After 16 years	3 13 0
After 18 years	3 18 0

Digitized by Google

	Daily Rate £ s. d.
After 20 years	4 2 0
After 22 years	4 6 0
After 24 years	4 10 0
After 26 years	4 14 0
After 28 years	4 18 0
Chaplain of the Fleet	5 18 0

"The two Senior Chaplains holding the appointments of Senior Chaplain, Church of Scotland and Free Churches, and Senior Roman Catholic Chaplain, respectively, to receive a special rate of full pay of £5 2s. 0d. a day whilst so appointed, and on ceasing to hold these appointments, to revert to their normal rate of pay on the scale above.

"5. Special Duties List Officers, Royal Navy and Royal Marines.

"Rank or equivalent Rank	*Daily Rate* £ s. d.
"Sub-Lieutenant on promotion	2 0 0
After 2 years	2 6 0
Lieutenant on promotion	2 8 0
After 2 years	2 10 0
After 4 years	2 12 0
After 6 years	2 14 0
After 8 years	2 16 0
Lieutenant Commander on promotion	3 1 0
After 3 years	3 5 0
After 6 years	3 9 0
After 8 years	3 12 0
After 11 years	3 15 0

Commander as for General List Officers in paragraph 1 above.

"Point of Entry to the above scale—Sub-Lieutenants to enter the scale at the minimum rate except in the following circumstances. Where on the day before promotion the officer's total emoluments as rating by way of :—

"(i) { Basic Pay
Length of Service Pay
Badge Pay
Charge Pay
Certificate Pay
Trade Pay
Instructor's Pay
Master-at-Arms' Allowance

plus

"(ii) 2s. 0d. a day

exceed 40s. 0d. but do not exceed 46s. 0d. entry to be at the "after 2 year" rate of 46s. 0d. a day and this to remain in issue until promotion to Lieutenant.

"Where the resultant total as calculated above, exceeds 46s. 0d. the Sub-Lieutenant to retain his rating's emoluments, plus 2s. 0d. a day until promoted to Lieutenant. If, on promotion, the rate of pay in issue based on rating's emoluments does not exactly equal a point in the Lieutenants' scale, the point of entry to the scale to be the point immediately above. Officers to proceed by normal increments from their point of entry to the maximum of the Lieutenants' scale.

Digitized by Google

"6. Royal Marine Officers (General List).

"Rank	*Daily Rate* £ s. d.
"2nd Lieutenant	19 0
Acting Lieutenant	1 4 0
Lieutenant on promotion	1 8 0
After 1 year	1 14 0
After 4 years	2 6 0
After 7 years	2 8 0
Captain on promotion	3 1 0
After 3 years	3 5 0
After 6 years	3 9 0
After 9 years	3 15 0
Major on promotion	4 5 0
After 2 years	4 8 0
After 4 years	4 11 0
After 6 years	4 14 0
After 8 years	4 17 0
Lieutenant-Colonel on promotion	5 6 0
After 2 years	5 11 0
After 4 years	5 16 0
Colonel on promotion	6 1 0
After 2 years	6 6 0
Major-General	8 6 0
Lieutenant-General	10 6 0
General	12 6 0

(Brigadier to receive pay as a Colonel)

"SCHEDULE III—MARRIAGE ALLOWANCE

"1. Married officers, aged 25 or over, to be eligible for marriage allowance at the following rates:—

"Rank or equivalent rank	*Daily Rate* £ s. d.
"Rear Admiral and above Commodore 1st Class	1 16 6
Commodore 2nd Class Captain with 6 years' service	1 11 6
Captain with less than 6 years' service Commander	1 8 0
Lieutenant Commander	1 5 0
Lieutenant and below	1 2 6

"2. An abatement of 3s. 0d. a day to be made from the above rates at Admiralty discretion.

"3. Married officers under the age of 25 to be eligible for marriage allowance of 84s. 0d. a week.

"SCHEDULE IV—RECRUITING STAFF OFFICERS

"Recruiting Staff Officers, Royal Navy and Royal Marines who so elect to be placed on Naval conditions of service with effect from the 1st day of January, 1958.

"2. Full pay to be at the rate current for a Lieutenant Commander R.N. or Captain R.M. of 9 years seniority on the General List, with allowances appropriate to the rank.

Digitized by Google

"3. Recruiting Staff Officers R.N. and R.M. to have the status of a Commander R.N. or Major R.M. respectively.

"*SCHEDULE V—RELATIVE NAVAL RANK FOR THE PURPOSE OF PAYMENT OF ALLOWANCES* ...

"For the purpose of the payment of allowances, Chaplains and Officers of the Royal Marines to rank with Officers of the Royal Navy as follows:—

"(1) Chaplains of all denominations	*Relative Naval Rank*
Under 6 years' seniority	Lieutenant
Of and over 6 years' seniority	Lieutenant Commander
Of and over 14 years' seniority	Commander
Of and over 22 years' seniority	Captain of under 6 years
Of and over 28 years' seniority	Captain of 6 years
Chaplain of the Fleet	Rear Admiral.

"The above table applies to permanent active list R.N. Chaplains and to permanent R.N.V.R. Chaplains. For retired Chaplains re-employed and temporary Chaplains the same table applies with the substitution of the words "paid service" for "seniority".

"(2) Royal Marine Officers (General List)

"*Rank*	*Relative Naval Rank*
"2nd Lieutenant	Midshipman
Acting Lieutenant	Acting Sub-Lieutenant
Lieutenant on promotion	Sub-Lieutenant
Lieutenant after 1 year	Lieutenant
Captain	Lieutenant Commander
Major	Commander
Lieutenant-Colonel	Captain of under 6 years
Colonel	Captain of 6 years
Major-General	Rear Admiral
Lieutenant-General	Vice Admiral
General	Admiral

NOTE:—A Brigadier receives Colonel's allowances

"(3) Royal Marine Special Duties List Officers	*Relative Naval Rank* (Special Duties List)
2nd Lieutenant	Sub-Lieutenant
Lieutenant	Lieutenant
Captain	Lieutenant Commander
Major	Commander"

Her Majesty, having taken the said Memorial into consideration, was pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to approve of what is therein proposed.

And the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

W. G. Agnew.

N.P. 2478/58

Printed by HER MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE PRESS,
Drury Lane, W.C.2

Digitized by Google

No. $\frac{7*}{NP}$

AT THE COURT AT BUCKINGHAM PALACE

The 3rd day of June, 1958

Present,

THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY
IN COUNCIL

Whereas there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, dated the 27th day of May, 1958 (N.P. 2288/58) in the words following, viz.:—

"Whereas by Section 3 of the Naval and Marine Pay and Pensions Act, 1865, it is enacted, *inter alia*, that all pay, pensions or other allowances in the nature therof payable in respect of service in Your Majesty's Naval or Marine Forces to a person being or having been an Officer, Seaman or Marine therein, shall be paid in such manner and subject to such restrictions, conditions and provisions as are from time to time directed by Order in Council:

"And whereas a surplus of Officers and men on the Active List exists in certain Branches, Ranks and seniorities and special provision is necessary to reduce the Lists to the establishments estimated to be necessary:

"And whereas by Order in Council date 28th January, 1958, sanction was given to introduce revised Service retired pay and pensions regulations for officers and men in order to provide compensation for those whose careers are prematurely terminated, and to provide special resettlement grants for those retiring under existing regulations:

"And whereas by Section IV of Schedule II to Order in Council dated 28th January, 1958, sanction was given to award a resettlement grant in addition to his pension to any Royal Naval rating or Royal Marine who leaves the Royal Navy after 4th April, 1957, on completion of, or on invaliding when engaged to complete, engagements totalling not less than 22 years service or 15 years service of which the last 10 years should have been continuous:

"And whereas we deem it expedient to make provision for the award of a resettlement grant to those Royal Naval ratings or Royal Marines who may leave the service on completion of, or on invaliding when engaged to complete, engagements totalling not less than 15 years service of which the last 10 years should have been continuous, but who have not been awarded a pension:

"We beg leave humbly to recommend that Your Majesty may be graciously pleased to approve by Your Order in Council the amendment of Section IV of Schedule II to Order in Council dated 28th January, 1958, in accordance with the proposals set out below:

'18. Any Royal Naval rating or Royal Marine who leaves the Royal Navy after 4th April, 1957, on completion of, or on invaliding when engaged to complete, engagements totalling not less than 22 years service, or 15 years service of which the last 10 years should have been continuous, may be awarded a resettlement grant under the following terms:—

(*a*) The rate of grant will in all cases be £250.

(*b*) A R.N. rating or Royal Marine can qualify only once for a grant.

Digitized by Google

(*c*) The grant will not be payable in addition to the special capital payment under Section III.

(*d*) The grant will be free of Income Tax.

(*e*) The grant will not be payable to any R.N. rating or Royal Marine who has left or shall leave the Royal Navy voluntarily for his own reasons, compassionate or otherwise, nor to any who is compulsorily discharged for misconduct or inefficiency unless when the causes are not within his own control he has completed 15 years reckonable service.'

"The Lords Commissioners of Your Majesty's Treasury have signified their concurrence in these proposals."

Her Majesty, having taken the said Memorial into consideration, was pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to approve of what is therein proposed.

And the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

W. G. Agnew.

NP. 2288/58

Printed by HER MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE PRESS,
Drury Lane, W.C.2

Digitized by Google

No. 8*
NCW

AT THE COURT AT BUCKINGHAM PALACE

The 25th day of June, 1958

Present,

THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY IN COUNCIL

Whereas there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, dated the 10th day of June, 1958 (N.C.W./S.D. 3543/57), in the words following, viz.:—

"Whereas by Section 3 of the Naval and Marine Pay and Pensions Act, 1865, it is enacted, *inter alia*, that all pay, pensions or other allowances in the nature thereof payable in respect of services in Your Majesty's Naval or Marine Force to a person being or having been an Officer, Seaman or Marine therein shall be paid in such manner and subject to such restrictions, conditions and provisions as are from time to time directed by Order in Council:

"And whereas Orders in Council dated the 12th day of August, 1907, the 14th day of October, 1947, and the 10th day of March, 1952, sanctioned (among other things) the titles for ratings in the Communication Branch of the Royal Navy:

"And whereas we consider that the titles so sanctioned could, in the light of changed conditions, with advantage be replaced by titles which describe more exactly the duties performed, as shown in the annexed Schedule:

"We beg leave humbly to recommend that Your Majesty may be graciously pleased by Your Order in Council to sanction the new titles in the annexed Schedule for these ratings.

"The Lords Commissioners of Your Majesty's Treasury have been informed of these proposals.

"SCHEDULE

"New Title	*To Replace*
"Junior Tactical Communication Operator.	Junior Signalman and Signal Boy.
Tactical Communication Operator, 3rd Class.	Ordinary Signalman.
Tactical Communication Operator, 2nd Class.	Signalman not passed for Leading Signalman.
Tactical Communication Operator, 1st Class.	Signalman passed for Leading Signalman.
Leading Tactical Communication Operator.	Leading Signalman.
Communication Yeoman	Yeoman of Signals.
Chief Communication Yeoman ...	Chief Yeoman of Signals.
Tactical Communication Instructor ...	Signal Instructor.
Junior Radio Communication Operator.	Junior Telegraphist and Boy Telegraphist.
Radio Communication Operator, 3rd Class.	Ordinary Telegraphist.

Digitized by Google

Radio Communication Operator, 2nd Class.	Telegraphist not passed for Leading Telegraphist.
Radio Communication Operator, 1st Class.	Telegraphist passed for Leading Telegraphist.
Leading Radio Communication Operator.	Leading Telegraphist.
Radio Communication Supervisor ...	Petty Officer Telegraphist.
Chief Radio Communication Supervisor.	Chief Petty Officer Telegraphist.
Radio Communication Instructor ...	Wireless Instructor.

"CORRESPONDING NEW TITLES FOR RADIO COMMUNICATION RATINGS WHEN EMPLOYED:

As Aircrew	*On Electronic Warfare Duties*
—	Junior Radio Operator Special.
—	Radio Operator Special, 3rd Class.
Radio Communication Operator Air, 2nd Class.	Radio Operator Special, 2nd Class.
Radio Communication Operator Air, 1st Class.	Radio Operator Special, 1st Class.
Leading Radio Communication Operator Air.	Leading Radio Operator Special.
Radio Communication Supervisor Air	Radio Supervisor Special.
Chief Radio Communication Supervisor Air.	Chief Radio Supervisor Special.
—	Radio Special Instructor."

Her Majesty, having taken the said Memorial into consideration, was pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to approve of what is therein proposed.

And the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

W. G. Agnew.

NCW 05390/58

Printed by HER MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE PRESS,
Drury Lane, W.C.2

Digitized by Google

No. $\frac{9*}{NCW}$

AT THE COURT AT BUCKINGHAM PALACE

The 30th day of July, 1958.

PRESENT,

THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY IN COUNCIL.

WHEREAS there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, dated the 30th day of June, 1958 (N.C.W. 5230/58), in the words following, viz.:—

"WHEREAS we are desirous of appointing His Majesty King Olav V of Norway, G.C.B., G.C.V.O., to be an Honorary Admiral in Your Majesty's Fleet;

We beg leave humbly to recommend that Your Majesty may be graciously pleased, by Your Order in Council, to sanction our conferring this honorary rank upon His Majesty."

HER MAJESTY, having taken the said Memorial into consideration, was pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to approve of what is therein proposed.

AND the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

W. G. Agnew.

NCW. 5230/58.

Printed in Great Britain under the authority of HER MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE
By HARRISON AND SONS, LTD., London.
(SO 12954) Wt. 23507-P 4434 125 10/58 H & S Ltd. Gp. 578.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

No. 10*
L

STATUTORY INSTRUMENTS

1958 No. 1266

INJURIES IN WAR COMPENSATION

The Injuries in War (Compensation) (Persons afloat under Admiralty) Amendment Order, 1958

Made - - - - 30*th July*, 1958
Coming into Operation 30*th July*, 1958

At the Court at Buckingham Palace, the 30th day of July, 1958

Present,

The Queen's Most Excellent Majesty in Council

Whereas there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty recommending that the Regulations appearing in the Schedule attached thereto be incorporated in the Orders in Council framing the scheme for the benefit of persons employed afloat by or under the Admiralty or Army Council.

Now, therefore, Her Majesty, having taken the said Memorial into consideration, and in exercise of the powers conferred on Her by section one of the Injuries in War (Compensation) Act, 1914(a), as extended by section two of the Injuries in War Compensation Act, 1914 (Session 2)(b), and of all other powers Her enabling, is pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to approve of what is therein proposed, and to order, as it is hereby ordered, as follows:—

1. The Regulations set out in the Schedule to this Order shall be deemed to be incorporated in the Order in Council dated the twenty-seventh day of May, 1915(c), as amended by Orders in Council dated the eighth day of June, 1916(d), the eleventh day of March(e), the eleventh day of June(f) and the third day of December, 1920(g), the thirty-first day of October, 1921(h), the seventh day of November, 1924(i), and the twenty-ninth day of March, 1949(j), respectively. Any provision of the said Orders in Council inconsistent with the said Regulations shall be void and of no effect, without prejudice to the validity of any award thereunder made before the commencement of this Order.

2. This Order may be cited as the Injuries in War (Compensation) (Persons afloat under Admiralty) Amendment Order, 1958.

And the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

W. G. Agnew.

(a) 4 & 5 Geo. 5. c. 30.
(b) 5 & 6 Geo. 5. c. 18.
(c) S.R. & O. 1915/555 (Rev. X, p. 1065: 1915 I, p. 312).
(d) S.R. & O. 1916/395 (Rev. X, p. 1071: 1916 I, p. 425).
(e) S.R. & O. 1920/570 (Rev. X, p. 1073: 1920 I, p. 980).
(f) S.R. & O. 1920/1307 (Rev. X, p. 1075: 1920 I, p. 982).
(g) S.R. & O. 1920/2352 (Rev. X, p. 1079: 1920 I, p. 987).
(h) S.R. & O. 1921/1690 (Rev. X, p. 1081: 1921, p. 337).
(i) S.R. & O. 1924/1285 (Rev. X, p. 1083: 1924, p. 598).
(j) S.I. 1949/599 (1949 I, p. 2357).

Digitized by Google

SCHEDULE

1. In this Schedule the expression " war injury " means a war injury as defined by section 8 of the Personal Injuries (Emergency Provisions) Act, 1939(k), or an injury falling within section 1 of the Pensions (Mercantile Marine) Act, 1942(l).

2. The Admiralty and the Army Council may in accordance with the provisions of the following paragraphs increase any pension payable under the Scheme to a person in respect of an injury or disablement, not being a war injury, sustained by him.

3.—(1) Where a person to whom any such pension is payable under the Scheme suffers or has suffered a total destruction of earning capacity lasting for thirteen weeks or more, his pension may be increased to the sum of £2 17s. 6d. in respect of each week during which he suffers or has suffered such total destruction of earning capacity, and may be further increased by a sum equivalent to any payments of unemployability supplement to which he would have had the right by virtue of regulations made under subsection (1) of section 82 of the National Insurance (Industrial Injuries) Act, 1946(m), if that subsection had applied to him.

(2) Where a person to whom any such pension is payable under the Scheme suffers or has suffered a partial impairment of earning capacity his pension may be increased to such sum, not exceeding £2 0s. 0d., in respect of each week during which he suffers such partial impairment of earning capacity as shall in the opinion of the Admiralty or the Army Council be equivalent to two-thirds of the loss of his earning capacity in that week.

4. An increase in pension made under this Order may take effect from the 1st day of January, 1957.

EXPLANATORY NOTE

(This Note is not part of the Order, but is intended to indicate its general purport.)

This Order provides for increases in certain pensions payable under the Injuries in War Compensation Act, 1914, by virtue of a scheme framed under an Order in Council dated the 27th May, 1915, as subsequently amended, to or in respect of persons employed afloat under the Admiralty or the Army Council in connection with warlike operations during the 1914 to 1918 War, as compensation for injuries or disablement by sickness attributable to the nature and conditions of the employment.

(k) 2 & 3 Geo. 6. c. 82. (l) 5 & 6 Geo. 6. c. 26. (m) 9 & 10 Geo. 6. c. 62.

L 6631/56

Printed by HER MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE PRESS,
Drury Lane, W.C.2

(95520) Wt. 23897—P. 4460 145 9/58 D.L.

Digitized by Google

No. 11*
NL

STATUTORY INSTRUMENTS

1958 No. 1264

HARBOURS, DOCKS, PIERS AND FERRIES

The Dockyard Port of Rosyth Order, 1958

Made - - - -	*30th July*, 1958
Laid before Parliament	*7th August*, 1958
Coming into Operation	*1st September*, 1958

At the Court at Buckingham Palace, the 30th day of July, 1958

Present,

The Queen's Most Excellent Majesty in Council

Her Majesty, in pursuance of Sections 3, 5, 6 and 7 of the Dockyard Ports Regulation Act, 1865(a), and of all other powers enabling Her in that behalf, and as to the Rules set out in the Second Schedule hereto, on the recommendation of the Admiralty and, in so far as Section 7 of the Act is concerned, on the joint recommendation of the Admiralty and the Minister of Transport and Civil Aviation, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, is pleased to order, and it is hereby ordered, as follows:—

Commencement and Citation

1. This Order shall come into operation on the 1st day of September, 1958, and may be cited as the Dockyard Port of Rosyth Order, 1958.

Interpretation

2.—(1) The Interpretation Act, 1889(b), shall apply to the interpretation of this Order as it applies to the interpretation of an Act of Parliament.

(2) In this Order the following expressions shall, unless the context otherwise requires, have the meanings respectively assigned to them, namely:—

"the Act" means the Dockyard Ports Regulation Act, 1865;

"the Dockyard Port" means the Dockyard Port of Rosyth as it is described in Article 3 hereof;

"master" means the person having command or charge of a vessel for the time being;

"power driven vessel" includes any vessel propelled by machinery;

"Queen's Harbour Master" means the person for the time being appointed under the Act to be Queen's Harbour Master for Rosyth and any person having authority to act as Queen's Harbour Master;

"under way" A vessel is "under way" when she is not at anchor or made fast to the shore or aground;

"vessel" includes every description of water craft used or capable of being used as a means of transportation on water; battlepractice targets and other floating naval targets; and any of Her Majesty's Ships and vessels in charge of Her Majesty's officers except where otherwise provided;

"whistle" means any vessel's whistle or siren.

(a) 28 & 29 Vict. c. 125. (b) 52 & 53 Vict. c. 63.

Digitized by Google

Description of Limits

3. For the purposes of the Act and of this Order the limits of the Dockyard Port shall be as follows:—

All the waters, bays, creeks and rivers as far as the tide flows, excepting the Harbours of Charlestown, Inverkeithing and South Queensferry, lying between the lines drawn in the following manner—

On the East by a line drawn South (true) through the South Point of Carron Harbour (which is situated about 1,200 yards westward from Burntisland) in the County of Fife to the South Shore of the Forth;

On the West by a line drawn North (true) through Carriden House (which is situated about 3,000 yards eastward from Borrowstouness) in the County of Linlithgow to the North Shore of the Forth.

Delineation of Limits

4. On the Chart annexed to this Order are marked the limits of the Dockyard Port.

Regulations and Rules

5. The Regulations contained in the First Schedule hereto and the Rules contained in the Second Schedule hereto shall operate as therein provided within the limits (as described in Article 3 hereof) of the Dockyard Port, and if any inconsistency shall arise between the said Rules and any regulations at any time in force for preventing collisions at sea, the said Rules shall prevail.

Penalties

6.—(1) The master of every merchant or other private vessel shall observe and cause to be observed the Regulations contained in the First Schedule hereto, so far as they relate to his vessel, and any master or other person who infringes any provision of the said Regulations or who fails to cause the same to be observed or who fails to observe any direction given thereunder or who fails to comply with any condition attached to a licence granted thereunder, shall commit an offence against this Order and shall for every such offence be liable to a penalty not exceeding the sum of ten pounds.

(2) The master of every merchant or other private vessel shall comply with the Rules contained in the Second Schedule hereto and any such master, who by his wilful default infringes any of the said Rules, shall in respect of each offence be guilty of a misdemeanour.

Revocation

7. On the coming into operation of this Order the Orders in Council relating to the Dockyard Port dated the 14th day of February, 1921(**c**), the 12th day of March, 1923(**d**), the 5th day of March, 1931(**e**), the 21st day of February, 1935(**f**), and the 22nd day of October, 1937(**g**) are hereby revoked, without prejudice, however, to the validity of anything done thereunder or to any liability incurred in respect of any act or omission before the date of the coming into operation of this Order, and any licence or direction given or made thereunder, being a licence or direction which could be given or made under this Order, shall continue to have effect as if it were so given or made.

W. G. Agnew.

(c) S.R. & O. 1921/273. (d) S.R. & O. 1923/360. (e) S.R. & O. 1931/130.
(f) S.R. & O. 1935/142. (g) S.R. & O. 1937/972.

Digitized by Google

FIRST SCHEDULE

REGULATIONS

Moorings for Her Majesty's Ships etc.

1. Moorings for Her Majesty's vessels, buoys, lights, marks, mark buoys, and other aids to navigation, and such other buoys as may be required for any purpose in connection with naval, military or air force operations, may be placed by the Queen's Harbour Master in such positions as may be considered necessary for the requirements of Her Majesty's service.

Private moorings

2. No persons shall lay moorings for private vessels, hulks, rafts, pontoons, bathing stages, house boats, timber or any floating structures in the Dockyard Port, except with the licence in writing of the Queen's Harbour Master and in accordance with any conditions attached thereto, and all such moorings shall be in such positions as the Queen's Harbour Master shall deem fit, and shall be removed forthwith on the order of the Queen's Harbour Master.

Clearing anchors and moorings

3. If at any time the anchor of any merchant or other private vessel hooks any Crown moorings, or any electric cables, or moorings of buoys, or any pipe, the master of such vessel shall not proceed to unhook the same, but shall forthwith give notice thereof to the Queen's Harbour Master, in order that aid may be given for clearing such moorings or cables or pipe without doing damage to the same.

Shipkeepers

4. No merchant or other private vessel of above five tons, compelled or allowed to anchor in or near any of the navigable channels of the Dockyard Port, shall be left at any time without a shipkeeper.

Fishing

5.—(1) Any person fishing in the Dockyard Port may be required to comply with directions given to him by the Queen's Harbour Master.

(2) No fishing from boats shall be carried on within one hundred feet of the walls, slipways or boundaries of Her Majesty's Dockyards, floating docks or other Crown establishments.

(3) No fishing may take place

(*a*) in the main navigable channel between the Eastern Port Limits and the Beamer Rock, and

(*b*) in the approach channel to Her Majesty's Dockyard, Rosyth, from the Beamer Rock to the Dockyard Tidal Basin,

except when the channel in which it is proposed to fish is clear of shipping.

(4) For the purpose of this Regulation the main navigable channel is defined as follows:—

(*a*) *Northern Limit*

(i) A line joining the Southern end of Inchcolm Island and Battery Point extended East to the Eastern Port Limit.

(ii) A line joining Battery Point and Beamer Rock.

(*b*) *Southern Limit*

(i) A line joining Oxcars Light and the Southern Point of Inchgarvie Island extended East to the Eastern Port Limit.

(ii) A line joining the Southern Point of Inchgarvie Island and White Tower on Port Edgar Western Breakwater.

Digitized by Google

Dumping of rubbish, etc.

6. No person shall unload, cast or allow to fall

(*a*) into the waters of the Dockyard Port, except with the consent of the Queen's Harbour Master and in such places as he may appoint, or

(*b*) upon the banks or any portion of the shores of the Dockyard Port where the same may be liable to be washed into the waters of the Dockyard Port by rain, tide or otherwise

any ballast, stones, earth, clay, refuse, rubbish or any other substance or object which is or might become a hazard to navigation.

Use of Whistles

7. No person shall use a whistle within the limits of the Dockyard Port except as a signal of distress, to prevent collision or in case of fog.

Reserved areas—marking etc.

8. Whenever it may be necessary for mining or gunnery operations or experiments, dredging operations, or other naval, military or air force purposes, to reserve any area for such operations, experiments or purposes, the area will be marked by buoys coloured green and white, or by posts coloured red, and after twenty-one days' warning notice has been issued by the Admiralty, and published in the Edinburgh Gazette, no vessel shall anchor within or pass through the area so marked, unless compelled to do so by stress of weather or to avoid accident; nor when such area is uncovered or nearly uncovered at low water shall any person pass through or remain in it nor permit any vessel, animal or thing to remain therein except in accordance with permission granted by the Queen's Harbour Master.

Anchorage

9. All merchant and other private vessels within the limits of the Dockyard Port shall comply with any directions given by the Queen's Harbour Master with a view to the proper protection of Her Majesty's vessels and property.

10. No merchant or other private vessel shall make fast to, or lie at, any of the buoys marking the channels or shoals in the Dockyard Port.

11. Save with the licence in writing of the Queen's Harbour Master and in accordance with conditions attached thereto, no merchant or other private vessel shall be moored or fastened to any Crown moorings, buoys, breakwaters, boom defences, dolphins, jetties, piles or vessels in the Dockyard Port.

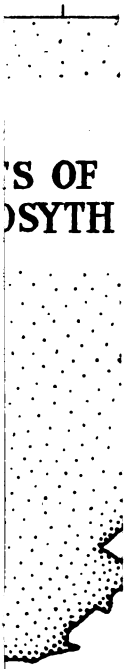
12. No merchant or other private vessel shall anchor or fish on the line of any electric cable or pipe laid down in the Dockyard Port, when such line is indicated by posts or other discernible marks on shore, or within any area shown on the Admiralty charts as an area in which anchorage is prohibited and in respect of which a warning has been conveyed to mariners by notice issued by the Admiralty.

13. Save with the licence in writing of the Queen's Harbour Master and in accordance with any conditions attached thereto, no merchant or other private vessel shall be moored or anchored in the Dockyard Port within two hundred yards from the centre of any of Her Majesty's moorings or from any of Her Majesty's docks, dockyards, arsenals, wharves, vessels, hulks or powder magazines, or be moored, anchored or placed in the Dockyard Port, so as to give a foul berth to any vessel already at anchor or at moorings, or to obstruct the passage or entrance into the Dockyard or Dockyard Port.

14. No merchant or other private vessel shall lie or be moored so as to impede the free approach to any pier in the Dockyard Port used for purposes of regular passenger traffic, and when buoys are placed by the Queen's Harbour Master to mark an approach to such pier, no vessel shall lie within the space so marked.

Digitized by Google

ROSYTI



'S OF
)SYTH

of any vessel
en under way

not less than
ne signal flags
y night at the
oisted by day
tion at North
ort shall keep
tendance upon
l be navigated

utgoing power
over incoming
approach the
en ascertained
pply when an
either of the
ls to keep out
e approaching
h showing the

shall by day,
vhich shall be
3 feet apart,
xhibit 2 lights
re than 6 feet
of these lights
hibited in the
power driven
al Regulations

hall keep out

he other side
up and down
ıry or damage

tow) is about
ır short blasts
turning with
port, by two
approaching
ing Rule are

owing, power
limits of the
channel or

Digitized by Google

Dumping of rub

6. No person

(*a*) into the v
Queen's Ha

(*b*) upon the
the same m
by rain, tide

any ballast, ston
which is or migl

Use of Whistles

7. No person
as a signal of di

Reserved areas–

8. Whenever
ments, dredging
reserve any are
marked by buo
twenty-one days
in the Edinburg
so marked, unle
nor when such
person pass thr
remain therein
Harbour Master

Anchorage

9. All merch
Port shall comp
a view to the pr

10. No merc
of the buoys m

11. Save with
accordance wit
vessel shall be
boom defences,

12. No merc
any electric cat
indicated by p
shown on the
and in respect
issued by the A

13. Save with
accordance with
vessel shall be
yards from the
Majesty's docks
or be moored,
berth to any ves
entrance into th

14. No merc
the free approa
passenger traffi
to mark an app

Digitized by Google

SECOND SCHEDULE

RULES

1. No vessel shall unnecessarily approach within two cables of any vessel carrying the Royal or any other Standard at the masthead when under way in the waters of the Dockyard Port.

2. When within the limits of the Dockyard Port any vessel of not less than 4,000 tons displacement is under way and such vessel hoists the signal flags "ZV" (International Code—Alphabetical) by day or a red light by night at the foremast head, then the International Signal "ZU" shall be hoisted by day or a red light exhibited by night at Her Majesty's Signal Station at North Queensferry, and all other vessels under way in the Dockyard Port shall keep out of the way of such vessel and of the tugs which may be in attendance upon her; provided always that such vessel and her attendant tugs shall be navigated with due care and at a moderate speed.

Passage through the Forth Bridge

3. No vessel may pass another vessel under the Forth Bridge. Outgoing power driven vessels shall have priority of passage through the Bridge over incoming power driven vessels and incoming power driven vessels shall not approach the Bridge within a distance of a half a mile until it shall have been ascertained that no vessel is coming out. Provided that this rule shall not apply when an incoming vessel is carrying a Standard as in Rule 1 or showing either of the signals laid down in Rule 2, when it is the duty of all other vessels to keep out of her way and to wait until she has passed through the Bridge before approaching the Bridge. If an outgoing vessel and an incoming vessel are both showing the same signal, the outgoing vessel shall have priority of passage.

Lights and Signals for Ferry Vessels

4. Ferry vessels plying between North and South Queensferry shall by day, exhibit 3 black balls or shapes not less than 2 feet in diameter which shall be placed vertically in a conspicuous part of the vessel not less than 3 feet apart, and shall, by night, in addition to the side lights and stern light, exhibit 2 lights in a vertical line one above the other, not less than 4 feet or more than 6 feet apart, the upper light RED and the lower one WHITE and each of these lights shall be of the same construction and character and shall be exhibited in the same position as, and in place of the bright white light which power driven vessels are required to exhibit by Rule 2 (*a*) (i) of the "International Regulations for Preventing Collisions at Sea."

Ferries and other Vessels crossing the River

5. Ferry vessels plying between North and South Queensferry shall keep out of the way of inward and outward bound traffic.

Every vessel crossing from one side of the River towards the other side shall do so at a proper time having regard to vessels navigating up and down the River, and shall be navigated so as not to cause obstruction, injury or damage to any other vessel.

Vessel turning round

6. When a power driven vessel under way (including a tug with a tow) is about to turn round by night or by day, she shall signify the same by four short blasts of the whistle in rapid succession, followed after a short interval, if turning with her head to starboard, by one short blast, and if with her head to port, by two short blasts, and whilst turning shall repeat such signal to any approaching vessel. These sound signals and those prescribed by the following Rule are only to be used by vessels in sight of one another.

Signal directing vessels and boats to keep out of the way

7. When any seagoing power driven vessel, power driven vessel towing, power driven dredger or power driven hopper under way within the limits of the Dockyard Port shall by reason of the crowded nature of the channel or

Digitized by Google

anchorage or from any other cause find it unsafe or impracticable to keep out of the way of other vessels or boats, she shall signify the same by four short blasts of the whistle blown in rapid succession, and all vessels shall keep out of the way of the vessel making this signal, provided always that the latter shall be navigated with due care and at a moderate speed.

Lights and Signals for Dredgers

8. A dredger when at work or in position for working shall carry the following lights and signals viz:—

Lights between Sunset and Sunrise:—

(*a*) Forward—In the forward part of the dredger at a height of not less than 20 feet and not more than 40 feet above the hull, a white light in a lantern so constructed as to show a clear, uniform and unbroken light visible all round the horizon at a distance of at least one mile.

(*b*) Amidships—Three white lights of the said description placed in a triangular form at least 8 feet apart, at right angles to the keel and with the apex uppermost, the base of triangle to be at least 10 feet higher than the forward light and to be also higher than and clear of the framework, funnels, or other erections upon the dredger. If a dredger is so moored or working as to make it necessary to prohibit the passage of vessels on one or both sides, a red light (visible as aforesaid) shall be substituted for the white light at the base of the triangle on the side, or sides, on which passage is prohibited.

(*c*) Aft—One white light of the said description at or near the stern of the dredger and at such a height that it shall not be less than 15 feet lower than the forward light.

Signals between Sunrise and Sunset:—

Amidships—Three black balls of not less than 2 feet in diameter placed in a triangular form at least 8 feet apart, at right angles to the keel with the apex uppermost, the base of the triangle to be higher than and clear of the framework, funnels, or any other erection upon the dredger. If so moored or working as to make it necessary to prohibit passage on one or both sides, a red flag or flags at least 5 feet in the hoist is to be substituted for the lower ball at the base of the triangle on the side or sides on which passage is prohibited.

Signal in Fog:—

In fog, mist, falling snow, or heavy rain storms or any other condition similarly restricting visibility, a dredger at work or in a position for working shall at intervals of not more than one minute sound a gong rapidly for about 5 seconds.

Speed of Vessels navigating the Dockyard Port

9. Without prejudice to any other obligations to navigate with due care and at a moderate speed, no merchant or other private power driven vessel when navigating the water area of the Dockyard Port shall exceed the speed of 12 knots through the water.

Marking of Wrecks and Submerged Obstructions

10. Should a vessel sink, be stranded, or become a wreck in any part of the Dockyard Port so that an obstruction is caused, or is likely to be caused, the master or owner of such vessel shall immediately notify the Queen's Harbour Master. If in his opinion it is necessary, the Queen's Harbour Master may arrange to mark any wreck or obstruction by a wreck-marking buoy of the following description:—

Colour: Green (including topmark if any).

(*a*) If to be passed on the starboard hand:
Shape or type: Conical, or spar.
Topmark (if any): Cone.
Light (if any): Triple-flashing green.

Digitized by Google

(*b*) If to be passed on the port hand:
Shape or type: Can, or spar.
Topmark (if any): Can.
Light (if any): Double-flashing green.

(*c*) If to be passed on either hand:
Shape or type: Spherical, or spar.
Topmark (if any): Sphere.
Light (if any): Interrupted quick flashing green, the total duration of a group of light flashes being appreciably longer to the eye than the subsequent period of total extinction.

Where a wreck or obstruction which can be passed on either hand is marked by more than one lighted buoy, the lights may be differentiated by different periods of total extinction, provided that the principle embodied in the preceding paragraph is observed in the case of each light.

EXPLANATORY NOTE

(This Note is not part of the Order, but is intended to indicate its general purport.)

This Order is made under the Dockyard Ports Regulation Act, 1865, which provides for the defining of the limits of a Dockyard Port, the appointment of Queen's Harbour Masters, the making of regulations to govern the mooring or anchoring of vessels and the making of rules concerning the lights or signals to be carried or used and the steps for avoiding collision by vessels navigating the waters of the port.

The Order consolidates the principal Order relating to the Dockyard Port of Rosyth of 1921 and subsequent amending Orders with certain minor changes and makes new provision for

(*a*) the exclusion of the harbour of Inverkeithing from the area of the Dockyard Port of Rosyth;

(*b*) the regulation of fishing in the main navigable channel of the Port and the approach channel to Her Majesty's Dockyard, Rosyth;

(*c*) rules relating to the use of signals by vessels navigating within the Port; and

(*d*) the marking of wrecks within the Port.

(95527) K1 9/58 D.L.

Digitized by Google

1958 No. 1264

HARBOURS, DOCKS, PIERS AND FERRIES

The Dockyard Port of Rosyth Order, 1958

NL. 2968/58.

Digitized by Google

No. 12*/NP

AT THE COURT AT BUCKINGHAM PALACE

The 30th day of July, 1958

Present,

THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY IN COUNCIL

Whereas there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, dated the 7th day of July, 1958 (N.P. 1808/58) in the words following, viz. :—

"Whereas by Section 3 of the Naval and Marine Pay and Pensions Act, 1865, it is enacted, *inter alia*, that all pay, pensions or other allowances in the nature thereof, payable in respect of services in Your Majesty's Naval or Marine Forces to a person being or having been an Officer, Seaman or Marine therein, shall be paid in such manner and subject to such restrictions, conditions and provisions as are from time to time directed by Order in Council :

"And whereas the Naval and Marine Reserves Pay Act, 1957, provides that Section 3 of the Naval and Marine Pay and Pensions Act, 1865, shall apply to the officers and men of Your Majesty's Naval and Marine Reserve Forces:

"And whereas it was deemed expedient to make provision as from 31st December, 1946, for the grant of disablement allowances and pensions in respect of disablement of members of Your Majesty's Naval and Marine Reserve Forces due to their service ; other than while mobilised or embodied:

"We beg humbly to recommend that Your Majesty may be graciously pleased by Your Order in Council to authorise us to award disablement allowances to members of Your Majesty's Reserve Forces at the rates and subject to the conditions specified in the Schedule annexed hereto ; and also to order that any awards already made shall continue and be of full force and effect:

"The Lords Commissioners of Your Majesty's Treasury have signified their concurrence in these proposals.

"*SCHEDULE*

"1. The provisions set out below shall apply to members of the

(*a*) Royal Naval Volunteer Reserve (including the R.N.V.R.(W) Reserve and the R.N.V.R.(P) Reserve) ;

(*b*) Royal Marine Forces Volunteer Reserve ;

(*c*) Royal Naval Reserve ;

(*d*) Royal Fleet Reserve ;

(*e*) Royal Naval Special Reserve ;

(*f*) Women's Royal Naval Volunteer Reserve.

"*Disablement Allowance During Total Incapacity*

"2. Members of the Reserve Forces who during their training sustain wounds or injuries or incur disabilities from disease which are considered to be due to their service may be granted during periods of total incapacity a disablement allowance, subject to the conditions set out below. The allowance shall not normally be admissible in respect of any period more than six months after the date on which the wound or injury was sustained,

(D.C. 803r) (Wt. 25600—P4543) 150 10/58 D.L.

Digitized by Google

or on which the member was first incapacitated by the disease but may in exceptional circumstances be granted for periods after expiry of the six months. The allowance will cease on relinquishment of commission or on discharge from the Reserve Forces or on mobilisation or embodiment and will not be issuable during periods for which full pay is admissible.

"3. The disablement allowance will consist of:—

(*a*) a basic payment equivalent to the full pay applicable to the particular case at the time of the commencement of the allowance;

(*b*) an addition thereto equivalent to the sum of:—

(i) Ration allowance,

(ii) Marriage allowance or lodging allowance as the case may be,

as admissible in the particular case.

"For any period during which a member is an in-patient at public expense in a hospital, the equivalent of ration allowance will be inadmissible. The equivalent of lodging allowance will also be inadmissible for any such period, except that an unmarried member producing evidence of continued payment for lodgings during the period he is in hospital may be allowed the equivalent of the payments so made within the lodging allowance rate.

"4. The disablement allowance under the preceding clauses shall be subject to adjustment if the member receives sickness benefit under the National Insurance Act or if, being an employee of the State, he receives sick pay during his period of incapacity.

"It may in other circumstances be withheld, or issued at a reduced rate only, if in the opinion of the Admiralty the full grant is not justified. A claim may be disallowed if not made within a reasonable period after the beginning of the incapacity.

"5. The allowance may be stopped to meet any public claim against the member.

"6. In special circumstances at the discretion of the Admiralty the allowance may be paid in whole or in part to a person other than the member for his benefit or that of his family.

"7. If a wound or injury is due to the member's misconduct or negligence, the allowance may be withheld or reduced.

"8. Disablement allowance shall not be paid for any period which is not covered by a medical certificate showing that the member is totally incapacitated from an attributable wound, injury or disease.

"9. When a married member is eligible for disablement allowance while he is in hospital, the equivalent of marriage allowance, including qualifying allotment, where admissible, may be paid direct to the wife of the member, together with any further portion of the disablement allowance which the member may desire to allot.

"10. A member who is a Government employee and receives sick pay from public funds for any period of total incapacity will be eligible during that period only for so much of the disablement allowance, if any, as exceeds the sick pay rate. If, however, total incapacity arises during a period of full-time training, both service emoluments and sick pay will be payable in full until the end of the training period.

Digitized by Google

"11. If a member who has ceased to draw disablement allowance at total disablement rates submits a further claim for the original disability within one month of the cessation of total incapacity on the ground that he is again totally disabled, payment of disablement allowance may be resumed, for so long as the further period of incapacity is within six months of the date of the original wound or injury.

Disablement Allowance During Partial Incapacity or Long Continuing Total Incapacity

"12. Members of the Naval and Marine Reserve Forces who are partially incapacitated as a result of wounds or injuries sustained during training or disabilities incurred from diseases which are considered to be due to their service, or who continue totally incapacitated after cessation of an award under Clauses 2 to 11 above, but who do not relinquish their commissions or are not discharged from those Forces, may be granted a disablement allowance, based on the degree of disablement and appropriate rank, at the rate and subject to the conditions of the disability award which would have been admissible had the disablement been due to mobilised or embodied service."

Her Majesty, having taken the said Memorial into consideration, was pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to approve of what is therein proposed.

And the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

W. G. Agnew.

NP. 1808/58

Printed by Her Majesty's Stationery Office Press,
Drury Lane, W.C.2

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

No. 13*/NP

AT THE COURT AT BALMORAL

The 11th day of September, 1958

Present,

THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY
IN COUNCIL

Whereas there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, dated the 31st day of July, 1958, (N.P. 1792/58) in the words following, viz.:—

"Whereas by Section 3 of the Naval and Marine Pay and Pensions Act, 1865, and Chapter 32 of the Naval and Marine Reserves Pay Act, 1957, it is enacted, *inter alia*, that all pay, pensions or other allowances in the nature thereof payable in respect of service in Your Majesty's Naval or Marine Forces to a person being or having been an Officer, Seaman or Marine therein, shall be paid in such manner and subject to such conditions and provisions as are from time to time directed by Order in Council:

"And Whereas by Orders in Council dated 6th February, 1922, and 11th October, 1923, we were empowered at our discretion to award additional retired pay or disability retired pay or pensions to Officers, Petty Officers, Non-commissioned Officers and Men of Your Majesty's Naval and Marine and Reserve Forces who are invalided out of the Service on account of sickness or injury certified as attributable to service prior to the 3rd September, 1939, on the scales and under the conditions prescribed therein:

"And Whereas by Orders in Council dated 2nd February, 1937, 9th May, 1940, 17th September, 1942, 22nd July, 1943, 29th November, 1946, and 8th October, 1957, certain improvements were made in the rates of disability retired pay, pensions and allowances payable to Officers, Petty Officers, Non-commissioned Officers and Men of Your Majesty's Naval, Marine and Reserve Forces:

"And Whereas with the approval of the Lords Commissioners of Your Majesty's Treasury, payments have been made to pensioners in receipt of disability pensions and allowances from the Admiralty at the same rates and subject to the same conditions as have been authorised for similar pensioners receiving pensions from the Ministry of Pensions and National Insurance:

"We beg humbly to recommend that Your Majesty may be graciously pleased by Your Order in Council to sanction the following further improvements in the conditions and rates of disability retired pay, pensions and allowances with effect from 29th January, 1958, in the case of pensioners paid weekly; from 31st January, 1958, in the case of pensioners paid quarterly and from 1st February, 1958, in the case of officers:

"The Lords Commissioners of Your Majesty's Treasury have signified their concurrence in these proposals.

"PART I. AWARDS IN RESPECT OF DISABLEMENT

"1. *Pensions for disablement*

"A member of the Naval or Marine Forces the degree of whose disablement is not less than 20 per cent may be awarded at Admiralty discretion retired pay or a pension at whichever of the rates set out in the Tables in the Schedule is appropriate to his rank or status and the degree of his disablement.

Digitized by Google

" 2. *Gratuities*

" A Naval rating or Royal Marine other rank the degree of whose disablement is less than 20 per cent may be awarded at Admiralty discretion a gratuity appropriate to the degree of disablement, but not exceeding a maximum of £100.

" 3. *Allowances for eligible members of the family*

" (A) Where a member of the Naval or Marine forces is awarded retired pay or a pension under Clause 1 allowances in respect of eligible members of the family may be awarded at such proportion of the rates set out in the following table as corresponds to the degree of the disablement on which the retired pay or pension is based :—

" TABLE

Eligible Member of the Family	Rate for 100 per cent disablement	
	Officers (Yearly rate)	Other Ranks (Weekly rate)
	£	s. d.
(*a*) Wife	36	10 0
(*b*) Children:		
(i) if an allowance under (*a*) is in issue—		
each child	30	7 6
(ii) if no allowance under (*a*) is in issue—		
first child	36	10 0
each other child	30	7 6

" (B) The special conditions governing the grant of these family allowances shall be as follows :—

" (*a*) For a wife—

if she is living apart from her husband, family element shall not be allowable in respect of her, unless—

(i) she was being regularly maintained in whole or in part by her husband up to the date of any award or renewal of his disablement pension, and/or

(ii) she is entitled to support under a separation or maintenance order, or

(iii) the separation was caused by the husband's mental instability due to the disability in respect of which he is granted his disablement pension.

" (*b*) For a step-child or a legally adopted child—

the child shall have been regularly maintained in whole or in part, by the member.

" (*c*) For an illegitimate child—

(i) the child shall have been born before or within nine months after the date on which the member sustained the wound or injury, or the date on which he was removed from duty on account of the disease in respect of which his disablement pension is granted, and

(ii) the child shall have been regularly maintained in whole or in part by the member up to the date of any award or renewal of his disablement pension, or shall be the subject of an affiliation order in force against the member.

Digitized by Google

" (*d*) For a foster child—

(i) the child shall have been brought up and wholly or mainly maintained by the member on the date on which he sustained the wound or injury, or was removed from duty on account of the disease, in respect of which his disablement pension is granted, and

(ii) the child shall have been brought up and wholly or mainly maintained by the member for not less than six months (or such lesser period as the Admiralty may determine in the exceptional circumstances of any case) during the member's service, and

(iii) the child shall have been so maintained by the member up to the date of any award or renewal of his disablement pension.

" (C) The expressions 'removed from duty' or 'removal from duty' shall be interpreted with reference to the date of the first removal from duty on account of the disease upon which the claim in respect of disablement is based, provided that if, as the result of service subsequent to the date of receipt of the wound or injury or of removal from duty, not being service after the 3rd September, 1939, the member suffered material aggravation of his disability, the date of removal from duty shall be that of the later removal on account of the disability: or, if there was no such removal, the date of termination of full pay service of the member.

" (D) Family addition to disablement pension in respect of a child shall normally terminate when the child attains the age of 18 years in the case of an officer or at the age of 16 years in any other case, but, subject to the production of satisfactory evidence the allowance may be made or continued in respect of a child who has attained the child's age limit when that child—

" (*a*) is a student, receiving full time instruction at a university, college, secondary school, or technical school or at any other establishment, which, in the opinion of the Admiralty, is a comparable educational establishment; or

" (*b*) is an apprentice receiving not more than nominal wages; or

" (*c*) is incapable of self-support by reason of an infirmity which arose before he or she attained the child's age limit.

" (E) Family additions to disablement pension in respect of an individual may be withheld if in the opinion of the Admiralty the circumstances are not such as to justify a grant.

" (F) Where an individual in respect of whom family addition to disablement pension is admissible is not residing with the member, the addition may, at the discretion of the Admiralty, be granted independently, for the benefit of that individual, to some person other than the member.

" 4. *Education Allowances*

" A member of the Naval or Marine forces who is in receipt of retired pay or a pension under Clause 1 may be awarded an allowance in respect of a child (including a child to whom Clause 7 (*e*) applies) for the purpose of the education of that child if—

(*a*) the child has attained the age of 5 years; and

(*b*) the circumstances of the family are such as to require it; and

(*c*) the Admiralty is satisfied that the type of education which the child is receiving, or is to receive, is suitable for the child.

Digitized by Google

" The amount of any allowance under this Clause shall be determined by the Admiralty but the total payments made in respect of any period of twelve months shall not exceed £80 in respect of any one child.

" 5. *Allowances for Constant Attendance*

" Where a member of the Naval or Marine forces is in receipt of retired pay or a pension under Clause 1 in respect of disablement the degree of which is 100 per cent and it is shown to the satisfaction of the Admiralty that constant attendance on the member is necessary on account of the disablement, he may be awarded an allowance at a rate not exceeding £100 a year in the case of an officer or 35s. a week in any other case.

" Provided that in an exceptional case of very severe disablement the allowance may, subject to such conditions as the Admiralty may determine, be increased to a rate not exceeding £182 a year in the case of an officer or 70s. a week in any other case.

" 6. *Allowances for Wear and Tear of Clothing*

" (A) Where a member of the Naval or Marine forces who is in receipt of retired pay or a pension under Clause 1 in respect of an amputation regularly wears an artificial limb, he may be awarded an allowance in respect of wear and tear of clothing at whichever of the following rates is applicable :—

(*a*) where he wears a single artificial limb (other than a tilting table limb), £6 a year ; or

(*b*) where he wears a tilting table limb or more than one artificial limb, £10 a year.

" (B) In any other case in which the Admiralty is satisfied that as a result of the pensioned disablement there is exceptional wear and tear of the member's clothing, an allowance not exceeding £10 a year may be awarded.

" 7. *Allowances for Unemployable Pensioners*

" Where a member of the Naval or Marine forces is in receipt of retired pay or a pension under Clause 1 in respect of disablement so serious as to make him unemployable, he may be awarded allowances in accordance with such of the provisions of this Clause as may be appropriate in his case.

" Provided that

(i) due account is taken of any Sickness or Unemployment Benefit or Retirement Pension for which the member may be eligible under the National Insurance Acts ;

(ii) any earnings of less than £52 a year may be disregarded.

" (*a*) an allowance by way of supplement to his retired pay or pension at the rate of £143 a year in the case of an officer or 55s. a week in any other case ;

" (*b*) an increase, where necessary, in the rate of family allowance in respect of wife and children awarded under Clause 3 which would be appropriate under that Clause if the degree of disablement were 100 per cent ;

" (*c*) where an allowance has been awarded under Clause 3 in respect of a wife and the degree of the disablement of the member is 100 per cent, or where an allowance for such a person has been increased or awarded under sub paragraph (*b*), of this Clause, the rate of the allowance may be increased or further increased by £42 a year in the

Digitized by Google

case of an officer or 20s. a week in any other case, if the Admiralty thinks fit having regard to the financial circumstances of the person in respect of whom the allowance has been granted;

"(*d*) where the member is not in receipt of an allowance under Clause 3 in respect of a wife an allowance may be awarded in respect of an adult dependant at the rate of £78 a year in the case of an officer or 30s. a week in any other case, if the Admiralty thinks fit having regard to the financial circumstances of the person in respect of whom the allowance is claimed, provided that the member of the naval forces shall not be awarded an allowance in respect of more than one adult dependant;

"(*e*) an allowance may be awarded in respect of any child, not being an eligible member of the family, who should, in the opinion of the Admiralty be treated as such having regard to the child's relationship to, or connection with, the pensioner and other circumstances of the case. Provided that any such allowance shall be at the rate and subject to the conditions which would be appropriate under Clause 3 if the child were an eligible member of the family and the degree of the disablement of the member were 100 per cent;

"(*f*) the rate of the allowance in respect of the first child awarded under Clause 3 or under sub paragraph (*b*) of this Clause may be increased to £39 a year in the case of an officer or to 15s. a week in any other case.

"8. *Allowances for Comforts*

"(A) A member of the Naval or Marine forces who is in receipt of retired pay or pension under Clause 1 may be awarded an allowance for the provision of comforts:—

"(*a*) at the rate of £52 a year in the case of an officer or 20s. a week in any other case, where the member, the degree of whose pensioned disablement is 100 per cent is in receipt of an allowance under Clause 5 and is also in receipt of an allowance under Clause 7;

"(*b*) at the rate of £26 a year in the case of an officer or 10s. a week in any other case if he does not qualify for an award under sub paragraph (*a*) of this Clause but is in receipt of an allowance under Clause 5 or under Clause 7.

"(B) For the purposes of this Clause, a member who would be in receipt of an allowance under Clause 5 if he were not in a hospital or other institution shall be deemed to be in receipt of an allowance under that Clause.

"9. *Allowances for Lowered Standard of Occupation*

"A member of the Naval or Marine forces who is in receipt of retired pay or pension under Clause 1 the degree of which is less than 100 per cent who has been compelled after 1st July, 1945, by reason of his disability, to adopt an occupation not equivalent to that regularly followed by him for a reasonable period before that date may be granted at Admiralty discretion a special allowance at a rate not exceeding 34s. a week, so however that the aggregate rate of his retired pay or pension under Clause 1 together with the allowance under this Clause shall not exceed the rate of award which would have been appropriate in his case under Clause 1 if the degree of his disablement had been 100 per cent.

"10. *Age Allowances*

"Where a member of the Naval or Marine forces who is in receipt of retired pay or a pension under Clause 1, in respect of disablement the

Digitized by Google

degree of which is 40 per cent or over, has attained the age of 65 years he may be awarded an allowance in accordance with the following Table:—

"TABLE

Degree of Pensioned Disablement	Rate of Allowance	
	Officers (Yearly Rate)	Ratings (Weekly Rate)
	£ s.	s. d.
40 or 50 per cent	13 0	5 0
60 or 70 per cent	19 10	7 6
80 or 90 per cent	26 0	10 0
100 per cent	39 0	15 0

"PART II. TREATMENT

"11. *Treatment Allowances*

"(A) A member of the Naval or Marine forces may be awarded in respect of any period during which he receives approved treatment, a treatment allowance consisting of a personal allowance in respect of himself and any additional allowance which may be appropriate in his case in accordance with the following provisions of this Clause:

"Provided that

"(*a*) a treatment allowance shall be subject to such deductions or adjustments as the Admiralty may think fit having regard to all the circumstances of the case;

"(*b*) where a member is in receipt of a treatment allowance under this clause in respect of any period, no payment shall be made in respect of that period of any award under Part I except an award under Clauses 4, 6, 7 (*a*) or 8 or, in the case of treatment other than approved institutional treatment, under Clause 5.

"(B) The personal allowance in respect of the member shall be awarded at the rate of retired pay or pension which would be appropriate under this Order if the degree of that member's disablement were 100 per cent.

"(C) Where the member has attained the age of 65 years he may be awarded an increase of the allowance under paragraph (B) of this Clause:—

"(*a*) at a rate equal to that of the allowance which he would be receiving under Clause 10 but for proviso (*b*) to paragraph (A) of this Clause or at such higher rate as the Admiralty may determine having regard to the circumstances of the case, or

"(*b*) at such rate as the Admiralty may determine if of opinion that an award should be made to a person who is not eligible for an award under the preceding sub-paragraph.

"Provided that the rate of any increase under this paragraph shall not exceed £39 a year in the case of an officer or 15s. a week in the case of a rating.

"(D) The allowance under paragraph (B) of this Clause may be increased by whichever of the following amounts is appropriate:—

"(*a*) if he is not eligible for any such benefit as is mentioned in paragraph (G) of this Clause, 50s. a week;

Digitized by Google

"(*b*) if he is eligible for such benefit at a lower rate than 50s. a week, the amount of the difference between that lower rate and 50s. a week :—

"Provided that this paragraph shall not apply to:—

"(i) a member who is in receipt of an allowance under Clause 7 (*a*); or

"(ii) a member who is receiving approved institutional treatment and is not entitled to an allowance under the following provisions of this Clause.

"(E) An additional allowance may be awarded in respect of an eligible dependant at the rate and subject to the conditions which would be appropriate under Clause 3 if that dependant were an eligible member of the family and the degree of the member's disablement were 100 per cent:

"Provided that

"(*a*) where that eligible dependant is a wife (whether married to the member before or after the material date) the rate of the additional allowance in respect of that person may be increased to the rate of £78 a year in the case of an officer, or the rate of 30s. a week in any other case, as the Admiralty may think fit having regard to the financial circumstances of that person ;

"(*b*) where an increased allowance is granted under paragraph (D) of this Clause the rate of the allowance awarded under the foregoing provisions of this paragraph in respect of the first child may be increased to £39 a year in the case of the child of an officer or to 15s. a week in the case of a child of a rating.

"(F) Where a member of the Naval Forces is not in receipt of an allowance under paragraph (E) of this Clause in respect of a wife an additional allowance may be awarded in respect of an adult dependant at the rate of £78 a year in the case of an officer, or the rate of 30s. a week in any other case as the Admiralty may think fit having regard to the financial circumstances of that adult dependant. Provided that the member of the naval forces shall not be awarded an additional allowance in respect of more than one adult dependant.

"(G) The benefit referred to in paragraph (D) of this Clause is personal benefit under the National Insurance (Industrial Injuries) Act, 1946, sickness benefit, retirement pension or contributory old age pension under the National Insurance Act, 1946, or under any legislation in Northern Ireland corresponding to that legislation, or under the law of any place outside the United Kingdom which in the opinion of the Admiralty is analogous to that legislation.

"12. *Allowances where Prolonged Abstention from Work is necessary following Approved Institutional Treatment*

"(A) Where it is certified that a member of the naval forces should on completion of a course of approved institutional treatment abstain from work for a prolonged period in consequence of the condition which necessitated that treatment, he may be treated as if he were eligible for a treatment allowance under Clause 11.

"(B) This Clause shall not apply to a member of the naval forces who is in receipt of an allowance under Clause 7 (*a*).

"13. *Allowances for Part-time Treatment*

"Where a member of the naval forces receives treatment which would be approved treatment but for the fact that it involves only occasional

Digitized by Google

interruptions of the member's normal employment, a treatment allowance may be awarded to the member at such rate, not exceeding 40s. in respect of any one day (subject to a maximum payment of 65s. in respect of any one week) as the Admiralty may think appropriate having regard to any loss of remunerative time by the member as a result of those interruptions. Provided that the rate of a treatment allowance awarded to a member under this Clause in respect of any period of a week or less shall not exceed the amount by which the weekly value of the member's existing award under Part I (excluding any award under Clauses 4, 5, 6, 7 (*a*), 8 or 10) falls short of the weekly value of the award which would have been appropriate in the case of that member under Clause 11 (excluding any award under paragraph (C) of that Clause) if he had been eligible for an award under that Clause.

" 14. *Medical Expenses*

" Any necessary expenses in respect of the medical, surgical or rehabilitation treatment of a member of the Naval or Marine forces not otherwise provided for may be defrayed by the Admiralty under such conditions and up to such amount as the Admiralty may determine.

" SCHEDULE

" TABLE 1

" YEARLY RATES OF DISABILITY ADDITIONS TO RETIRED PAY

" A. Commissioned Officers (except Senior Commissioned Officers and Commissioned Officers, Branch List) entitled to retired pay in respect of service.

Percentage Degree of Disablement	Additional Retired Pay
	£ s.
100 per cent	256 0
Less than 100 per cent but not less than 90 per cent	230 8
" " 90 " " " " " " 80 " "	204 16
" " 80 " " " " " " 70 " "	179 4
" " 70 " " " " " " 60 " "	153 12
" " 60 " " " " " " 50 " "	128 0
" " 50 " " " " " " 40 " "	102 8
" " 40 " " " " " " 30 " "	76 16
" " 30 " " " " 20 " "	51 4

" B. Senior Commissioned Officers and Commissioned Officers, Branch List entitled to retired pay in respect of service.

Percentage Degree of Disablement	Additional Retired Pay
	£ s.
100 per cent	231 0
Less than 100 per cent but not less than 90 per cent	207 18
" " 90 " " " " " " 80 " "	184 16
" " 80 " " " " " " 70 " "	161 14
" " 70 " " " " " " 60 " "	138 12
" " 60 " " " " " " 50 " "	115 10
" " 50 " " " " " " 40 " "	92 8
" " 40 " " " " " " 30 " "	69 6
" " 30 " " " " " " 20 " "	46 4

Digitized by Google

"C. Officers of the Women's Royal Naval Service and members of Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service entitled to retired pay in respect of service.

Percentage Degree of Disablement	Additional Retired Pay
	£ s.
100 per cent	231 0
Less than 100 per cent but not less than 90 per cent	207 18
" " 90 " " " " " " 80 " "	184 16
" " 80 " " " " " " 70 " "	161 14
" " 70 " " " " " " 60 " "	138 12
" " 60 " " " " " " 50 " "	115 10
" " 50 " " " " " " 40 " "	92 8
" " 40 " " " " " " 30 " "	69 6
" " 30 " " " " " " 20 " "	46 4

"TABLE 2

"YEARLY RATES OF DISABILITY RETIRED PAY

"A. Chaplains of the Church of England and Medical, Dental and Instructor Lieutenants (including Temporary Instructor Lieutenants entered under the provisions of Order in Council of 13th July, 1915,) with less than four years' service, who are entered on or after 1st October, 1921, other than (i) Medical Officers entered on or after 1st May, 1934, or transferred to the conditions laid down in Order in Council of 29th June, 1934; (ii) Medical Officers serving under special short service engagements and (iii) Dental Officers entered on or after 1st October, 1935, with service not exceeding six years.

Lieutenants and Lieutenants (S) transferred from the R.N.R. and R.N.V.R. under the terms of Order in Council of 18th March, 1937, with less than five years' service in the R.N.

Percentage Degree of Disablement	Disability Retired Pay
	£ s.
100 per cent	346 10
Less than 100 per cent but not less than 90 per cent	320 18
" " 90 " " " " " " 80 " "	295 6
" " 80 " " " " " " 70 " "	269 14
" " 70 " " " " " " 60 " "	244 2
" " 60 " " " " " " 50 " "	218 10
" " 50 " " " " " " 40 " "	192 18
" " 40 " " " " " " 30 " "	167 6
" " 30 " " " " " " 20 " "	141 14

"B. Directors of Music and the Musical Director of the Royal Naval School of Music entered from civil life or with previous service in the Army or Royal Air Force which cannot be reckoned under either Rule 1 (*a*) or 1 (*c*) of Order in Council of 15th May, 1930, with less than five years' service.

Percentage Degree of Disablement	Disability Retired Pay
	£ s.
100 per cent	346 0
Less than 100 per cent but not less than 90 per cent	311 8
" " 90 " " " " " " 80 " "	276 16
" " 80 " " " " " " 70 " "	242 4
" " 70 " " " " " " 60 " "	207 12
" " 60 " " " " " " 50 " "	173 0
" " 50 " " " " " " 40 " "	138 8
" " 40 " " " " " " 30 " "	103 16
" " 30 " " " " " " 20 " "	69 4

Digitized by Google

"C. Sub Lieutenants, Sub Lieutenants (A) promoted from rating under Order in Council of 19th June, 1940, Sub Lieutenants (E), Sub Lieutenants (S), Lieutenants, Royal Marines, with less than four years' commissioned service, and Second Lieutenants, Royal Marines, except officers promoted from the ranks under the provisions of Order in Council of 11th February, 1913.

Sub Lieutenants transferred from the R.N.R. and R.N.V.R. under the terms of Order in Council of 18th March, 1937, with less than five years' service in the R.N.

Percentage Degree of Disablement	Disability Retired Pay
	£ s.
100 per cent	310 10
Less than 100 per cent but not less than 90 per cent	284 18
" " 90 " " " " " " 80 " "	259 6
" " 80 " " " " " " 70 " "	233 14
" " 70 " " " " " " 60 " "	208 2
" " 60 " " " " " " 50 " "	182 10
" " 50 " " " " " " 40 " "	156 18
" " 40 " " " " " " 30 " "	131 6
" " 30 " " " " " " 20 " "	105 14

"D. Acting Sub Lieutenants, Acting Sub Lieutenants (A) promoted from rating under Order in Council of 19th June, 1940, Acting Sub Lieutenants (E), Midshipmen, Midshipmen (E) and Cadets after completion of their shore training; Acting Sub Lieutenants (S), Midshipmen (S), Cadets (S) and Probationary Second Lieutenants, Royal Marines.

Percentage Degree of Disablement	Disability Retired Pay
	£ s.
100 per cent	301 10
Less than 100 per cent but not less than 90 per cent	275 18
" " 90 " " " " " " 80 " "	250 6
" " 80 " " " " " " 70 " "	224 14
" " 70 " " " " " " 60 " "	199 2
" " 60 " " " " " " 50 " "	173 10
" " 50 " " " " " " 40 " "	147 18
" " 40 " " " " " " 30 " "	122 6
" " 30 " " " " " " 20 " "	96 14

"E. Schoolmasters, including Probationary Schoolmasters, with less than five years' seniority.

Percentage Degree of Disablement	Disability Retired Pay
	£ s.
100 per cent	286 0
Less than 100 per cent but not less than 90 per cent	257 8
" " 90 " " " " " " 80 " "	228 16
" " 80 " " " " " " 70 " "	200 4
" " 70 " " " " " " 60 " "	171 12
" " 60 " " " " " " 50 " "	143 0
" " 50 " " " " " " 40 " "	114 8
" " 40 " " " " " " 30 " "	85 16
" " 30 " " " " " " 20 " "	57 4

Digitized by Google

"F. Senior Chief Officers and Chief Officers of the Shore Signal Service receiving pensions as Naval ratings or Royal Marines.

Percentage Degree of Disablement	Disability Retired Pay
	£ s.
100 per cent	231 0
Less than 100 per cent but not less than 90 per cent	207 18
" " 90 " " " " " " 80 " "	184 16
" " 80 " " " " " " 70 " "	161 14
" " 70 " " " " " " 60 " "	138 12
" " 60 " " " " " " 50 " "	115 10
" " 50 " " " " " " 40 " "	92 8
" " 40 " " " " " " 30 " "	69 6
" " 30 " " " " " " 20 " "	46 4

Digitized by Google

"TABLE 3

"YEARLY RATES OF OFFICERS' DISABILITY RETIRED PAY

Percentage Degree of Disablement	Rear-Admiral or Major-General R.M. and corresponding or higher ranks	Commodore 1st and 2nd Class, or Colonel-Commandant R.M. and corresponding rank	Captain R.N., R.N.R. or R.N.V.R., or Colonel 2nd Commandant, Colonel or Lieutenant-Colonel R.M. and corresponding ranks	Commander R.N., R.N.R. or R.N.V.R., or Major R.M. and corresponding ranks	Lieutenant-Commander R.N., R.N.R., or R.N.V.R. or Captain R.M., and corresponding ranks	Lieutenant R.N., R.N.R. or R.N.V.R. and Lieutenant R.M., with 4 years' commissioned service or over, and corresponding ranks	Sub-Lieutenant and Acting Sub-Lieutenant R.N., R.N.R. or R.N.V.R., 2nd Lieutenant and Lieutenant R.M., with under 4 years' commissioned service and corresponding ranks, Snr. Cd. Officer (Branch List) R.N., R.M., R.N.R. or R.N.V.R. and Midshipman (A) R.N.	Midshipman and Cadet after completion of shore training, R.N., R.N.R., or R.N.V.R. (except Midshipman (A) R.N.) and corresponding ranks, Commissioned Officers (Branch List) R.N., R.M., R.N.R. or R.N.V.R.
	£ s.	£ s.	£ s.	£ s.	£ s.	£ s.	£ s.	£ s.
100 per cent	526 0	481 0	436 0	406 0	376 0	346 0	316 0	286 0
Less than 100 per cent but not less than 90 per cent ...	473 8	432 18	392 8	365 8	333 8	311 8	284 8	257 8
" " 90 " " " " " " 80 " " ...	420 16	384 16	348 16	324 16	300 16	276 16	252 16	228 16
" " 80 " " " " " " 70 " " ...	368 4	336 14	305 4	284 4	263 4	242 4	221 4	200 4
" " 70 " " " " " " 60 " " ...	315 12	288 12	261 12	243 12	225 12	207 12	189 12	171 12
" " 60 " " " " " " 50 " " ...	263 0	240 10	218 0	203 0	188 0	173 0	158 0	143 0
" " 50 " " " " " " 40 " " ...	210 8	192 8	174 8	162 8	150 8	138 8	126 8	114 8
" " 40 " " " " " " 30 " " ...	157 16	144 6	130 16	121 16	112 16	103 16	94 16	85 16
" " 30 " " " " " " 20 " " ...	105 4	96 4	87 4	81 4	75 4	69 4	63 4	57 4

Digitized by Google

"TABLE 4

"WOMEN OFFICERS AND MEMBERS OF QUEEN ALEXANDRA'S ROYAL NAVAL NURSING SERVICE OF OFFICER STATUS NOT ENTITLED TO SERVICE RETIRED PAY

"YEARLY RATES OF DISABILITY RETIRED PAY

Percentage Degree of Disability	Superintendent W.R.N.S. and corresponding and higher ranks	Chief Officer W.R.N.S., Principal Matron Q.A.R.N.N.S.	First Officer W.R.N.S., Superintendent Sister or Matron Q.A.R.N.N.S.	Second Officer, Third Officer W.R.N.S., Nursing Sister or Senior Nursing Sister Q.A.R.N.N.S.
	£ s.	£ s.	£ s.	£ s.
100 per cent	376 0	341 0	311 0	281 0
Less than 100 per cent but not less than 90 per cent	338 8	306 18	279 18	252 18
" " 90 " " " " " " 80 " "	300 16	272 16	248 16	224 16
" " 80 " " " " " " 70 " "	263 4	238 14	217 14	196 14
" " 70 " " " " " " 60 " "	225 12	204 12	186 12	168 12
" " 60 " " " " " " 50 " "	188 0	170 10	155 10	140 10
" " 50 " " " " " " 40 " "	150 8	136 8	124 8	112 8
" " 40 " " " " " " 30 " "	112 16	102 6	93 6	84 6
" " 30 " " " " " " 20 " "	75 4	68 4	62 4	56 4

"TABLE 5

"WEEKLY RATES OF DISABLEMENT PENSIONS

"RATINGS AND ROYAL MARINES OTHER RANKS

Percentage Degree of Disability	Disablement Pension
	s. d.
100 per cent...	85 0
Less than 100 per cent but not less than 90 per cent	76 6
" " 90 " " " " " " 80 " "	68 0
" " 80 " " " " " " 70 " "	59 6
" " 70 " " " " " " 60 " "	51 0
" " 60 " " " " " " 50 " "	42 6
" " 50 " " " " " " 40 " "	34 0
" " 40 " " " " " " 30 " "	25 6
" " 30 " " " " " " 20 " "	17 0"

Her Majesty, having taken the said Memorial into consideration, was pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to approve of what is therein proposed.

And the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

W. G. Agnew.

N.P. 1792/58

PRINTED BY HER MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE

1958

(33066r) Wt. 28911—P4701 150 10/58 D.L.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

No. 14*
NP

AT THE COURT AT BALMORAL

The 11th day of September, 1958

Present,

THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY
IN COUNCIL

Whereas there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, dated the 12th day of August, 1958 (N.P. 1792/58), in the words following, viz:—

"Whereas by Section 3 of the Naval and Marine Pay and Pensions Act, 1865, it is enacted, *inter alia,* that all pay, pensions or other allowances in the nature thereof payable in respect of service in Your Majesty's Naval or Marine Force to a person being, or having been an Officer, Seaman or Marine therein, or to the widow or any relative of a deceased Officer, Seaman or Marine, shall be paid in such manner and subject to such restrictions, conditions and provisions as are from time to time directed by Order in Council.

"And whereas by Order in Council dated 7th November, 1924, as amended by Orders in Council of 9th May, 1940, 17th September, 1942, 22nd July, 1943, 29th November, 1946, and 8th October, 1957, we were empowered at our discretion to award pensions and gratuities to the widows, and allowances to the children and certain other dependent relatives of Petty Officers, Non-Commissioned Officers and Men of Your Majesty's Naval, Marine and Reserve Forces whose deaths are certified as directly attributable to the conditions of service prior to the 3rd September, 1939, on the scales and conditions prescribed therein:

"And whereas by Order in Council dated 11th October, 1923, as amended by Orders in Council of 9th May, 1940, 17th September, 1942, 22nd July, 1943, 29th November, 1946, and 8th October, 1957, we were empowered at our discretion to award pensions and gratuities to the widows and allowances to the children and certain other dependent relatives of Officers of Your Majesty's Naval and Marine Forces, on the scales and under the conditions prescribed therein:

"And whereas with the approval of the Lords Commissioners of Your Majesty's Treasury, payments have been made to the dependants of Officers and Men of Your Majesty's Naval and Marine Forces, at the same rates, and subject to the same conditions as have been authorised for similar pensioners receiving pensions from the Ministry of Pensions and National Insurance:

"We beg leave humbly to recommend that Your Majesty may be graciously pleased by Your Order in Council to sanction the said improvements in the rates of pensions and allowances as set out in the annexed Schedules A and B with effect from the dates stated therein:

"The Lords Commissioners of Your Majesty's Treasury have signified their concurrence in these proposals.

Digitized by Google

"*SCHEDULE A*

"*Revised rates of widows' pensions and children's allowances*

"As from 30th January, 1958, the following Clause is to be substituted for Clause 1 of Schedule B to Order in Council of 29th November, 1946.

"1. (*a*) *Widows' Pensions*

Rank	Widow over 40 years of age, or under 40 with eligible children or incapable of self support	Any other widow
	Weekly rate s. d.	Weekly rate s. d.
Regimental Sergeant Major, R.M. ...	71 0	28 4
Quartermaster Sergeant, R.M. ...	70 0	26 8
Chief Petty Officer / Colour Sergeant, R.M.	69 0	25 0
Petty Officer / Sergeant, R.M.	68 0	23 4
Leading Rating / Corporal, R.M.	67 0	21 8
Other men	66 0	20 0

"(*b*) *Children's Allowances*

(i) For each child ... ... 25s. 0d. a week

(ii) Motherless children under 15 years of age ... 30s. 0d. a week
Thereafter ... ... 40s. 0d. a week

"2. As from 30th January, 1958, the rate of 50s. 0d. a week to be payable for an incapacitated motherless child between the ages of 18 and 21 years.

"3. As from 30th January, 1958, the maximum rate of rent allowance shown in Clause 5 (v) of Schedule B to Order in Council of 29th November, 1946, to be increased from 20s. 0d. a week to 25s. 0d. a week.

Digitized by Google

"*SCHEDULE B*

"1. *Revised rates of Widows' pensions*

As from 1st February, 1958, the following table of rates to be substituted for the table of rates in Clause 1 of Schedule D to Order in Council of 29th November, 1946:—

Rank	Yearly rate of pension	
	Widow with children or over 40 years of age, or incapacitated	Any other widow
	£	£
Admiral of the Fleet	782	782
Admiral or General, R.M.	622	622
Vice Admiral or Lieutenant General, R.M.	522	522
Rear Admiral or Major General, R.M. ...	432	432
Commodore 1st or 2nd Class or Colonel Commandant, R.M.	372	372
Captain, R.N. or Colonel, 2nd Commandant or Colonel, or Lieutenant Colonel, R.M.	312	312
Commander or Major, R.M.	292	292
Lieutenant Commander or Captain, R.M.	262	170
Lieutenant, R.N. or Lieutenant, R.M. with 4 years or over commissioned service ...	247	150
Sub-Lieutenant, R.N.		
Acting Sub-Lieutenant, R.N.		
Lieutenant, R.N., with less than 4 years commissioned service	232	130
2nd Lieutenant, R.M.		
Senior Commissioned Officer (Branch List), R.N. or R.M.		
Commissioned Officers (Branch List), R.N. or R.M.	207	105

"2. *Revised rates of children's allowances*

As from 1st February, 1958, the following table of rates to be substituted for the rates shown in Clauses 3 and 4 of Schedule D to Order in Council of 29th November, 1946:—

Children of	Rates of Allowance per annum	
	If the mother is living	Motherless children
	£	£ s. d.
Commissioned Officers (including Senior Commissioned Officers (Branch List)) and equivalent ranks in the Royal Marines and Coast Guard	73	112 10 0
Commissioned Officers (Branch List) and equivalent ranks in the Royal Marines and Coast Guard	67	£88 while under 15 years of age and £104 10s. thereafter

"As from 1st February, 1958, the rate of £130 a year to be payable for an incapacitated motherless child over the age of 18 years."

Digitized by Google

Her Majesty, having taken the said Memorial into consideration, was pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to approve of what is therein proposed.

And the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

W. G. Agnew.

NP. 1792/58

PRINTED BY HER MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE

1958

(33067r) (Wt, 28911—P4701) 250 10/58 D.L.

Digitized by Google

NL NL

STATUTORY INSTRUMENTS

1958 No. 1952 (C. 12)

ROYAL NAVY

The Naval Discipline Act, 1957 (Commencement) Order, 1958

Made - - - - 21st November, 1958

At the Court at Buckingham Palace, the 21st day of November, 1958

Present,

The Queen's Most Excellent Majesty in Council

Whereas by subsection (2) of section 139 of the Naval Discipline Act, 1957(a), it is provided that that Act shall come into force on such date as Her Majesty may by Order in Council appoint:

Now, therefore, Her Majesty, in pursuance of the said subsection (2) is pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to order, and it is hereby ordered, as follows:—

1. The Naval Discipline Act, 1957, shall come into force on the first day of January, nineteen hundred and fifty-nine.

2. This Order may be cited as the Naval Discipline Act, 1957 (Commencement) Order, 1958.

W. G. Agnew.

(a) 5 & 6 Eliz. 2. c. 53.

NL.2913/58

Printed and published in Great Britain by
HER MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE: 1959
(Reprint)
Price 3d. net

DS41550/1/9388 375 3/59 XL

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

No. 16*/NP

AT THE COURT AT BUCKINGHAM PALACE

The 19th day of December, 1958

Present,

THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY
IN COUNCIL

Whereas there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, dated the 17th day of December, 1958, (N.P. 4690/58) in the words following, viz.:—

"Whereas by Section 3 of the Naval and Marine Pay and Pensions Act, 1865, it is enacted, *inter alia*, that all pay, pensions or other allowances in the nature thereof payable in respect of services in Your Majesty's Naval or Marine Force to a person being or having been an Officer, Seaman or Marine therein, shall be paid in such manner and subject to such restrictions, conditions and provisions as are from time to time directed by Order in Council:

"And whereas by Schedule IV of Order in Council dated the 1st day of November, 1956, rates of submarine pay were laid down for Officers of the Royal Navy of the rank of Lieutenant-Commander and below under certain conditions:

"And whereas we consider that Commanders of the Royal Navy should be eligible for submarine pay under similar conditions:

"We beg leave humbly to recommend that Your Majesty may be graciously pleased by Your Order in Council to sanction the payment of submarine pay to Commanders under the same conditions as for Lieutenant-Commanders and below at the rate of eleven shillings a day with effect from the 11th day of December, 1958.

"The Lords Commissioners of Your Majesty's Treasury have signified their concurrence in this proposal."

Her Majesty, having taken the said Memorial into consideration, was pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to approve of what is therein proposed.

And the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

W. G. Agnew.

NP. 23859

Printed by HER MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE PRESS,
Drury Lane, W.C.2

(33709) Wt. 39764—P9315 125 2/59 D.L.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

No. 17*/NP

AT THE COURT AT BUCKINGHAM PALACE

The 19th day of January, 1959

Present,

THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY IN COUNCIL

Whereas there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, dated the 6th day of January, 1959, (N.P. 5816/58) in the words following, viz.:—

"Whereas by Section 3 of the Naval and Marine Pay and Pensions Act, 1865, it is enacted, *inter alia*, that all pay, pensions or other allowances in the nature thereof, payable in respect of services in Your Majesty's Naval or Marine Forces to a person being or having been an Officer, Seaman or Marine therein shall be paid in such manner and subject to such restrictions, conditions and provisions as are from time to time directed by Order in Council:

"And whereas by Order in Council of 24th January, 1957, rates and conditions of award of retired pay, pensions, terminal grants and gratuities were laid down for Officers, Petty Officers, Non-Commissioned Officers and Men of Your Majesty's Royal Navy and Royal Marines; for Officers and Ratings of the Women's Royal Naval Service; and for members of Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service:

"And whereas we are of opinion that the conditions for the award of service retired pay, pensions and terminal grants should be amended in certain respects:

"We beg humbly to recommend that Your Majesty may be graciously pleased by Your Order in Council to sanction the said amendments as set out in the annexed Schedule with effect from the various dates stated therein.

"The Lords Commissioners of Your Majesty's Treasury have signified their concurrence in these proposals.

"*SCHEDULE*

"(A) As from 1st November, 1957, Clause 26 of Section V of Schedule I to Order in Council of 24th January, 1957, to be deleted and the following substituted:—

'ADDITIONS TO RETIRED PAY FOR SERVICE IN PAID ACTING RANK

'26. Paid acting and temporary rank held by officers of the Royal Navy, Royal Marines and Women's Royal Naval Service and members of Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service may reckon, subject to the general conditions shown below, for increase of retired pay as follows:—

'(*a*) For each complete year (subject to a maximum of three) for which the paid acting or temporary rank was held there may be added one-third of the difference between the retired pay for which the officer is eligible and the retired pay for which he would have been eligible had his rank for retired pay been one rank above his substantive rank.

'(*b*) Where an officer has failed to complete two years in a substantive rank required to qualify him for the retired pay of the rank such service may reckon for retired pay as if it had been acting or temporary rank.

Digitized by Google

'*General conditions*

'(i) Service from 3rd September, 1939, will count.

'(ii) In no case shall service in an acting or temporary rank earn a rate of retired pay higher than would have been earned if the acting or temporary rank had been substantive.

'(iii) The "complete years" referred to in sub clause (*a*) need not be continuous in time but may be made up of broken periods.

'The Admiralty may fix a date after which periods in acting or temporary rank will no longer be reckonable for additions to retired pay.'

"(B) As from 22nd May, 1958, Clause 16 of Section II of Schedule III to Order in Council of 24th January, 1957, to be deleted.

"(C) As from 24th January, 1957, the following additional clause to be inserted after Clause 37 of Section V of Schedule III to Order in Council of 24th January, 1957:—

'37A. *Officers re-employed as ratings.* An officer who after being awarded retired pay under Schedule I to this Order in Council or any previous Order in Council and who is subsequently re-employed as a rating or Royal Marine other rank may be dealt with under this Section as though his retired pay were a service pension' ".

Her Majesty, having taken the said Memorial into consideration, was pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to approve of what is therein proposed.

And the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

W. G. Agnew.

NP. 5816/58

Printed by HER MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE PRESS,
Drury Lane, W.C.2

(31760) Wt 41123 P. 5371 175 2/59 D.L.

Digitized by Google

No. 18*
C.E.

AT THE COURT AT BUCKINGHAM PALACE

The 19th day of January, 1959

Present,

THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY
IN COUNCIL

Whereas there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, dated the 15th day of January, 1959 (C.E. 60397/56) in the words following, viz.:—

"Whereas by Section 3 of the Naval and Marine Pay and Pensions Act, 1865, it is enacted, *inter alia*, that all pay, pensions, or other allowances in the nature thereof payable in respect of services in Your Majesty's Naval or Marine Force to a person being or having been an Officer, Seaman, or Marine therein, shall be paid in such a manner and subject to such restrictions, conditions and provisions as are from time to time directed by Order in Council;

"And whereas under Order in Council dated the 23rd July, 1931, as amended by Order in Council dated the 22nd October, 1937, regulations have been laid down concerning the conditions of service of Officers of Your Majesty's Naval and Marine Force who are employed on certain Inspection, Research, Design and Experimental Ordnance duties and the scales of pensions and other grants to their widows and dependent relatives;

"And whereas we are of the opinion that certain amendments should be made to the conditions laid down therein;

"We beg leave humbly to recommend Your Majesty may be graciously pleased by Your Order in Council to sanction the said amendments as set out in the Schedule annexed hereto;

"The Lords Commissioners of Your Majesty's Treasury have signified their concurrence to these proposals."

"*SCHEDULE*

"Clause 3. *Delete* whole of present clause and *substitute:*

"*Remuneration during periods of temporary unemployment*

Officers on the Active List serving in any of these appointments shall be eligible for salary at the rates appropriate to their substantive rank and seniority and under the conditions applicable to Officers on the general Active List.

(ii) Officers on the Retired List shall be eligible to receive pay at a rate equal to their retired pay plus the addition to retired pay, if any (Section 7), for which they would have been eligible if, on the date of ceasing salary, their services had been finally terminated at their own request."

"Clause 4. *Delete* whole of present clause and *substitute:*

"*Counting of Service for increase of retired pay*

All time in respect of which salary is drawn up to the ages of compulsory termination of employment and, in the case of Officers

Digitized by Google

finally retiring after the 15th November, 1956, any further service up to the age of 60, shall count as full time for increase of retired pay. In the case of service between the age of compulsory termination of employment and age 60 the addition to retired pay will be calculated on either salary at the time of compulsory termination of employment or salary on completion of further service up to the age of 60, whichever is the more favourable.

(ii) Time during which an Officer is unemployed shall, in the case of Officers on the Active List, count in the same manner as for Officers on the general Active List and in the case of Retired Officers be ignored."

" Clause 5. *Delete* whole of the present clause and *substitute :*

" *Termination of employment*

Employment shall be terminated compulsorily at the following ages :

Higher posts	57
Senior posts	55
Junior posts	52

except in the case of Officers already holding confirmed appointments in such employment on the 21st November, 1929, where the Admiralty may decide to extend the age limit.

(ii) Officers may be unemployed for two consecutive years but will not be eligible for further employment subsequently.

(iii) The employment of an Officer may be terminated at any time if, in the opinion of the Admiralty, he has been guilty of misconduct or has unsatisfactorily performed his duties or is otherwise unsuitable or is physically unfit for further service.

(iv) Voluntary termination of employment may be allowed at the discretion of the Admiralty.

(v) The Admiralty reserve to themselves the right to terminate an Officer's employment under this scheme if, having regard to the posts he has held and the necessity for providing opportunity for promotion of more Junior Officers, they are unable to offer him further suitable employment.

(vi) Officers may be re-employed at the discretion of the Admiralty beyond the ages for compulsory termination of employment."

" Clause 6 (i). *Delete* whole of present clause and *substitute :*

" Officers on the Active List serving in any of these appointments, if not previously retired at their own request or otherwise, shall be placed on the Retired List upon reaching the age for compulsory retirement under the Regulations applicable to Officers on the general Active List, but such retirement shall not necessitate termination of their employment nor confer on them eligibility to receive retired pay while still employed."

" Clause 6 (ii)—last line : *Delete :* ". . . for non-service."

Insert : ". . . for similar reasons."

Digitized by Google

"Clause 10 (*b*). Delete whole of present clause and *substitute:*

"the pension or other grant shall be assessed as follows:—

Higher posts—as for Captain, Royal Navy.

Senior posts—as for Commander, Royal Navy.

Junior posts—to remain on the basis of the highest rank held on the Active List."

Her Majesty, having taken the said Memorial into consideration, was pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to approve of what is therein proposed.

And the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

W. G. Agnew.

C.E. 60397/56

Printed by HER MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE PRESS,
Drury Lane, W.C.2

33787) Wt. 41569—P.5390 125 3/59 D.L.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

No. 19*
NP

AT THE COURT AT BUCKINGHAM PALACE

The 20th day of February, 1959

Present

THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY
IN COUNCIL

Whereas there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, dated the 6th day of February, 1959 (N.P. 306/59) in the words following, viz.:—

"Whereas by Section 3 of the Naval and Marine Pay and Pensions Act, 1865, it is enacted, *inter alia*, that all pay, pensions or other allowances in the nature thereof, payable in respect of services in Your Majesty's Naval or Marine Forces to a person being or having been an Officer, Seaman or Marine therein, shall be paid in such manner and subject to such restrictions, conditions and provisions as are from time to time directed by Order in Council:

"And whereas by Orders in Council dated the 29th September, 1949, and the 16th May, 1956, revised scales and conditions for the award of service pensions and gratuities were laid down for Chinese and Malayan Petty Officers and Men of Your Majesty's Naval Forces:

"And whereas we are of opinion that the limiting maximum of £70 on the amount of service gratuity which may be awarded to Chinese and Malayan Petty Officers and Men of Your Majesty's Naval Forces should be abolished:

"And whereas we are of opinion that revised scales and conditions for the award of service pensions and gratuities should be introduced for the Chief Petty Officers, Petty Officers and Men of Your Majesty's Naval Forces locally entered at Hong Kong and that provision should be made for the payment of terminal grants in conjunction with awards of pension:

"We beg humbly to recommend that Your Majesty may be graciously pleased by Your Order in Council to sanction with effect from 23rd July, 1957, the abolition of the limiting maximum of £70 on the amount of service gratuity which may be awarded and to authorise us to award service pensions, terminal grants and gratuities at the rates and subject to the conditions set out in the annexed Schedule, with effect from the 1st April, 1958.

"The Lords Commissioners of Your Majesty's Treasury have signified their concurrence in these proposals.

"SCHEDULE

"The provisions of this Schedule to apply to all Chief Petty Officers, Petty Officers and Men of the Royal Navy who have been or may be locally entered at Hong Kong and who are discharged from the Naval Service after the 31st March, 1958 (cease pay date). They do not apply to other Royal Naval Locally Entered ratings for whom special provision is or may hereafter be made.

(36014) (Wt. 44564–P5551) 175 4/59 D.L.

Digitized by Google

"SECTION I

"Service Pensions

"2. Service pensions granted under this Section will consist of the sum of elements for service and rank and will be assessed at the following rates:—

"SERVICE ELEMENT

"In respect of each year of reckonable service:—

	s.	d.	
From the 1st to 22nd inclusive		9	weekly
From the 23rd onwards	1	3	weekly

"RANK ELEMENT

"For each year of reckonable service in the rank of	s.	d.	
Leading Rating		2	weekly
Petty Officer		2½	weekly
Chief Petty Officer		4½	weekly

"3. A service pension assessed as in Clause 2 may be granted to:—

"(*a*) a rating discharged otherwise than for misconduct or for inefficiency due to causes within his own control, if he has completed at least 22 years' reckonable service;

"(*b*) a rating who while serving on a non-continuous service engagement is invalided and who has completed at least 12 years' reckonable service.

"4. Where a rating who has completed at least 22 years' reckonable service is discharged for misconduct or for inefficiency within his own control he may be granted such portion of the service pension assessed under Clause 2 as the Admiralty may determine having regard to the circumstances of the case; but where the discharge is for misconduct the amount shall not in any event exceed 90 per cent of the award which would have been admissible had the man been discharged on other grounds.

"5. In assessing rank element of pension all paid rank will be taken into account.

"6. Reckonable service for the purpose both of determining entitlement to pension and of assessing the rate of pension will be as for Naval ratings generally. In calculating reckonable service all satisfactory periods of full pay service may be aggregated except that service preceding a five year interval in service will not be reckonable service unless specially so allowed by the Admiralty. No period in respect of which a gratuity has already been paid may be allowed to reckon unless such gratuity is repaid either as a lump sum or by deductions from pay.

"7. A rating may, at Admiralty discretion, be allowed commutation in whole or in part, of the pension for which he may be eligible under Clause 2. The lump sum payment where such commutation is allowed will be equal to ten times the annual value of the pension surrendered provided the pensioner's age does not exceed 60 years; where his age exceeds 60 years at the time of commutation, the lump sum will be reduced by one-sixtieth for each year, or part of a year, in excess of that age.

"8. The provisions of Order in Council of 9th October, 1956, and previous Pensions Increase Orders in Council will not apply to pensions awarded under this Section.

Digitized by Google

"SECTION II

Terminal Grants in Addition to Service Pensions

"9. Ratings discharged with entitlement to a service pension under Section I will be awarded a terminal grant at the following rates:—

"(*a*) Basic Grant (after 22 years' reckonable service)

	£
Able Rating	41
Leading Rating	58
Petty Officer	75
Chief Petty Officer	91

"(*b*) For each year of service beyond 22 years the basic grant will be increased in accordance with the following scale:—

	£	s.
Able Rating	4	0
Leading Rating	5	0
Petty Officer	6	10
Chief Petty Officer	8	0

"10. Twenty-two years' service will normally be necessary for the basic rate. Men going to service pension with less than 22 years' service will be awarded one twenty-second of the basic grant for each year of reckonable service, subject to a minimum grant of £41.

"11. The terminal grant of a rating who is discharged for misconduct or for inefficiency within his own control and is awarded a pension under Clause 4 of Section I shall be of such amount as the Admiralty may determine having regard to the circumstances of the case; but where the man is discharged for misconduct the amount shall not in any event exceed 90 per cent. of the award which would have been admissible had the man been discharged on other grounds.

"12. Rank for assessing the grant will be the highest paid rank held for a period of two or more years during the five years preceding discharge.

"SECTION III

Service Gratuities

"13. Ratings discharged without entitlement to a service pension under Section I and who have 12 or more years' reckonable service preceding discharge may be awarded service gratuities assessed as follows:—

	£	s.
After 12 years' service	35	0
For each complete year of service in excess of 12 and up to 14 an addition of	8	15
For each complete year of service in excess of 14 and up to 17 an addition of	13	2
For each complete year of service in excess of 17 an addition of	14	15

"14. Ratings who are invalided with insufficient service to qualify for a service pension under Section I and who have five or more years' reckonable service will be eligible for a service gratuity assessed as follows:—

	£	s.
After 5 years' service	10	10
For each year in excess of 5 and up to 8 an addition of	3	10
For each year in excess of 8 and up to 10 an addition of	7	0

Subject to a maximum of £35 until normal gratuity scale is reached.

Digitized by Google

" 15. Where a rating is discharged for misconduct or for inefficiency within his own control the amount of the gratuity shall be at Admiralty discretion but where the discharge is for misconduct the amount shall not in any event exceed 90 per cent. of the award which would have been admissible had the rating been discharged on other grounds.

" 16. Reckonable service will be the same as for service pensions under Clause 6 of Section I and for Naval ratings generally.

" 17. A service gratuity will not be admissible on re-engagement or on discharge for the purpose of giving further full pay service in the Armed Forces.

" 18. If a rating dies while serving no gratuity will be payable.

" 19. *Reserved Rights.* Ratings who on 31st March, 1958, were serving on an engagement which, under the provisions of Order in Council of 29th September, 1949, carries eligibility for a service gratuity at the 10 and 11 year points will continue to be eligible for a gratuity of £17 10s. or £26 5s. as appropriate if they are discharged before completing 12 years' reckonable service."

Her Majesty, having taken the said Memorial into consideration, was pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to approve of what is therein proposed.

And the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

W. G. Agnew.

NP. 306/59

Printed by HER MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE PRESS,
Drury Lane, W.C.2

Digitized by Google

No. 20*
NCW

AT THE COURT AT BUCKINGHAM PALACE

The 20th day of February, 1959

Present,

THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY
IN COUNCIL

Whereas there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, dated the 28th day of January, 1959 (N.C.W. 4832/55), in the words following, viz. :—

"Whereas by Order in Council dated the 6th day of March, 1902, it was approved that the staff of Nursing Sisters in Your Majesty's Naval Hospitals should be designated 'Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service':

"And whereas from time to time certain changes in the ranks and titles of members of the aforesaid Service have been authorised by subsequent Orders in Council:

"And whereas we now consider it desirable to establish a Naval Nursing Auxiliary Section of Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service:

"We beg leave humbly to recommend that Your Majesty may be graciously pleased by Your Order in Council to sanction the institution of the grades shown in the annexed Schedule.

"The Lords Commissioners of Your Majesty's Treasury have signified their concurrence in this proposal.

"*SCHEDULE*

"*Naval Nursing Auxiliary Section of Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service*

"*Grades*

"Head Naval Nursing Auxiliary
Assistant Head Naval Nursing Auxiliary
Senior Naval Nursing Auxiliary
Naval Nursing Auxiliary
Probationary Naval Nursing Auxiliary."

Her Majesty, having taken the said Memorial into consideration, was pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to approve of what is therein proposed.

And the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

W. G. Agnew.

NCW. 621/1/59/C

Printed by HER MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE PRESS,
Drury Lane, W.C.2
(36013) Wt. 44606—P5573 125 4/59 D.L.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

No. 21*/NP

AT THE COURT AT BUCKINGHAM PALACE

The 20th day of February, 1959

Present,

THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY
IN COUNCIL

Whereas there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, dated the 18th day of February, 1959 (N.P. 437/59) in the words following, viz. :—

" Whereas by Section 3 of the Naval and Marine Pay and Pensions Act, 1865, it is enacted, *inter alia,* that all pay, pensions or other allowances in the nature thereof, payable in respect of services in Your Majesty's Naval or Marine Forces to a person being or having been an Officer, Seaman or Marine therein, shall be paid in such a manner and subject to such restrictions, conditions and provisions as are from time to time directed by Order in Council:

" And whereas by Orders in Council dated the 24th February, 1948, the 30th June, 1955, and the 16th May, 1956, sanction was given, *inter alia,* to certain scales of pensions and gratuities to Locally Entered Petty Officers and Men other than Europeans (whether or not British Subjects) of Your Majesty's Naval Forces who consequent on wounds, hurts or disability, are invalided from Your Majesty's Naval Service, and to the grant of certain scales of compensation in respect of the death of such Locally Entered ratings:

" And whereas we are of opinion that these scales of compensation require amendment in certain respects :

" We beg humbly to recommend that Your Majesty may be graciously pleased, by Your Order in Council, to sanction with effect from the 1st February, 1958, the revised arrangements set out in the annexed Schedule:

" The Lords Commissioners of Your Majesty's Treasury have signified their concurrence in this proposal.

" *SCHEDULE*

" The provisions of this Schedule are effective from the 1st February, 1958, and are to apply to all Locally Entered ratings of the Royal Navy other than Maltese. They will cover, therefore, Chinese, Malayan, Goan, Ceylonese, Indian, Bantu, Somali, West African and St. Helenian Locally Entered ratings.

" 2. *Disablement Pensions and Gratuities Allowable for Attributable Invaliding*

" (*a*) Where the degree of disablement is assessed at 20 per cent. and upwards the invalid may be awarded a pension, either temporarily or permanently according to the circumstances of the case, on the basis of a maximum scale of 42s. 6d. a week for Chief Petty Officers and Petty Officers, 41s. 3d. a week for Leading Ratings and 40s. a week for Lower Ratings for total disablement (100 per cent.) ; lower degrees of disablement carrying proportionately reduced rates.

" (*b*) If the degree of disablement be assessed at less than 20 per cent., a gratuity may be awarded appropriate to the degree of disability, but not exceeding £50.

(D.C. 042r) Wt. 45967—P5629 150 4/59 D.L.

Digitized by Google

" (*c*) The award of disablement compensation to be subject to the same conditions as for Naval Ratings generally.

" 3. *Gratuities for Minor Injuries for which Hurt Certificates are Granted*

" Gratuities at Admiralty discretion may be granted on discharge in respect of slight permanent injury due to Naval Service, for which a Hurt Certificate was granted, when discharge is totally unconnected with the injury and any other award which may be made is based on length of service only.

" 4. *Compensation in Respect of Death Attributable to Service*

" Provided the conditions regarding relationship, ages and dependency are satisfied, a gratuity not exceeding the amount of two years' pay attaching to the substantive rating and any Good Conduct badges held at the time of his death, subject to a maximum of £200, assessed under normal conditions, may be granted at Admiralty discretion, to dependent relatives of a deceased rating whose death is certified by the competent Naval Medical Authority to have been caused by the conditions of his service.

" The following dependent relatives only will be eligible for consideration for the award of a gratuity :—

" (*a*) Widow.

" (*b*) Children (including step-children and illegitimate children) under 14 years of age.

" (*c*) Parents who are in pecuniary need or are incapable of self support through age or infirmity, and who were wholly or partly dependent on the deceased rating at the time of his death, and provided that the deceased did not leave a widow or eligible child.

" (*d*) Brothers and sisters who were largely dependent on the deceased rating at the time of his death, provided that they are in pecuniary need, and provided that the deceased rating did not leave a widow or eligible child."

Her Majesty, having taken the said Memorial into consideration, was pleased by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to approve of what is therein proposed.

And the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

W. G. Agnew.

NP. 437/59

Printed by Her Majesty's Stationery Office Press.
Drury Lane, W.C.2

Digitized by Google

No. 22*/CE

AT THE COURT AT BUCKINGHAM PALACE

The 20th day of February, 1959

Present,

THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY IN COUNCIL

Whereas there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, dated the 18th day of February, 1959 (C.E. IV/C.E. 61281/56) in the words following, viz.:—

"Whereas by Order in Council bearing the date the 3rd day of July, 1939, we were authorised to grant pensions and gratuities to Officers of the Police Force employed in Your Majesty's Dockyard and Naval Establishments at Singapore:

"And whereas we are of opinion that awards should be made to the officers holding the Ranks of Deputy Superintendent and Assistant Superintendent and Asiatic Inspector in that Force:

"And whereas we are of opinion that it is no longer necessary to make provision for the Ranks of Admiralty Police Officer Grade I, Admiralty Police Officer Grade II, and Admiralty Police Officer Grade III in that Force:

"And whereas we are of opinion that the qualifying age for retirement shall be increased to 55 years and that the period of qualifying service shall be reduced to 10 years:

"And whereas we are of opinion that service after 14th July, 1949, in the Ranks of Corporal, Lance Corporal and Constable shall count in full for Officer's pension:

"We beg humbly to recommend that Your Majesty may be graciously pleased, by Your Order in Council, to authorise us, at our discretion, to award pensions and gratuities to Officers of the Police Force employed at Your Majesty's Dockyard and Naval Establishments at Singapore who retire therefrom, and gratuities to their Legal Personal Representatives on the Scales and subject to the conditions specified in the annexed schedule:

"We beg also to recommend that the provisions of the schedule annexed to the Order in Council dated the 3rd day of July, 1939, as they apply to Officers shall hereafter only apply to those Officers in post on the 20th May, 1957, who, within six months of the date of this Order elect to remain within those provisions.

"The Lords Commissioners of Your Majesty's Treasury have signified their concurrence in these proposals.

"*SCHEDULE*

"*Regulations governing the award of pensions and gratuities to Officers of the Police Force employed in Her Majesty's Dockyard and Naval Establishments at Singapore*

"1. *Definitions* throughout this schedule:

"'Reckonable Service' means all paid service, which must in normal circumstances be continuous, in the Police Force employed in Her Majesty's Dockyard and Naval Establishments in Singapore, and all paid service in the Police Force employed in Her Majesty's Dockyard and Naval Establish-

(D.C. 040r) (Wt. 30004–P5649) 140 4/59 D.L.

Digitized by Google

ments at Hong Kong which directly precedes service in the Force at Singapore. A break of three years or more will, in any case except where brought about by the Japanese occupation, cancel all previous service.

" Previous service in the Naval, Military or Air Force of the Crown and service in any civilian employment, other than in the Police Force employed in Her Majesty's Dockyard and Naval Establishments at Singapore and Hong Kong is not reckonable service for the purpose of this Schedule.

" ' Pensionable Service ' means all reckonable service spent in the Police Force employed in Her Majesty's Dockyard or Naval Establishments in Singapore in the rank of Superintendent, Deputy Superintendent, Assistant Superintendent, Inspector and former service in the rank of Deputy Officer in Charge of Police, Admiralty Police Officer Grade I, Admiralty Police Officer Grade II, Admiralty Police Officer Grade III, Sub-Inspector, Sergeant, Sergeant 1st Class, Sergeant 2nd Class, Corporal, Corporal 1st Class, Corporal 2nd Class, Lance Corporal and Constable save that reckonable service before 14th July, 1949, in the ranks of Deputy Officer in Charge of Police, Admiralty Police Officer Grade III, Corporal 1st Class, Corporal 2nd Class, Lance Corporal or Constable shall count only as to half. Service in respect of which contributions were made to the Singapore Central Provident Fund Board shall count only as to three-quarters of the period thereof.

" Previous reckonable service rendered by an Officer of the Singapore Force in the Police Force in Her Majesty's Dockyard and Naval Establishments at Hong Kong will count as pensionable service for the purpose of this Schedule to the extent it would have been counted under the Orders in Council dated 28th July, 1915, 10th May, 1916, 30th April, 1926, 3rd July, 1939, and 25th April, 1941, and any future Orders regulating the award of pensions and gratuities to members of the Police Force in Her Majesty's Dockyard and Naval Establishments at Hong Kong.

" ' Pensionable emoluments ' means such proportion of the Pay or Salary and other Emoluments of the confirmed Rank or Ranks which a Member of the Force may hold or have held at the date or during the period in question as the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty may prescribe as the basis of calculation of pension or gratuity.

" 2. Subject to the exceptions and provisions aforesaid and hereinafter set forth, a Superintendent, Deputy Superintendent, Assistant Superintendent and Inspector may retire or be retired from the Force after reaching the age of 55 years or he may at any time be removed from the Force on account of infirmity of mind or body which is in no measure attributable to his own misconduct or default or on abolition of his employment, or for the purpose of facilitating improvements in the organisation of the Force, or on the ground of his inability to discharge efficiently the duties of his office. In any of these events the said officer may, if he has completed 10 years or more pensionable service, be awarded a pension calculated in the manner prescribed by the following paragraph.

" 3. The pension of a European Officer of the said ranks, whose service on retirement is equivalent to, or in excess of, 10 years, but less than 11 years. pensionable service, may be calculated at a rate not exceeding 15/60ths and the pension of an Asiatic Officer of the said ranks at a rate not exceeding 10/60ths, of the average of his annual pensionable emoluments received during the three years immediately preceding the date of retirement. In respect of each additional completed year of pensionable service in excess

Digitized by Google

of 10 years, the Pension may be increased by a sum equal to 1/60th of the average pensionable emoluments, but the maximum Pension awarded shall not exceed 40/60ths of the average of his annual pensionable emoluments received during the three years immediately preceding the date of retirement.

"4. If, before the completion of the period of pensionable service which would render him eligible for a pension under the foregoing Regulations, an Officer serving in any of the said Ranks be removed from his Office for any cause, other than misconduct, it shall be lawful for the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty to award him, at Their discretion, such sum of money by way of Gratuity as They may think proper, not exceeding, however, one twelfth of his annual pensionable emoluments at the date of such removal for each year of pensionable service.

"5. If, after completing 5 years' pensionable Service under the foregoing regulations, an Officer of the said Ranks dies whilst serving in the Force, there may be granted to his Legal Personal Representatives a gratuity equal to his average annual pensionable emoluments received during the three years immediately preceding the date of death.

"6. Unless in exceptional circumstances, no Officer of the Force shall remain in the Service after attaining the age of 60 years, and any Officer thereof may be called upon at any time to retire on the Pension or Gratuity, if any, for which he may be eligible by Service, if such a course be considered desirable on public grounds by the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty whose decision shall be final.

"7. Any Officer of the Force retiring without having previously obtained permission to do so, or being dismissed for misconduct, shall forfeit all claim to Pension or Gratuity.

"8. It shall not be lawful for the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty to award to any Officer of the Force the full amount of Pension or Gratuity for which he may be eligible by Service, except upon production of a Certificate signed by one or more of his Superior Officers that he has served with diligence and fidelity, and to the satisfaction of such Superior Officers. They may, however, in any case in which the Certificate is not produced. or in any case in which the Officer of the Force is removed therefrom either on account of inefficiency or on account of infirmity of mind or body in some measure attributable to his own misconduct or default, award a Pension or Gratuity of such less amount as may appear to Them after consideration of the evidence submitted to Them to be just and appropriate, or, in cases of misconduct, decline to make any award.

"9. If an Officer of the Force is injured in the actual discharge of his Duty, without his own default, and by some injury specifically attributable to the nature of his Duty the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty may grant to him, or if he dies, to his widow, his mother, if wholly dependent on him at the time of his death, and to his children, or to any of them, such allowance or gratuity as, after consultation with the Lords Commissioners of Her Majesty's Treasury, may to Them appear reasonable, but not exceeding the amount of the annual Allowance or gratuity permitted by the terms of a warrant of the Treasury under Section 41 of the Superannuation Act, 1949, or any later Act.

"10. The conversion into sterling of any awards made in currency under these Regulations will be made at Rates to be determined with the concurrence of the Lords Commissioners of Her Majesty's Treasury.

"11. In the event of any questions arising on the interpretation or administration of these Regulations, the decision of the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty thereon shall be final.

Digitized by Google

"12. These Regulations shall have effect from Twentieth day of February, 1959."

Her Majesty, having taken the said Memorial into consideration, was pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Coincil, to approve of what is therein proposed.

And the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

W. G. Agnew.

CE. 61281/56

Printed by Her Majesty's Stationery Office Press,
Drury Lane, W.C.2

Digitized by Google

No. 23*/NL

STATUTORY INSTRUMENTS

1959 No. 407

ROYAL NAVY

The Naval Discipline (Relations with the Royal Australian Navy) Order, 1959

Made - - - - 11*th March*, 1959
Coming into Operation 23*rd March*, 1959

At the Court at Buckingham Palace, the 11th day of March, 1959

Present,

The Queen's Most Excellent Majesty in Council

Whereas by subsection (2) of section 114 of the Naval Discipline Act, 1957(a), it is provided that where members of a force of any Commonwealth country are subject to that Act by virtue of the law of that country, Her Majesty may by Order in Council make such adaptations and modifications of that Act in relation to other members of Her Majesty's naval forces as may be desirable for the purpose of regulating the relations between those members of Her Majesty's naval forces and members of the force of that country;

And Whereas members of Her Majesty's Australian Navy are subject to the Naval Discipline Act, 1957, by virtue of the Naval Defence Act, 1910–1952(b), of the Commonwealth of Australia to the extent and subject to the modifications and adaptations provided by or under that Act;

Now therefore Her Majesty, in pursuance of the said subsection (2) of section 114 of the Naval Discipline Act, 1957, and of all other powers Her enabling in that behalf, is pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to order, and it is hereby ordered, as follows:—

1. For the purpose of regulating the relations between members of the Royal Australian Navy and other members of Her Majesty's naval forces, the Naval Discipline Act, 1957, shall apply in relation to such other members as though in subsection (1) of section 53 of that Act the reference to "any officer of the Royal Navy" included any officer of the Royal Australian Navy.

2. This Order may be cited as the Naval Discipline (Relations with the Royal Australian Navy) Order, 1959, and shall come into operation on the twenty-third day of March, 1959.

W. G. Agnew.

(a) 5 & 6 Eliz. 2. c. 53. (b) Commonwealth of Australia Act No. 30, 1910, as amended by No. 16, 1911; No. 21, 1912; No. 45, 1918; No. 45, 1934; No. 35, 1948; No. 72, 1944 and No. 14, 1942.

(D.C. 041r) (Wt. 30658—P5664) 125 4/59 D.L.

Digitized by Google

EXPLANATORY NOTE

(This Note is not part of the Order, but is intended to indicate its general purport.)

This Order enables commissions to be granted to officers of the Royal Australian Navy to order courts-martial under the Naval Discipline Act, 1957.

NL. 1073/59

Printed by HER MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE PRESS,
Drury Lane, W.C.2

Digitized by Google

No. 24*/NL

STATUTORY INSTRUMENTS

1959 No. 405 (C. 4)

REGISTRATION OF BIRTHS, DEATHS, MARRIAGES, ETC.

The Registration of Births, Deaths and Marriages (Special Provisions) Act, 1957 (Commencement) Order, 1959

Made - - - - 11*th March,* 1959

At the Court at Buckingham Palace, the 11th day of March, 1959

Present,

The Queen's Most Excellent Majesty in Council

Whereas by subsection (4) of section seven of the Registration of Births, Deaths and Marriages (Special Provisions) Act, 1957(a), it is provided that that Act shall come into force on such date as Her Majesty may by Order in Council appoint:

Now, therefore, Her Majesty, in pursuance of the said subsection (4) is pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to order, and it is hereby ordered, as follows:—

1. The Registration of Births, Deaths and Marriages (Special Provisions) Act, 1957, shall come into force on the first day of April, nineteen hundred and fifty-nine.

2. This Order may be cited as the Registration of Births, Deaths and Marriages (Special Provisions) Act, 1957 (Commencement) Order, 1959.

W. G. Agnew.

(a) 5 & 6 Eliz. 2. c. 58.

NL 1072/59

Printed by HER MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE PRESS,
Drury Lane, W.C.2
(D.C. 052r) (Wt. 31460—P5708) 125 4/59 D.L.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

No. 25*/NL

STATUTORY INSTRUMENTS

1959 No. 406

REGISTRATION OF BIRTHS, DEATHS, MARRIAGES, Etc.

The Service Departments Registers Order, 1959

Made - - - - 11*th March*, 1959
Coming into Operation 1*st April*, 1959

At the Court at Buckingham Palace, the 11th day of March, 1959

Present,

The Queen's Most Excellent Majesty in Council

Her Majesty, in pursuance of the powers conferred upon Her by sections one, two, three, five and six of the Registration of Births, Deaths and Marriages (Special Provisions) Act, 1957(a) (in this Order referred to as "the Act"), and of all other powers Her enabling, is pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to order, and it is hereby ordered, as follows:—

Application of Order

1. This Order applies to—

(*a*) deaths and births occurring, and marriages solemnised, outside the United Kingdom among, or among the families of, persons of the classes mentioned in Part I of the Schedule to this Order,

(*b*) deaths occurring outside the United Kingdom among persons of the classes mentioned in Part II of the Schedule to this Order,

(*c*) deaths and births occurring in any part of the world (not being deaths or births registrable under the provisions of the Acts relating to the registration of deaths and births in England, Scotland or Northern Ireland) on board ships belonging to Her Majesty,

(*d*) deaths and births occurring in any part of the world (not being deaths or births registrable under the provisions of the Acts relating to the registration of deaths and births in England, Scotland or Northern Ireland) on aircraft belonging to Her Majesty, or any other aircraft not registered in the United Kingdom but for the time being employed for the purposes of Her Majesty's forces, and

(*e*) the death outside the United Kingdom of any person who, being a traveller on such an aircraft, is killed on the journey in consequence of an accident,

and applies to any such death, birth or marriage notwithstanding that it occurred or was solemnised before the commencement of the Act.

Registering officers and provision of registers

2.—(1) The following persons (in this Order referred to as "registering officers") may record deaths, births and marriages to which this Order applies—

(*a*) any person authorised in that behalf by the Admiralty, the Army Council, the Air Council or the Minister of Supply,

(a) 5 & 6 Eliz. 2. c. 58.

(D.C. 057r) (Wt. 32566—P5775) 125 5/59 D.L.

Digitized by Google

(*b*) any person holding an office or appointment, the holder for the time being of which has been authorised in that behalf by the Admiralty, the Army Council, the Air Council or the Minister of Supply.

(2) The Registrar General for England and Wales shall provide registering officers with registers for the purpose of recording deaths, births and marriages to which this Order applies, and shall also provide them with forms for making certified copies of entries in such registers.

(3) Until a registering officer has been provided with a register in accordance with paragraph (2) of this article, he may record deaths, births and marriages to which this Order applies in a register provided under the Registration of Births, Deaths and Marriages (Army) Act, 1879(**a**), as amended under the Air Force (Constitution) Act, 1917(**b**), and such a register shall for the purposes of this Order be deemed to be a register provided under this Order.

Qualified informants

3.—(1) Subject to the provisions of paragraph (5) of this article, a registering officer shall not make an entry in a register provided under this Order recording any death, birth or marriage to which this Order applies, unless information as to the particulars to be registered is given by a qualified informant.

(2) An entry in a register provided under this Order may be made on information given by a qualified informant in writing, provided that the document containing that information is signed by the qualified informant and provided that, unless he is a qualified informant by reason of his being

(*a*) a captain of a ship belonging to Her Majesty on which a death or birth to which this Order applies has occurred,

(*b*) an officer in command of an appropriate record office, in relation to the death of a member of the naval, military or air forces of the Crown on active service, or

(*c*) a person who has solemnised a marriage to which this Order applies under section twenty-two of the Foreign Marriage Act, 1892(**c**) (as re-enacted by section two of the Foreign Marriage Act, 1947(**d**)),

his signature is attested by an officer of the naval, military, or air forces of the Crown.

(3) An entry in a register provided under this Order of particulars information as to which is given by a qualified informant orally shall not constitute an entry in such a register for the purposes of this Order unless the entry is signed by the qualified informant.

(4) For the purposes of this Order "qualified informant" means any of the following:—

(*a*) in relation to a death—

(i) any person present at the death;

(ii) any person who has seen the dead body;

(iii) any person who has caused the dead body to be buried or cremated;

(iv) if the death occurs on a ship belonging to Her Majesty, the captain of the ship;

(**a**) 42 & 43 Vict. c. 8. (**b**) 7 & 8 Geo. 5. c. 51. (**c**) 55 & 56 Vict. c. 23. (**d**) 10 & 11 Geo. 6. c. 33.

Digitized by Google

(v) if the death occurs on an aircraft belonging to Her Majesty, the person in command of the aircraft;

(vi) if the death is of a person, who being a traveller on an aircraft belonging to Her Majesty is killed on the journey in consequence of an accident, the person in command of the aircraft; or

(vii) if the death is of a member of the naval, military or air forces of the Crown on active service, an officer of his ship or unit, or the officer in command of the appropriate record office;

(*b*) in relation to a birth—

(i) if the child is legitimate, either parent;

(ii) if the child is illegitimate, its mother;

(iii) any person present at the birth;

(iv) the person having charge of the child;

(v) if the birth occurs on a ship belonging to Her Majesty, the captain of the ship; or

(vi) if the birth occurs on an aircraft belonging to Her Majesty, the person in command of the aircraft;

(*c*) in relation to a marriage—

(i) either party to the marriage; or

(ii) the priest or other person conducting the ceremony.

(5) The Registrar General for England and Wales may authorise a registering officer to make an entry recording a death, birth or marriage to which this Order applies, notwithstanding that information as to the particulars to be registered has not been given by a qualified informant, if a qualified informant is not readily available and satisfactory evidence of the death, birth or marriage is produced to the Registrar General.

(6) After the expiration of twelve months from the date of a death, birth or marriage to which this Order applies, that death, birth or marriage shall not be registered without the written authority of the Registrar General for England and Wales and the fact that his authority has been obtained shall be entered in the register.

Legitimated persons

4.—(1) If by virtue of section five of the Act (which provides for the re-registration or registration of the births of certain legitimated persons), the appropriate Registrar General authorises the re-registration or registration of a birth, the re-registration or registration shall be effected in accordance with the provisions of this article.

(2) The authority of the said Registrar General shall be forwarded to the Admiralty, Army Council, Air Council or Minister of Supply, as may be appropriate, who shall on receipt of the authority direct a registering officer to make an entry recording the birth in a register provided under this Order.

(3) The entry shall be made in such form and shall contain such particulars as may be specified in the authority.

(4) Where the entry is a re-registration, the person having the custody of the register in which the original entry was made shall enter a note in the margin of the original entry in the following form—

"Re-registered under section 5 of the Registration of Births, Deaths and Marriages (Special Provisions) Act, 1957, on the..... 19....., on the authority of the Registrar General..... dated..... ",

inserting the official description of the appropriate Registrar General and the date of the authority.

Digitized by Google

Correction of errors

5.—(1) An error of fact or substance in any register or other record to which subsection (3) of section three of the Act applies may be corrected in accordance with that subsection by the person having the custody of the register or other record in which the original entry containing the error was made.

(2) If a registering officer making an entry in a register provided under this Order finds that he has made a clerical error in that entry, he shall before completing the entry correct the error and initial the alteration.

(3) If a registering officer or a Registrar General is satisfied that a clerical error has been made in a completed entry in any such register or other record as is mentioned in paragraph (1) which is in his custody, he shall correct the error and make a note of the correction in the margin of the entry in the following form—

"Clerical error in column.....corrected on the..... 19..... by me....."

Form of entries

6.—(1) A registering officer shall sign each entry and each correction of a completed entry made by him in a register provided under this Order.

(2) A registering officer shall state in every entry made by him on information given by a qualified informant the capacity in which the informant is qualified by virtue of paragraph (4) of article three of this Order, and, if that information is given in writing in accordance with paragraph (2) of that article, shall also state the name of the qualified informant.

(3) Where an entry is made in accordance with the provisions of paragraph (5) of article three of this Order the registering officer shall in the place provided in the register for the name of the qualified informant write the words—

"No qualified informant available. Entered on the authority of the Registrar General dated....."

inserting the date of the authority.

(4) Where an entry is made in accordance with the provisions of paragraph (6) of article three of this Order the registering officer shall in the place provided in the register for the date of registration write, in addition to the date of registration, the words—

"Entered on the authority of the Registrar General dated.....",

inserting the date of the authority.

Transmission of entries and registers to Registrars General

7.—(1) A registering officer making an entry or correcting an entry in a register provided under this Order shall transmit or cause to be transmitted to the Registrar General for England and Wales a certified copy of such entry, or of such entry as corrected, on a form provided under this Order.

(2) A person having in his custody a register provided under the Registration of Births, Deaths and Marriages (Army) Act, 1879, as amended under the Air Force (Constitution) Act, 1917, which contains an entry a certified copy of which has not been transmitted to the Registrar General for England and Wales, shall transmit a certified copy of that entry to the Registrar General for England and Wales.

(3) A person having in his custody a log book containing an entry made under subsection (1) of section thirty-seven of the Births and Deaths Registration Act, 1874(**a**), of a birth or death on one of Her Majesty's ships, in

(**a**) 37 & 38 Vict. c. 88.

Digitized by Google

respect of which no return under subsection (6) of that section has been made, shall transmit a certified copy of that entry to the Registrar General of Births and Deaths to whom the return under that subsection should have been made, but for the repeal by the Act of the said section thirty-seven.

(4) Where an entry is made in a register provided under this Order on information given in writing by a qualified informant, the registering officer shall transmit the document containing that information to the Registrar General for England and Wales with the certified copy of the entry.

(5) If it appears to the Registrar General for England and Wales that a certified copy of an entry in a register transmitted to him under this Order records the death or marriage of a person or the birth of a child of a person ordinarily resident in Scotland or Northern Ireland, he shall send a copy of that entry to the Registrar General of Births, Deaths and Marriages in Scotland, or to the Registrar General for Northern Ireland, as may be appropriate.

8. Persons having in their custody registers provided under this Order or registers kept under the Registration of Births, Deaths and Marriages (Army) Act, 1879, as amended under the Air Force (Constitution) Act, 1917, shall transmit them when they have been completed or are no longer required to the Registrar General for England and Wales.

Interpretation

9. The Interpretation Act, 1889(a), applies for the purpose of the interpretation of this Order as it applies for the purpose of the interpretation of an Act of Parliament, and as if this Order were an Act of Parliament.

Citation and commencement

10.—(1) This Order may be cited as the Service Departments Registers Order, 1959.

(2) This Order shall come into force on the first day of April, 1959.

W. G. Agnew.

THE SCHEDULE

PART I

CLASSES OF PERSONS REFERRED TO IN PARAGRAPH (*a*) OF ARTICLE ONE OF THE ORDER

1. Members of the naval, military or air forces of the Crown.

2. Other persons in the service of the Crown employed with or accompanying any naval, military or air force of Her Majesty outside the United Kingdom.

PART II

CLASSES OF PERSONS REFERRED TO IN PARAGRAPH (*b*) OF ARTICLE ONE OF THE ORDER

1. Persons in the service of any of the following organisations who are employed with or are accompanying any naval, military or air force of Her Majesty outside the United Kingdom:—

(1) Navy, Army and Air Force Institutes;

(2) Combined Services Entertainments;

(3) Services Central Book Depot;

(a) 52 & 53 Vict. c. 63.

Digitized by Google

(4) Forces Broadcasting Service;

(5) British Red Cross Society;

(6) The Venerable Order of the Hospital of St. John of Jerusalem;

(7) St. Andrew's Ambulance Association;

(8) Soldiers', Sailors' and Airmen's Families Association;

(9) Council of Voluntary Welfare Work including the Young Men's Christian Association, the Young Women's Christian Association, the Catholic Women's League Services Clubs Committee, the Salvation Army, the Church Army, the Church of Scotland Committee on Hut and Canteen Work for Her Majesty's Forces, Methodist and United Board Churches, Toc H, the Church of England Soldiers', Sailors' and Airmen's Institute and the Mission to Mediterranean Garrisons;

(10) Sandes' Soldiers' and Airmen's Homes;

(11) Soldiers' and Airmen's Scripture Readers' Association;

(12) Forces Help Society and Lord Roberts' Workshops;

(13) Malcolm Clubs;

(14) Women's Voluntary Service;

(15) Royal Naval Film Corporation;

(16) Royal Naval Lay Readers' Society;

(17) British Sailors' Society;

(18) Missions to Seamen;

(19) Army Kinema Corporation;

(20) Royal Air Force Cinema Corporation.

2. Members of the family of a person of the class specified in paragraph 1 of this part of this Schedule residing with him at or in the vicinity of the Station of the force with which he is employed or which he is accompanying.

EXPLANATORY NOTE

(This note is not part of the Order, but is intended to indicate its general purport.)

The Registration of Births, Deaths and Marriages (Special Provisions) Act, 1957, empowers Her Majesty by Order in Council to provide for the keeping of records of deaths and births occurring and marriages solemnised outside the United Kingdom among members of the armed forces, service civilians and members of welfare organisations occupied in connection with the armed forces, or their families, and also of records of deaths and births in H.M. ships and service aircraft.

This Order makes the requisite provision. It specifies the persons whose births, deaths or marriages may be recorded (art. 1), the persons to act as registering officers (art. 2), and the qualified informants, on whose information alone registering officers may act (art. 3). It also provides for certain incidental matters such as the registration or re-registration of the birth of a legitimated person (art. 4), the form and procedure for making entries and the custody of records (arts. 5 to 8).

NL. 1072/59

Printed by HER MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE PRESS,
Drury Lane, W.C.2

Digitized by Google

No. 26
N.C.W.

AT THE COURT AT BUCKINGHAM PALACE

The 24th day of March, 1959

Present,

THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY
IN COUNCIL

Whereas there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, dated the 11th day of March, 1959, (N.C.W. 18/2/58 A) in the words following, viz.:—

" Whereas by Section 3 of the Naval and Marine Pay and Pensions Act, 1865, it is enacted, *inter alia*, that all pay, pensions or other allowances in the nature thereof payable in respect of services in Your Majesty's Naval or Marine Force to a person being or having been an Officer, Seaman or Marine therein, shall be paid in such manner and subject to such restrictions, conditions and provisions as are from time to time directed by Order in Council:

" And whereas by Order in Council dated the 1st day of November, 1956, provision is made, *inter alia*, for the payment under certain conditions of flying pay to Officers of the Royal Navy:

" And whereas by Order in Council dated the 24th day of January, 1957, provision is made, among other things, for the payment of gratuities to holders of Short Service Commissions in the Royal Navy:

" And whereas by Order in Council dated the 15th day of February, 1957, Your Majesty was graciously pleased to approve, among other things, the formation of a Supplementary List of Officers of the Royal Navy for air duties:

" And whereas we consider it desirable to introduce a Short Service Commission for Officers to undertake the duties of helicopter pilot:

" We beg leave humbly to recommend that Your Majesty may be graciously pleased by Your Order in Council to approve the introduction of a Short Service Commission for Officers to undertake the duties of helicopter pilot in the Royal Navy, and also the conditions of service applying thereto as set forth in the annexed Schedule:

" The Lords Commissioners of Your Majesty's Treasury have signified their concurrence in these proposals:

" *SCHEDULE*

" 1. Service on the Active List to be for a period of 5 years from date of appointment.

" 2. Officers to be placed on the Emergency List for 4 years following the termination of their active service.

" 3. Entry to be as Cadet; promotion to the ranks of Midshipman, Acting Sub-Lieutenant, Sub-Lieutenant and Lieutenant to be made in accordance with the regulations for aircrew officers on the Supplementary List.

" 4. Officers to be eligible for flying pay at the rates set out in Schedule IV of Order in Council dated 1st November, 1956, under the same conditions as other officers of the same rank employed as pilots except that the higher

Digitized by Google

rate while under training will be payable during the helicopter conversion and operational flying courses which will comprise their second period of training.

" 5. Officers to be eligible for a gratuity of £675 on satisfactory completion of 5 years' service from the date of entry. Otherwise the amount of gratuity and the circumstances in which it will be awarded to be subject to the relevant provisions of Section VII of Schedule I of Order in Council dated 24th January, 1957."

Her Majesty, having taken the said Memorial into consideration, was pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to approve of what is therein proposed.

And the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

W. G. Agnew.

NCW. 18/2/58A

PRINTED BY HER MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE
1959
(34396) (Wt. 34538—P. 5876) 250 5/59 D.L.

Digitized by Google

No. 27*
N.P.

AT THE COURT AT BUCKINGHAM PALACE

The 13th day of May, 1959

Present,

THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY
IN COUNCIL

Whereas there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, dated the 27th day of April, 1959 (N.P. 4647/57), in the words following, viz.: —

"Whereas the regulations for the government of Your Majesty's Naval and Marine Service provide for the award of a Long Service and Good Conduct Medal and Clasps together with the associated monetary benefits to ratings of the Royal Navy and other ranks Royal Marines:

"And whereas Your Majesty has approved by Your Order in Council dated 20th February 1959 the institution of the Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service (Naval Nursing Auxiliary Section):

"And whereas we are of the opinion that a similar medal and clasps, together with associated monetary benefits, should be awarded to ratings of the Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service (Naval Nursing Auxiliary Section) under the same conditions as apply to the award to ratings of the Royal Navy and Royal Marines:

"And whereas we consider that previous service in the Voluntary Aid Detachment attached to Your Majesty's Royal Navy shall count as qualifying service for the award of the medal and monetary benefits:

"We beg leave humbly to recommend that Your Majesty may be graciously pleased by Your Order in Council to approve the award accordingly of the Royal Naval Long Service and Good Conduct Medal and Clasps to ratings of the Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service (Naval Nursing Auxiliary Section) together with an additional allowance of seventeen pounds on the award of the medal and seventeen shillings for each year of qualifying service with "Very Good" character subsequent to the award or restoration of the medal.

"The Lords Commissioners of Your Majesty's Treasury have signified their concurrence to these proposals."

Her Majesty, having taken the said Memorial into consideration, was pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to approve of what is therein proposed.

And the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

W. G. Agnew.

N.P. 4647/57

(34603r) (37904—P. 6032) K1 6/59 D.L.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

No. 28*/N.P.

AT THE COURT AT BUCKINGHAM PALACE

The 13th day of May, 1959

Present,

THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY
IN COUNCIL

Whereas there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, dated the 21st day of April, 1959, (N.P. 1460/59) in the words following, viz.:—

"Whereas by Section 3 of the Naval and Marine Pay and Pensions Act 1865, it is enacted *inter alia*, that all pay, pensions or other allowances in the nature thereof payable in respect of service in Your Majesty's Naval or Marine Forces to a person being or having been an Officer, Seaman or Marine therein, shall be paid in such manner and subject to such restrictions, conditions and provisions as are from time to time directed by Order in Council:

"And whereas in Order in Council of 20th February, 1959, rates and conditions for the award of pensions, terminal grants and gratuities have been laid down for Chief Petty Officers, Petty Officers and Men of Your Majesty's Naval Forces locally entered at Hong Kong:

"And whereas a surplus of Chief Petty Officers, Petty Officers and Men exists in certain Branches, Categories and Seniorities of Your Majesty's Naval Forces locally entered at Hong Kong and special provision is necessary to reduce the numbers to the establishments estimated to be necessary:

"And whereas we are of opinion that revised regulations should be introduced for the payment of service gratuities to Chief Petty Officers, Petty Officers and Men in order to provide compensation for those whose careers are prematurely terminated:

"We beg humbly to recommend that Your Majesty may be graciously pleased by Your Order in Council to sanction the award of special gratuities at the rates and subject to the conditions specified in the Schedule annexed hereto.

"The Lords Commissioners of Your Majesty's Treasury have signified their concurrence in this proposal.

"*SCHEDULE*

"1. The provisions of this Schedule relate to Chief Petty Officers, Petty Officers and Men of the Royal Navy locally entered at Hong Kong who are borne in Branches or Categories in which the numbers exceed requirements and who in consequence are prematurely discharged on or after 19th January, 1959, within such limited periods as the Admiralty may decide.

Digitized by Google

"2. Subject to the following provisions a rating who has one or more years reckonable service preceding his discharge may be awarded a special gratuity assessed as follows:—

Number of Complete Years of Service	*Amount of Gratuity*		
	£	s.	d.
1	1	10	0
2	3	0	0
3	4	5	0
4	6	0	0
5	8	0	0
6	10	0	0
7	11	15	0
8	13	15	0
9	31	10	0
10	35	0	0
11	52	10	0
12	70	0	0
13	87	10	0
14	105	0	0
15	131	4	0
16	157	8	0
17	183	12	0
18	213	2	0
19	242	12	0
20	272	2	0
21	301	12	0

These special gratuities are inclusive of and in lieu of any gratuity for which the rating might otherwise be eligible under the provisions of Order in Council of 20th February, 1959, or any previous Order in Council.

"3. Where a rating has rendered 22 or more years of reckonable service he may be awarded a special gratuity of £20 in addition to any pension and terminal grant which may be awarded under the provisions of Order in Council of 20th February, 1959.

"4. The special gratuities specified in Clause 2 and the special gratuity of £20 referred to in Clause 3 shall not be payable to any rating who is discharged for disciplinary or medical reasons; or for inefficiency or unsuitability; or on account of age; or if he is not recommended for re-engagement.

"5. Applications for voluntary discharge under these regulations may be considered and where such applications are accepted the rating may be eligible for the same gratuity rates as those discharged compulsorily. The Admiralty, however, has the right of withholding permission for discharge under these regulations.

"6. Nothing in these regulations shall preclude the Admiralty from discharging any rating during the currency of this scheme under any other regulations which may be appropriate in his case.

"7. No rating who has at one time received any benefit under these regulations in respect of discharge at that time may be granted any benefit

Digitized by Google

under them in respect of discharge at another time notwithstanding that he may be re-engaged or re-employed in such conditions and with such a termination as would bring him within its scope again.

"8. Where a rating was compulsorily discharged from the Royal Navy immediately prior to the Japanese Occupation of Hong Kong in December, 1941, the period of the occupation may be allowed as reckonable service in the assessment of these special gratuities, provided that

(*a*) the individual served to the latest practicable date prior to the occupation;

(*b*) his conduct was satisfactory during the occupation period and

(*c*) he rejoined the Royal Navy as soon as practicable."

Her Majesty, having taken the said Memorial into consideration, was pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to approve of what is therein proposed.

And the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

W. G. Agnew.

N.P. 1460/59

(34602r) (37903—P 6033) K2 6/59 D.L.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

No. 29
N.L.

STATUTORY INSTRUMENTS

1959 No. 867

ROYAL NAVY

The Naval Discipline (Colonial Naval Forces) Order, 1959

Made - - - - 13*th May*, 1959
Coming into Operation 20*th May*, 1959

At the Court at Buckingham Palace, the 13th day of May, 1959

Present,

The Queen's Most Excellent Majesty in Council

Her Majesty, in pursuance of the powers conferred upon Her by subsection (1) of section 116 of the Naval Discipline Act, 1957(a), is pleased by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to order, and it is hereby ordered, as follows:—

1. Each of the naval forces specified in the first column of the Schedule to this Order and raised by the Colonies specified opposite thereto in the second column of the said Schedule shall be subject to the Naval Discipline Act, 1957, so far as it relates to the offences of desertion or absence without leave, and to the arrest, trial and punishment of persons who have committed or are suspected of having committed either of the said offences.

2. This Order may be cited as the Naval Discipline (Colonial Naval Forces) Order, 1959, and shall come into operation on the twentieth day of May, 1959.

W. G. Agnew.

SCHEDULE

Naval Force	*Colony*
Nigerian Navy	Federation of Nigeria.
Royal East African Navy	East Africa High Commission.
Sierra Leone Naval Volunteer Force	Sierra Leone.
Hong Kong Royal Naval Volunteer Reserve	Hong Kong.
Fiji Royal Naval Volunteer Reserve...	Fiji.
Mauritius Naval Volunteer Force ...	Mauritius.

EXPLANATORY NOTE

(This Note is not part of the Order, but is intended to indicate its general purport.)

This Order applies to members of the colonial naval forces set out in the Schedule the provisions of the Naval Discipline Act, 1957, so far as they relate to the offences of desertion and absence without leave and to the arrest, trial and punishment of persons who have committed or are suspected of having committed these offences.

(a) 5 & 6 Eliz. 2. c. 53.

N.L. 1805/59

(34604r) (37905—P. 6030) K2 6/59 D.L.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

No. 30*
N.L.

STATUTORY INSTRUMENTS

1959 No. 868

ROYAL NAVY

The Naval Discipline (Relations with the Royal New Zealand Navy) Order, 1959

Made - - - - 13*th May*, 1959
Coming into Operation 20*th May*, 1959

At the Court at Buckingham Palace, the 13th day of May, 1959

Present,

The Queen's Most Excellent Majesty in Council

Whereas by subsection (2) of section 114 of the Naval Discipline Act, 1957(a), it is provided that where members of a force of any Commonwealth country are subject to that Act by virtue of the law of that country, Her Majesty may by Order in Council make such adaptations and modifications of that Act in relation to other members of Her Majesty's naval forces as may be desirable for the purpose of regulating the relations between those members of Her Majesty's naval forces and members of the force of that country;

And Whereas members of Her Majesty's New Zealand Navy are subject to the Naval Discipline Act, 1957, by virtue of the Navy Act, 1954(b), as amended by the Navy Act, 1958(c), to the extent and subject to the modifications and adaptations provided by or under those Acts;

Now therefore Her Majesty, in pursuance of the said subsection (2) of section 114 of the Naval Discipline Act, 1957, and of all other powers Her enabling in that behalf, is pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to order, and it is hereby ordered, as follows:—

1. For the purpose of regulating the relations between members of the Royal New Zealand Navy and other members of Her Majesty's naval forces, the Naval Discipline Act, 1957, shall apply in relation to such other members as though in subsection (1) of section 53 of that Act the reference to "any officer of the Royal Navy" included any officer of the Royal New Zealand Navy.

2. This Order may be cited as the Naval Discipline (Relations with the Royal New Zealand Navy) Order, 1959, and shall come into operation on the twentieth day of May, 1959.

W. G. Agnew.

EXPLANATORY NOTE

(This Note is not part of the Order but is intended to indicate its general purport.)

This Order enables commissions to be granted to officers of the Royal New Zealand Navy to order courts-martial under the Naval Discipline Act, 1957.

(a) 5 & 6 Eliz. 2. c. 53. (b) New Zealand 1954, No. 53. (c) New Zealand 1958, No. 22.

N.L. 1806/59

(34605r) (37906—P. 6031) K1 6/59 D.L.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

No. $\frac{31*}{NP}$

AT THE COURT AT BUCKINGHAM PALACE

The 15th day of June, 1959

Present,

THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY IN COUNCIL

Whereas there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, dated the 14th day of May, 1959, (N.P. 306/59) in the words following, viz.:—

"Whereas by Section 3 of the Naval and Marine Pay and Pensions Act, 1865, it is enacted, *inter alia*, that all pay, pensions or other allowances in the nature thereof, payable in respect of services in Your Majesty's Naval or Marine Forces to a person being or having been an Officer, Seaman or Marine therein, shall be paid in such manner and subject to such restrictions, conditions, and provisions as are from time to time directed by Order in Council:

"And Whereas by Order in Council dated the 20th February, 1959, revised scales and conditions for the award of service pensions, terminal grants and service gratuities were laid down for the Chief Petty Officers, Petty Officers and Men of Your Majesty's Naval Forces locally entered at Hong Kong:

"And Whereas we are of opinion that where a rating was compulsorily discharged from Your Majesty's Navy immediately prior to the Japanese occupation of Hong Kong in December, 1941, he should, subject to certain conditions, be permitted to count the period of the occupation for the assessment of service pension or gratuity:

"We beg humbly to recommend that Your Majesty may be graciously pleased by Your Order in Council to sanction with effect from the 1st April, 1959, that where a Chief Petty Officer, Petty Officer or other rating of Your Majesty's Naval Forces locally entered at Hong Kong was compulsorily discharged from the Service immediately prior to the Japanese occupation of Hong Kong in December, 1941, the period of the occupation may be allowed as reckonable service for the assessment of service pensions, terminal grants and service gratuities, provided that

(*a*) the individual served to the latest practicable date prior to the occupation;

(*b*) his conduct was satisfactory during the occupation period; and

(*c*) he rejoined the Royal Navy as soon as practicable.

"The Lords Commissioners of Your Majesty's Treasury have signified their concurrence in this proposal."

Her Majesty, having taken the said Memorial into consideration, was pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to approve of what is therein proposed.

And the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

W. G. Agnew.

NP. 306/59

Printed by HER MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE PRESS,
Drury Lane, W.C.2.

(34877) (Wt. 40701—P6155) K2 7/59 D.L.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

No. $\frac{32^*}{NL}$

AT THE COURT OF SAINT JAMES

The 28th day of July, 1959

Present,

Her Majesty Queen Elizabeth The Queen Mother
Her Royal Highness The Princess Alexandra of Kent

Lord President	**Mr. Henry Brooke**
Earl of Selkirk	**Mr. Aubrey Jones**

Whereas Her Majesty, in pursuance of the Regency Acts, 1937 to 1953, was pleased, by Letters Patent dated the fifteenth day of June, 1959, to delegate to the following Counsellors of State (subject to the exceptions hereinafter mentioned) or any two or more of them, that is to say, His Royal Highness Prince Philip, Duke of Edinburgh, Her Majesty Queen Elizabeth The Queen Mother, Her Royal Highness The Princess Margaret, His Royal Highness The Duke of Gloucester, His Royal Highness The Duke of Kent and Her Royal Highness The Princess Alexandra of Kent, full power and authority during the period of Her Majesty's absence from the United Kingdom to summon and hold on Her Majesty's behalf Her Privy Council and to signify thereat Her Majesty's approval for anything for which Her Majesty's approval in Council is required:

And whereas Her Majesty was further pleased to except from the number of the said Counsellors of State His Royal Highness Prince Philip, Duke of Edinburgh, and His Royal Highness The Duke of Kent and Her Royal Highness The Princess Alexandra of Kent while absent from the United Kingdom:

Now, therefore, Her Majesty Queen Elizabeth The Queen Mother and Her Royal Highness The Princess Alexandra of Kent, being authorised thereto by the said Letters Patent, and in pursuance of the powers conferred by sections 3 and 11 of the Naval and Marine Pay and Pensions Act, 1865(**a**), and by section 1 of the Naval Forces (Enforcement of Maintenance Liabilities) Act, 1947(**b**), do hereby, by and with the advice of Her Majesty's Privy Council, on Her Majesty's behalf direct, and it is hereby directed, as follows:—

1. Subject to the provisions of section 1 of the said Act of 1947, if an order or decree of any court in Her Majesty's dominions requiring an officer, seaman or marine to make payments for the maintenance of his wife and children (legitimate or illegitimate) or any of them is in force, then—

(*a*) the Admiralty may cause deductions to be made from the pay of such officer, seaman or marine to provide for such payments, and for the payment of any sum adjudged as costs, or awarded as expenses, incurred in obtaining against him such order or decree, and

(*b*) when the officer, seaman or marine is in a place where process cannot be served on him in connection with proceedings for the variation of such order or decree, and the Admiralty are satisfied that the officer, seaman or marine is neglecting without reasonable cause to make provision, additional to that required by such order or decree, for his wife and children, they may cause such further deductions to be made from his pay to provide for such maintenance as they may think fit.

2. The authority for the purposes of subsection (2) of section 1 of the said Act of 1947 (which provides that no deduction shall be made in liquidation of a sum adjudged to be paid by an order or decree of any court unless

(a) 28 & 29 Vict. c. 73. (b) 10 & 11 Geo. 6. c. 24.

Digitized by Google

such authority as may be specified by Order in Council is satisfied that the person against whom the order or decree was made has had a reasonable opportunity of appearing to defend the case) shall be the Admiralty.

3.—(1) Subject to the provisions of subsection (1) of section 1 of the said Act of 1947, if no such order or decree as is mentioned in Article 1 is in force and the Admiralty are satisfied that an officer, seaman or marine is neglecting without reasonable cause to maintain his wife or any legitimate child of his, they may cause such deductions to be made from his pay to provide for such maintenance as they may think fit.

(2) Deductions from pay shall not be made under this Article in respect of the maintenance of a child who has attained the age of sixteen years unless he is under twenty-one years and is engaged for the time being in a course of education or training, nor shall deductions from pay in respect of the maintenance of such a child be made for a period exceeding two years without the direction of the Admiralty.

4. The Interpretation Act, 1889(a), applies for the purposes of the interpretation of this Order as it applies for the purpose of the interpretation of an Act of Parliament.

5. The Order in Council of the 19th day of December, 1947, authorising deductions from the pay of officers, seamen and marines for maintenance of their wives and children is hereby revoked, but nothing in this revocation shall affect any deduction made or anything done under that Order, and any such deduction being made at the date of this Order may continue to be made as if made under this Order.

6. This Order may be cited as the Naval and Marine Pay and Pensions (Deductions for Maintenance) Order, 1959.

W. G. Agnew.

EXPLANATORY NOTE

(This Note is not part of the Order, but is intended to indicate its general purport.)

This Order, made under sections 3 and 11 of the Naval and Marine Pay and Pensions Act, 1865, as extended by section 1 of the Naval Forces (Enforcement of Maintenance Liabilities) Act, 1947, replaces an Order in Council of the 19th December, 1947.

It authorises the Admiralty to make deductions from the pay of an officer, seaman, or marine to provide for the maintenance of his wife or child if an order for their maintenance has been made against him, or if no order has been made but the Admiralty are satisfied that he has neglected to maintain them.

The Order gives wider powers in two respects than were given by the previous Order so that the Admiralty will have similar powers of making deductions for maintenance to those exerciseable by the Army Council and Air Council under the Army Act, 1955, and the Air Force Act, 1955. First, deductions may be made additional to those ordered by a court, when the sums ordered are insufficient and, because the officer, seaman or marine cannot be served with proceedings, the order cannot be varied. Second, deductions may be made for the maintenance of a child between 16 and 21 who is engaged on a course of education or training.

(a) 52 & 53 Vict. c. 63.

NL. 2479/59

(35063) (Wt. 43945—P. 6292) K1 8/59 D.L.

Digitized by Google

No. 33*
N.P.

AT THE COURT AT BALMORAL

The 14th day of September, 1959

Present,

THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY
IN COUNCIL

Whereas there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, dated the 11th day of August, 1959, (N.P. 2471/59) in the words following, viz.:—

"Whereas by Section 3 of the Naval and Marine Pay and Pensions Act, 1865, it is enacted, *inter alia*, that all pay, pensions or allowances in the nature thereof, payable in respect of services in Your Majesty's Naval or Marine Forces to a person being or having been an Officer, Seaman or Marine therein, or to the widow or relation of a deceased Officer, Seaman or Marine, shall be paid in such manner and subject to such restrictions, conditions and provisions, as are from time to time directed by Order in Council:

"And whereas by the Pensions (Increase) Acts, 1920, 1924, 1944, 1947, 1952 and 1956, provision is made subject to certain conditions and restrictions, for the increase of certain civil pensions payable in respect of public service:

"And whereas by Orders in Council dated the 13th August, 1920, 8th December, 1924, 25th June, 1925, 1st February, 1926, 28th September, 1944, 24th January, 1945, 20th March, 1946, 2nd April, 1947, 4th September, 1952, 3rd June, 1954, and 9th October, 1956, provision is made for the increase of certain Naval pensions and other awards including awards administered by the Ministry of Pensions and National Insurance, to correspond, as nearly as may be, with the benefits provided by the aforementioned Pensions (Increase) Acts:

"And whereas we now deem it expedient to make further provision for the increase of such awards to correspond, as nearly as may be, with the benefits provided, in the case of certain civil pensions, by the Pensions (Increase) Act, 1959.

"We beg leave humbly to recommend that Your Majesty may be graciously pleased by Your Order in Council to sanction the provisions set out in the Schedules annexed hereto with effect from 1st August, 1959.

"The Lords Commissioners of Your Majesty's Treasury have signified their concurrence in these proposals.

"*SCHEDULE 1*

"This Schedule relates to:—

(*a*) Officers' service retired pay and the service portion of disability retired pay if assessed under regulations in force before 4th November, 1958.

(*b*) Service retired pay and the service portion of disability retired pay of members of Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service and Nursing Service Reserve if assessed under regulations in force before 4th November, 1958.

(*c*) Men's service pensions, including elements for rank and age and additions for war service, if assessed under regulations in force before 4th November, 1958.

Digitized by Google

(*d*) Pensions payable under Order in Council of 23rd May, 1952, and previous Orders relating to Riggers and Yardcraft personnel if beginning before the relevant date.

(*e*) Pensions payable under Order in Council of 3rd July, 1939, and previous Orders relating to European and Indian members of the Hong Kong Dockyard Police if beginning before the relevant date.

(*f*) Pensions payable under Order in Council of 3rd July, 1939, relating to European and Indian (or otherwise Asian) members of the Singapore Dockyard Police if beginning before the relevant date.

(*g*) Pensions payable under Order in Council of 23rd May, 1952, and previous Orders relating to certain Shipwrights if beginning before the relevant date.

(*h*) Officers' and Men's widows 'ordinary' pensions and children's 'ordinary' pensions if assessed under regulations in force before 4th November, 1958.

(*i*) Pensions for distinguished conduct.

(*j*) Meritorious Service Annuities payable to Royal Marines when the recipient is also receiving another pension increasable under this Schedule.

(*k*) Retired Officers' Naval Pensions and Good Service Pensions.

(*l*) Any award increased under Orders in Council of 13th August, 1920, or 8th December, 1924, or which would have been increasable under those Orders but for the income limits imposed thereby.

(*m*) Pensions payable under Order in Council of 11th July, 1951, and previous Orders relating to Officers of the Royal Fleet Auxiliary Service if beginning before the relevant date.

(*n*) Pensions payable under Order in Council of 30th August, 1954, relating to certain ratings of the Royal Fleet Auxiliary Service if beginning before the relevant date.

(*o*) Service retired pay of Officers of the former Royal Indian Navy.

Note. Additions to pension in respect of gallantry awards shall for the purposes of this Schedule be regarded as forming a part of the pension to which they are attached.

"2. An award to which this Schedule relates may be increased provided that:—

(*a*) the pensioner has attained the age of 60 years or, where the pension is a widow's pension, 40 years, or

(*b*) the pensioner, if receiving a pension as the child of a deceased Officer, Rating or Other Rank, has not attained the age of 16 years, or, having attained that age, is receiving full time instruction in an educational establishment, or is undergoing training for a trade, profession or vocation in such circumstances that he is required to devote the whole of his time to that training for a period of not less than two years; or

(*c*) the pensioner was invalided from the Naval service; or

(*d*) the pensioner is a woman with at least one dependant as defined in Clause 6; or

Digitized by Google

(*e*) the pensioner is permanently incapacitated by reason of mental or physical infirmity from engaging in any regular form of full time employment.

"3. The amount of the increase shall be the appropriate percentage, as set out in Clause 4, of the pension currently in payment to the pensioner, including any pensions increase awarded or admissible under former Pensions Increase Orders in Council. For the purpose of the calculation only, a fraction of a pound in an annual rate of pension will be treated as a whole pound, and a fraction of sixpence in a weekly rate of pension will be treated as a whole sixpence. The pension increase, however, will be added to the actual pension in payment.

Any part of the pension which has been commuted before the 1st August, 1959, shall be disregarded in assessing the increase permissible and where commutation is effected on or after 1st August, 1959, the amount so commuted may nevertheless be included as if it were still part of the pension in assessing the increase permissible.

"4. The appropriate percentage increase shall be as follows:—

(*a*) For pensions (other than family pensions) assessed in accordance with regulations which were in force before 1st April, 1956, 12 per cent.

(*b*) For pensions (other than family pensions) assessed in accordance with regulations introduced after 31st March, 1956, but excluding any awards made under regulations introduced on or after 4th November, 1958, 4 per cent.

(*c*) For family pensions assessed in accordance with regulations which were in force before 4th November, 1958, 10 per cent.

"5. Where the service retired pay award to an officer retiring after 3rd November, 1958, is assessed under regulations in force prior to 4th November, 1958, but with an addition to that retired pay provided under regulations introduced on or after 4th November, 1958, pensions increase under this Order in Council shall not be admissible. The officer, however, may be granted instead his service retired pay award with, in lieu of the said addition, the appropriate pensions increase thereon.

"6. The expression 'dependant' for the purpose of Clause 2 (*d*) shall mean a person wholly or mainly supported by the pensioner and who either

(*a*) has not attained the age of 16 years or, who having attained that age, is receiving full time instruction at an educational establishment or undergoing training for a trade, profession or vocation in such circumstances that he is required to devote the whole of his time to that training for a period of not less than two years; or

(*b*) immediately before the date of effect of this Order in Council qualified the pensioner for an increase of pension under former Pensions Increase Orders in Council which would otherwise have been inadmissible.

"*SCHEDULE II*

"*Special provisions*

"The retired pay and additional retired pay granted to officers in respect of service in certain salaried appointments made under the provisions of Orders in Council dated 13th December, 1921, 26th May, 1925, and 23rd

Digitized by Google

July, 1931, and subsequent amending Orders in Council may be increased as follows:—

(*a*) the retired pay earned by service on the active list shall be increased by the amount of pensions increases appropriate at the date of the officer's final retirement: the additional retired pay earned by service in the salaried appointment after being placed on the retired list shall then be added to the original retired pay, increased as above, and the whole amount treated as a civil pension dating from final retirement; but

(*b*) where the total under (*a*) above is wholly or partially excluded from further increase by reason of the date of final retirement or the amount of retiring salary, the minimum increase will be the amount of increase which could be given on the rate of retired pay awarded for service on the active list.

"2. In the case of the pensions specified at (*d*) (*e*) (*f*) (*g*) (*m*) and (*n*) of Schedule I, the award may be increased only to the extent to which a corresponding award under the Superannuation Acts would have been increasable under the Pensions (Increase) Act, 1959.

"*SCHEDULE III*

"*General Provisions*

"Any general conditions attaching to the grant or continuance of a pension shall also apply to the grant or continuance of any increase to that pension.

The expression 'pension' in the Schedules to this Order in Council includes any award increasable under its provisions, or under the provisions of former Pensions Increase Orders in Council.

The expression 'the relevant date' in Schedule I means 2nd April, 1957."

Her Majesty, having taken the said Memorial into consideration, was pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to approve of what is therein proposed.

And the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

E. N. Landale.

N.P.2471/59

(35404) (Wt. 53296-P6585) K2 11/59 D.L.

Digitized by Google

No. 34*
C.E.

AT THE COURT AT BUCKINGHAM PALACE

The 20th day of November, 1959

Present,

THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY
IN COUNCIL

Whereas there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, dated the 12th day of November, 1959 (C.E. IV/C.E. 57124/58) in the words following, viz.:—

"Whereas by Order in Council bearing the date the 3rd day of July, 1939, we were authorised to grant pensions and gratuities to members of the Police Force employed in Your Majesty's Dockyard and Naval Establishments at Singapore;

"And whereas provision for variations in the scale of pensions and gratuities for officers of the Force have already been made under Order in Council bearing the date the 20th day of February, 1959;

"And whereas we are of opinion that awards should be made to members holding the Ranks of Sub-Inspector, Sergeant, Corporal and Constable in that Force;

"And whereas it is no longer necessary to make provision for the Ranks of Sergeant 1st Class, Sergeant 2nd Class, Corporal 1st Class, Corporal 2nd Class and Lance Corporal in that Force;

"And whereas we are of opinion that the qualifying age for pension shall be increased to 55 years and that the period of qualifying service shall be reduced to 10 years;

"And whereas we are of opinion that service after 14th July, 1949, in the Ranks of Corporal 1st Class, Corporal 2nd Class, Corporal, Lance Corporal and Constable shall count in full for pension save that for Constables joining the Force after 30th June, 1955, the first two years in that Rank shall not in any case count for pension, and that pensions should be awarded to suitably qualified persons holding the rank of Corporal and Constable when they retire from the Force;

"And whereas we are of opinion that provision should be made for the award of gratuities to members not eligible for pension;

"We beg leave humbly to recommend that Your Majesty may be graciously pleased, by Your Order in Council, to authorise us, at our discretion, to award pensions and gratuities to Members of the Police Force employed at Your Majesty's Naval Establishments at Singapore who retire therefrom, and gratuities to their Legal Personal Representatives or Dependants on the Scales and subject to the conditions specified in the annexed Schedule;

"We beg also to recommend that the provisions of the Schedule annexed to the Order in Council dated the 3rd day of July, 1939, as they apply to ranks other than Officers shall hereafter only apply to those Sub-Inspectors and Sergeants in post on 20th May, 1957, who, within six months of the date of this Order elect to remain within those provisions.

"The Lords Commissioners of Your Majesty's Treasury have signified their concurrence in these proposals."

Digitized by Google

"SCHEDULE

"*Regulations governing the award of pensions and gratuities to Members of the Police Force employed in Her Majesty's Dockyard and Naval Establishments at Singapore.*

"1. *Definitions.* Through this Schedule:

"'Reckonable Service' means all paid service, which must in normal circumstances be continuous, in the Police Force employed in Her Majesty's Dockyard and Naval Establishments in Singapore, and all paid service in the Police Force employed in Her Majesty's Dockyard and Naval Establishments at Hong Kong which directly precedes service in the Force at Singapore. A break of three years or more will, in any case, except where brought about by the Japanese occupation, cancel all previous services.

"Previous service in the Naval, Military or Air Force of the Crown and service in any civilian employment, other than in the Police Force employed in Her Majesty's Dockyard and Naval Establishments at Singapore and Hong Kong is not reckonable service for the purpose of this Schedule.

"'Pensionable Service' means all reckonable service spent in the Rank of Sub-Inspector, Sergeant, Sergeant 1st Class, Sergeant 2nd Class, Corporal, Corporal 1st Class, Corporal 2nd Class, Lance Corporal and Constable save that reckonable service before 14th July, 1949, in the Ranks of Corporal 1st Class, Corporal 2nd Class, Lance Corporal or Constable shall count only as to one half and save that for Ranks joining the force after 30th June, 1955, service before completion of two years in the Rank of Constable shall not count as pensionable service. Service in respect of which contributions were made to the Singapore Central Provident Fund shall count only as to three quarters of the period thereof, save that service in respect of which contributions were made in the first 2 years of service of Ranks joining the Force after 30th June, 1955, shall not count.

"'Pensionable emoluments' means such proportion of the Pay, or Salary, and other emoluments of the confirmed Rank or Ranks which a Member of the Force may hold or have held at the date or during the period in question as the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty may prescribe as the basis of calculation of pension or gratuity.

"2. Subject to the exceptions and provisions aforesaid and hereinafter set forth, a Sub-Inspector, Sergeant, Corporal and Constable shall be eligible for the award of pension on his retirement on completion of not less than 10 years' pensionable service in the Force, provided he shall have attained the age of 55 years.

"3. The pension of a member of the said Ranks whose service on retirement is equivalent to, or in excess of, 10 years but less than 11 years' pensionable service may be calculated at a rate not exceeding 10/60ths of the average of his annual pensionable emoluments received during the three years immediately preceding the date of retirement. In respect of each additional completed year of pensionable service in excess of 10 years, the Pension may be increased by a sum equal to 1/60th of the average pensionable emoluments, but the maximum Pensions awarded shall not exceed 40/60ths of the average of his annual pensionable emoluments received during the three years immediately preceding the date of retirement.

"4. If, after completion of 10 years or upwards, but less than 11 years, pensionable service, a member serving in any of the said Ranks be removed from the Force on account of age, or infirmity of mind or body, which is in no measure attributable to his own misconduct or default, or on abolition of his employment, or for the purpose of facilitating improvements in the organisation of the Service, or on the ground of his inability to discharge efficiently the duties of his office there may be awarded to him a Pension calculated in the same manner as if he were retiring normally after the completion of 10 years. The rate thereof shall not exceed 10/60ths of his annual average pensionable

Digitized by Google

emoluments received during the three years immediately preceding the date of retirement, and similarly in respect of each additional year of pensionable service in excess of 10 years, the Pension may be increased by a sum equal to 1/60th of such average annual pensionable emoluments.

" 5. If, before the completion of the period of pensionable service which would render him eligible for a Pension under the foregoing Regulations, a member serving in any of the said Ranks be removed from his Office for any cause, other than misconduct, the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty may award him, at their discretion, such sum of money by way of Gratuity as they may think proper, not exceeding, however, one-twelfth of his annual pensionable emoluments at the date of such removal for each year of pensionable service.

" 6. If, after completing 5 years' pensionable service under the foregoing regulations, a member of the said Rank dies whilst serving in the Force, there may be granted to his Legal Personal Representatives a gratuity equal to his average annual pensionable emoluments received during the three years immediately preceding the date of death.

" 7. Unless in exceptional circumstances, no member of the Force shall remain in the Service after attaining the age of 60 years, and any member thereof may be called upon at any time to retire on the Pension or Gratuity, if any, for which he may be eligibile by service, if such a course be considered desirable on public grounds by the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, whose decision shall be final.

" 8. Any member of the Force retiring without having previously obtained permission to do so, or being dismissed for misconduct, shall forfeit all claim to Pension or Gratuity.

" 9. The Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty may not award to any member of the Force the full amount of Pension or Gratuity for which he may be eligible by Service, except upon production of a Certificate signed by one or more of his Superior Officers that he has served with diligence and fidelity, and to the satisfaction of such Superior Officers. They may, however, in any case in which the Certificate is not produced or in any case in which the member of the Force is removed therefrom either on account of inefficiency, or on account of infirmity of mind or body in some measure attributable to his own misconduct or default, award a Pension or Gratuity of such lesser amount as may appear to them after consideration of the evidence submitted to them, to be just and appropriate, or, in cases of misconduct, decline to make any award.

" 10. If a member of the Force is injured in the actual discharge of his Duty, without his own default, and by some injury specifically attributable to the nature of his Duty the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty may grant to him, or if he dies, to his widow, his mother, if wholly dependent on him at the time of his death, and to his children, or to any of them, such Allowance or Gratuity as, after consultation with the Lords Commissioners of Her Majesty's Treasury, may to them appear reasonable, but not exceeding the amount of the annual Allowance or Gratuity permitted by the terms of a warrant of the Treasury under Section 41 of the Superannuation Act, 1949, or any later Act.

" 11. The conversion into sterling of any awards made in local currency under these Regulations will be made at Rates to be determined with the concurrence of the Lords Commissioners of Her Majesty's Treasury.

" 12. In the event of any questions arising on the interpretation or administration of these Regulations, the decision of the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty thereon shall be final.

" 13. These Regulations shall have effect from the 20th day of November, 1959."

Digitized by Google

Her Majesty, having taken the said Memorial into consideration, was pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to approve of what is therein proposed.

And the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

W. G. Agnew.

CE.57124/58

(35940r) (Wt. 58696—P6992) 140 1/60 D.L.

Digitized by Google

No. 35*/C.E.

AT THE COURT AT BUCKINGHAM PALACE

The 20th day of November, 1959

Present,

THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY IN COUNCIL

Whereas there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, dated the 12th day of November, 1959 (C.E. IV/C.E. 52649/59) in the words following, viz.:—

"Whereas by Order in Council bearing date the 28th day of July, 1915, we were authorised to award pensions, grants and allowances in the nature thereof to members of the Police Force employed in Your Majesty's Dockyard and Naval Establishments at Hong Kong;

"And whereas by Orders in Council bearing dates the 10th day of May, 1916, the 30th day of April, 1926, the 3rd day of July, 1939, and the 25th day of April, 1941, certain modifications were authorised;

"And whereas we are of opinion that service in the Ranks of Superintendent, Chief Inspector and Senior Inspector should be pensionable;

"And whereas the Rank of European Constable has been abolished and all members of the Force serving in that Rank, have been assimilated to the Rank of Admiralty Police Officer Grade II;

"And whereas for a certain period changes were made in the titles of Sub-Inspectors and Sergeants;

"And whereas we are of opinion that when members of the Force qualify for the award of a pension under the provisions of the said Orders, former service in the Ranks of Corporal and Constable 1st and 2nd Class should be taken into account;

"And whereas it has been decided that Indian Corporals and Constables shall be awarded discharge gratuities in accordance with the regulations governing the award of such gratuities to locally entered Dockyard industrial employees;

"And whereas we are of opinion that due account should also be taken of previous reckonable service, rendered by pensionable members of the Hong Kong Force, in the Police Force at Your Majesty's Dockyard and Naval Establishments at Singapore;

"And whereas we are of opinion that with the intended closure of Your Majesty's Dockyard, Hong Kong, provision should be made for the award of pensions or gratuities to members otherwise eligible, who are permitted voluntarily to retire from the Force in anticipation of redundancy, before the actual date of the closure of the Yard;

"And whereas Section 1 of the Superannuation Act, 1887, which authorised payment of injury compensation was repealed by Section 41 (9) of the Superannuation Act, 1949:

"We beg leave humbly to recommend that Your Majesty may be graciously pleased, by Your Order in Council, to direct that the Regulations appearing in the Schedule attached hereto shall be deemed to be incorporated in the above cited Orders in Council dated the 28th day of July,

Digitized by Google

1915, the 10th day of May, 1916, the 30th day of April, 1926, the 3rd day of July, 1939, and the 25th day of April, 1941, and that any provisions of the said Orders which are inconsistent with the Regulations attached hereto shall be void and of no effect, without prejudice, however, to the validity of any award thereunder made prior to the date of this Order.

"The Lords Commissioners of Your Majesty's Treasury have signified their concurrence in the above proposals."

"SCHEDULE

"Regulations governing the award of pensions and gratuities to Members of the Police Force employed at Her Majesty's Dockyard and Naval Establishments at Hong Kong.

"1. Subject to the exceptions and provisions hereinafter set forth, a Superintendent, Chief Inspector, Senior Inspector, Inspector, Sub-Inspector or Sergeant 1st Class and 2nd Class shall be eligible to retire on a pension on completion of 15 years' pensionable service in the Force, provided he shall have attained the age of 45 years.

"2. The pension of an eligible rank whose service on retirement is equivalent to, or in excess of 15 years, but less than 16 years, pensionable service may be calculated at a rate not exceeding 20/60ths for the European Ranks and 15/60ths for the Indian Ranks of the average of his annual pensionable emoluments received during the three years immediately preceding the date of retirement. In respect of each additional completed year of pensionable Service in excess of 15, the Pension may be increased by a sum equal to 1/60th of the average pensionable emoluments, but the maximum Pension awarded shall not exceed 40/60ths of the average of his annual pensionable emoluments received during the three years immediately preceding the date of retirement.

"3. If, after the completion of 10 years or upwards, but less than 11 years, pensionable service, a member of any of the said Ranks be removed from the Force on account of infirmity of mind or body which is in no measure attributable to his own misconduct or default, or on abolition of his employment, or for the purpose of facilitating improvement in the organisation of the Service, or on the ground of his inability to discharge efficiently the duties of his office, there may be awarded to him a Pension calculated in the same manner as if he were retiring voluntarily, after the completion of 15 years, except that the rate thereof shall not exceed 15/60ths for the European Ranks and 10/60ths for the Indian Ranks of the average of his annual pensionable emoluments received during the three years immediately preceding the date of retirement. In respect of each additional completed year of pensionable service in excess of 10, the Pension may be increased by a sum equal to 1/60th of the average pensionable emoluments, subject to the same maximum Pension of 40/60ths as in paragraph 3.

"4. If, before the completion of the period of pensionable service which would render him eligible for a Pension under the foregoing Regulations, an Officer of any of the said Ranks be removed from his Office for any cause, other than misconduct, the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty may award him at their discretion such sum of money by way of Gratuity as they may think proper, not exceeding, however, one twelfth of the annual pensionable emoluments of his Office at the date of such removal for each year of pensionable service.

"5. The Legal Personal Representatives of European and Indian members of the Pensionable grades who, after completing 5 years' pensionable service under the Regulations, die whilst serving in the Force, may be awarded a gratuity equal to the member's average annual pensionable emoluments received during the three years immediately preceding the date of death.

"6. Dependants of Indian members of the non-pensionable grades, who, after completing 10 years' Service in the Force die whilst serving in the Force, may be awarded a gratuity as might have been granted to the member in respect of his service in the Force.

Digitized by Google

" 7. For the purpose of computing pensionable service, all service in the Ranks of Superintendent, Chief Inspector, Senior Inspector, Inspector, Sub-Inspector, Sergeant 1st Class and 2nd Class, European Constables and European Admiralty Police Officer Grade I and Grade II may be reckoned in full together with any other service in the Force since 14th July, 1949. Service prior to that date may count as to one half.

" 8. Service from 1st September, 1948, in the Rank of Admiralty Police Officer Grade II immediately following a period of service as a European Constable, may count in full for pension purposes.

" 9. Service rendered by European Sub-Inspectors and Sergeants during the period 1st September, 1948, to 31st December, 1955, in which these Ranks were renamed Admiralty Police Officers Grade I and Admiralty Police Officers Grade II shall be reckonable in full for pension purposes.

" 10. Indian Corporals and Constables discharged from the Force for reasons not attributable to their own misconduct or default, shall be awarded gratuities in accordance with the regulations governing the award of such gratuities to locally entered Dockyard industrial employees, currently in force at the time of their discharge.

" 11. Unless in exceptional circumstances no member of the Force shall remain in the Service after attaining the age of 60 years, and any member thereof may be called upon at any time to retire on the Pension or Gratuity, if any, for which he may be eligible by Service, if such a course be considered desirable on public grounds by the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, whose decision shall be final.

" 12. Any member of the Force retiring without having previously obtained permission to do so, or being dismissed for misconduct, shall forfeit all claim to Pension or Gratuity.

" 13. For the purpose of awarding a pension service rendered by pensionable members of the Hong Kong Force in the Police Force at Her Majesty's Dockyards and Naval Establishments in Singapore, shall count as pensionable service in accordance with clause 7.

" 14. In the special circumstances of the closure of Her Majesty's Dockyard, Hong Kong, members of the Force who retire voluntarily with permission after 28th November, 1957, may be treated for the purpose of the award of pensions or gratuities under paragraphs 3 and 4 of the Schedule, as if their employment had been abolished at the date of such voluntary retirement.

" 15. The Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty may not award to any member of the Force the full amount of Pension or Gratuity for which he may be eligible by service, except upon production of a Certificate signed by one or more of his Superior Officers that he has served with diligence and fidelity, and to the satisfaction of such Superior Officers. They may, however, in any case in which the Certificate is not produced, or in any case in which a member of the Force is removed therefrom either on account of inefficiency, or on account of infirmity of mind or body in some measure attributable to his own misconduct or default, award a Pension or Gratuity of such lesser amount as may appear to them after consideration of the evidence submitted to them, to be just and appropriate, or in cases of misconduct decline to make any award.

" 16. No member of the Force shall be entitled to reckon previous service in the Naval or Military Forces of the Crown as Service for the purpose of these Regulations.

" 17. For the purpose of these Regulations the Pay, Salary and Emoluments, of a member of the Force shall be deemed to be the Pay, Salary and Emoluments of the confirmed Rank or Ranks which such member may hold or have held at the date or during the period in question, and not the Pay, Salary and Emoluments, of any superior Rank in which such member may be acting temporarily.

Digitized by Google

" 18. Service for the purpose of Pension or Gratuity under these Regulations must in normal circumstances be continuous. A break of 3 years or more will, in any case, cancel all previous Service.

" 19. If a member of the Force is injured in the actual discharge of his Duty, without his own default, and by some injury specifically attributable to the nature of his Duty, the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty may grant to him, or if he dies, to his widow, and children, his mother, or if his mother is dead, his father, if wholly dependent on him at the time of his death, or to certain other dependants, such Gratuity or annual Allowance as, after consultation with the Lords Commissioners of Her Majesty's Treasury, may to them appear reasonable, but not exceeding the amount of the Gratuity or annual Allowance awardable under any Warrant framed under Section 41 of the Superannuation Act, 1949, or any later Act.

" 20. In the event of any question arising on the interpretation or administration of these Regulations the decision of the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty thereon shall be final.

" 21. These Regulations shall have effect from 20th day of November, 1959."

Her Majesty, having taken the said Memorial into consideration, was pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to approve of what is therein proposed.

And the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

W. G. Agnew.

C.E. 52649/59

(35941r) Wt. 456362 140 1/60 D.L.

Digitized by Google

No. 36
N.L.

STATUTORY INSTRUMENTS

1959 No. 1972

ROYAL NAVY

The Naval Discipline (Commonwealth Navies) Order, 1959

Made - - - - 20*th November*, 1959
Coming into Operation 27*th November*, 1959

At the Court at Buckingham Palace, the 20th day of November, 1959

Present,

The Queen's Most Excellent Majesty in Council

Her Majesty, in pursuance of the powers conferred upon Her by sub-section (1) of section 116 of the Naval Discipline Act, 1957(a), is pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to order, and it is hereby ordered, as follows :—

1. Each of the naval forces specified in the first column of the Schedule to this Order and raised by the Commonwealth countries specified opposite thereto in the second column of the said Schedule shall be subject to the Naval Discipline Act, 1957, so far as it relates to the offences of desertion or absence without leave, and to the arrest, trial and punishment of persons who have committed or are suspected of having committed either of the said offences.

2. This Order may be cited as the Naval Discipline (Commonwealth Navies) Order, 1959, and shall come into operation on the 27th day of November, 1959.

W. G. Agnew

SCHEDULE

Naval Force	*Commonwealth Country*
Royal Australian Navy	Commonwealth of Australia
Royal Ceylon Navy	Ceylon
Ghana Navy	Ghana.

EXPLANATORY NOTE

(*This Note is not part of the Order, but is intended to indicate its general purport.*)

This Order applies to members of the Commonwealth naval forces set out in the Schedule to the provisions of the Naval Discipline Act, 1957, so far as they relate to the offences of desertion and absence without leave and to the arrest, trial and punishment of persons who have committed or are suspected of having committed these offences.

(a) 5 & 6 Eliz. 2 c. 53.

NL/3386/59

33200 (Wt. 62486—P6991) K 2 2/60 D.L.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

No. 37*
N.C.W.

AT THE COURT AT BUCKINGHAM PALACE

The 21st day of December, 1959

Present,

THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY
IN COUNCIL

Whereas there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, dated the 2nd day of December, 1959, (N.C.W./MAN.516/59) in the words following, viz. :—

"Whereas by Section 3 of the Naval and Marine Pay and Pensions Act, 1865, it is enacted, among other things, that all pay, pensions or other allowances in the nature thereof payable in respect of services in Your Majesty's Naval or Marine Forces to a person being or having been an Officer, Seaman or Marine therein shall be paid in such manner and subject to such restrictions, conditions and provisions as are from time to time directed by Order in Council:

"And Whereas we consider it necessary to establish, for entry initially in the Electrical (Air) and Radio Electrical (Air) categories of the Electrical Branch of Your Majesty's Navy, and subsequently in other categories and branches as required, a new technical rating with the title of Mechanician Apprentice, with appropriate conditions of pay and advancement:

"We beg leave humbly to recommend that Your Majesty may be graciously pleased by Your Order in Council to establish the rating of Mechanician Apprentice, with appropriate conditions of pay and advancement, for entry initially in the Electrical (Air) and Radio Electrical (Air) categories of the Electrical Branch, and subsequently in other categories and branches as required:

"The Lords Commissioners of Your Majesty's Treasury have signified their concurrence with these proposals."

Her Majesty, having taken the said Memorial into consideration, was pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to approve of what is therein proposed.

And the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

W. G. Agnew.

N.C.W. 617/1/60/C

(33080r) (Wt. 59937—P7036) K1 1/60 D.L.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

)

'orts
that
:der.

ırch,
'.

.tion
:.
ıtext
ıem,

it is

l for

eing
yard
:ter ;
e of
:gets
ssels
and

Port

West
:t to
:tion

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

STATUTORY INSTRUMENTS

1960 No. 199

HARBOURS, DOCKS, PIERS AND FERRIES

The Dockyard Port of Pembroke Order, 1960

Made - - - -	8*th February*, 1960
Laid before Parliament	12*th February*, 1960
Coming into Operation	10*th March*, 1960

At the Court at Buckingham Palace, the 8th day of February, 1960

Present,

The Queen's Most Excellent Majesty in Council

Her Majesty, in pursuance of Sections 3, 5 and 6 of the Dockyard Ports Regulation Act, 1865(a), and of all other powers enabling Her in that behalf, is pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to order, and it is hereby ordered, as follows:—

Commencement and Citation

1. This Order shall come into operation on the 10th day of March, 1960, and may be cited as the Dockyard Port of Pembroke Order, 1960.

Interpretation

2.—(1) The Interpretation Act, 1889(b), shall apply to the interpretation of this Order as it applies to the interpretation of an Act of Parliament.

(2) In this Order the following expressions shall, unless the context otherwise requires, have the meanings respectively assigned to them, namely:—

"the Act" means the Dockyard Ports Regulation Act, 1865;

"the Dockyard Port" means the Dockyard Port of Pembroke as it is described in Article 3 hereof;

"master" means the person having command or charge of a vessel for the time being;

"Queen's Harbour Master" means the person for the time being appointed under the Act to be Queen's Harbour Master for the Dockyard Port and any person having authority to act as Queen's Harbour Master;

"vessel" includes every description of water craft used or capable of being used as a means of transportation on water; battlepractice targets and other floating naval targets; any of Her Majesty's Ships and vessels in charge of Her Majesty's officers except where otherwise provided; and seaplanes when on the surface of the water.

Description of Limits

3.—(1) For the purposes of the Act and of this Order the Dockyard Port shall consist of the following areas:—

(a) *Pembroke Dock*

The area of water bounded by a line drawn from the South West Martello Tower in a direction of 335 degrees (true) for 3,200 feet to the position (in 1960) of Carr Spit No. 1 buoy, thence in a direction

(a) 28 & 29 Vict. c. 125. (b) 52 & 53 Vict. c. 63.

Digitized by Google

of 087 degrees (true) for 2,800 feet, thence in a direction of 120 degrees (true) for 1,000 feet to the position (in 1960) of No. 4 Dockyard Bank buoy, and thence in a direction of 161 degrees (true) for 1,780 feet to the Eastern Martello Tower.

(b) *Newton Noyes*

The area of water bounded by a line commencing and terminating on the high-water mark and drawn in such a manner that every point on it is situated 300 feet distant from the nearest point of the pier.

(c) *Llanion*

The area of water bounded by a line commencing and terminating on the high-water mark and drawn in such a manner that every point on it is situated at a distance of 500 feet from the nearest point on the area occupied by the hulk "Warrior" at the date of the coming into operation of this Order.

(2) The limits of the said areas comprising the Dockyard Port are more particularly delineated (and coloured red) on the chart annexed to this Order.

Regulations

4. The Regulations contained in the Schedule hereto shall operate as therein provided within the limits (as described in Article 3 hereof) of the Dockyard Port.

Penalties

5. The master of every merchant or other private vessel shall observe and cause to be observed the Regulations contained in the Schedule hereto so far as they relate to his vessel and any master or other person who infringes any provision of the said Regulations or who fails to cause the same to be observed or who fails to observe any direction given thereunder or who fails to comply with any condition attached to a licence granted thereunder shall commit an offence against this Order and shall for every such offence be liable to a penalty not exceeding the sum of ten pounds.

Revocation

6. The Orders in Council relating to the Dockyard Port dated the 26th day of September, 1891, the 9th day of February, 1914(**a**), and the 22nd day of October, 1937(**b**), are hereby revoked, without prejudice, however, to the validity of anything done thereunder or to any liability incurred in respect of any act or omission before the date of the coming into operation of this Order, and any licence or direction given or made thereunder, being a licence or direction which could be given or made under this Order, shall continue to have effect as if it were so given or made.

W. G. Agnew.

THE SCHEDULE

REGULATIONS

Moorings for Her Majesty's Ships etc.

1. Moorings for Her Majesty's vessels, buoys, lights, marks, mark buoys, and other aids to navigation, and such other buoys as may be required for any purpose in connection with naval, military or air force operations, may be placed by the Queen's Harbour Master in such positions as may be considered necessary for the requirements of Her Majesty's service.

Private moorings

2. No person shall lay moorings for private vessels, hulks, rafts, pontoons, bathing stages, house boats, timber or any floating structures in the Dockyard

(a) S.R. & O. 1914/228. (b) S.R. & O. 1937/971.

Digitized by Google

Port except with the licence in writing of the Queen's Harbour Master and in accordance with any conditions attached hereto, and all such moorings shall be in such positions as the Queen's Harbour Master shall deem fit, and shall be removed forthwith on the order of the Queen's Harbour Master.

Clearing anchors and moorings

3. If at any time the anchor of any merchant or other private vessel hooks any Crown moorings, or any electric cable, or moorings of buoys, or any pipe, the master of such vessel shall forthwith give notice thereof to the Queen's Harbour Master, and shall if it is safe and practicable await his instructions before proceeding to clear the same.

Fishing

4.—(1) Any person fishing in the Dockyard Port shall comply with any directions which may be given to him by the Queen's Harbour Master.

(2) No fishing from boats shall be carried on within one hundred feet of the walls, slipways or boundaries of Her Majesty's Dockyard, floating docks or other Crown establishments.

Dumping of rubbish etc.

5. No person shall unload, cast or allow to fall

(*a*) into the waters of the Dockyard Port except with the consent of the Queen's Harbour Master and in such places as he may appoint or

(*b*) upon the banks or any portion of the shores of the Dockyard Port where the same may be liable to be washed into the waters of the Dockyard Port by rain, tide or otherwise

any ballast, stones, earth, clay, refuse, rubbish or any other substance or object which is or might become a hazard to navigation.

Dredging for lost objects

6. Save with the consent of the Queen's Harbour Master no person shall dredge in the Dockyard Port with drags, hooks, nets or other apparatus for property dropped or thrown therein.

Anchoring and mooring

7. All merchant and other private vessels within the limits of the Dockyard Port shall comply with any directions given by the Queen's Harbour Master with a view to the proper protection of Her Majesty's vessels and property.

8. Save with the licence in writing of the Queen's Harbour Master and in accordance with any conditions attached thereto, no merchant or other private vessel shall be moored or fastened to any Crown moorings, buoys, breakwaters, boom defences, dolphins, jetties, piles or vessels in the Dockyard Port.

9. Save with the licence in writing of the Queen's Harbour Master and in accordance with any conditions attached thereto, no merchant or other private vessel shall be moored, anchored or placed in the Dockyard Port, unless she is consigned to any establishment within or adjacent to the Dockyard Port, or unless she is forced thereto by unavoidable accident.

10. No merchant or other private vessel shall be moored, anchored or placed in any part of the Dockyard Port so as to give a foul berth to any vessel already at anchor or at moorings, or to obstruct any passage or entrance thereto.

11.—(1) No merchant or other private vessel shall make fast to any light, beacon, sea-mark, tide-board or buoy marking a channel or shoal in the Dockyard Port.

(2) No person shall trespass on, damage or interfere with any light, beacon, sea-mark, tide-board or buoy of any description in the Dockyard Port.

Digitized by Google

EXPLANATORY NOTE

(This Note is not part of the Order, but is intended to indicate its general purport.)

This Order revokes existing Orders under the Dockyard Ports Regulation Act, 1865, which provide for the exercise of Admiralty jurisdiction throughout Milford Haven, and

(*a*) defines the Dockyard Port of Pembroke as comprising only certain areas of the Haven adjacent to Pembroke Dock and other Admiralty establishments, and

(*b*) makes regulations for the control of the anchoring and mooring of vessels and for other purposes within the Dockyard Port.

Printed in England and published by
HER MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE: 1960
Price 9*d.* net

(33021) (H. 65) K8 2/60 D.L.

Digitized by Google

No. 39
N.C.W.

AT THE COURT AT BUCKINGHAM PALACE

The 8th day of February, 1960

Present,

THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY
IN COUNCIL

Whereas there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, dated the 26th day of January, 1960 (N.C.W. 524/1/60/B) in the words following, viz.:—

"Whereas by Order in Council dated the fifteenth day of February, 1909, sanction was given to institute the Royal Naval Reserve Officers' Decoration and the Royal Naval Volunteer Reserve Officers' Decoration to encourage good and faithful service in Your Majesty's Royal Naval Reserve and Royal Naval Volunteer Reserve:

"And whereas Your Majesty was graciously pleased to approve the recommendation of the Committee on the Grant of Honours, Decorations and Medals dated the twenty-first day of July, 1954, to institute a Clasp to the Royal Naval Reserve and Royal Naval Volunteer Reserve Officers' Decorations:

And whereas Your Majesty was further graciously pleased by Your Order in Council dated the twenty-fourth day of January, 1957, to sanction the award of a similar Decoration and Clasp to the Officers of Your Majesty's Royal Marine Forces Volunteer Reserve, subject to the general provisions governing their award to Officers of Your Majesty's Royal Naval Reserve and Royal Naval Volunteer Reserve:

"And whereas the Royal Naval Reserve and Royal Naval Volunteer Reserve were on the first day of November, 1958, combined into one Reserve carrying the title, instituted by the Royal Naval Reserve (Volunteer) Act, 1859, of Royal Naval Reserve:

"And whereas the Women's Royal Naval Volunteer Reserve was similarly renamed the Women's Royal Naval Reserve and the title of the existing Women's Royal Naval Reserve was changed to the Women's Royal Naval Supplementary Reserve on the first day of November, 1958:

"And whereas we consider it expedient for the encouragement of good and faithful service that the provisions of the Order in Council dated the fifteenth day of February, 1909, shall be extended to provide for the award of similar Decorations and Clasps to Officers of Your Majesty's Women's Naval Reserves:

"We beg leave humbly to recommend that Your Majesty may be graciously pleased by Your Order in Council to provide that Officers of Your Majesty's Women's Royal Naval Reserve and Women's Royal Naval Supplementary Reserve shall be eligible for the award of these Decorations and Clasps, subject to the general provisions governing their award to Officers of Your Majesty's Royal Naval Reserve:

(33656) Wt. 68216—P7320 250 4/60 D.L.

Digitized by Google

"The Lords Commissioners of Your Majesty's Treasury have signified their concurrence in this recommendation."

Her Majesty, having taken the said Memorial into consideration, was pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to approve of what is therein proposed.

And the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

W. G. Agnew.

N.C.W. 524/1/60/B

Digitized by Google

No. $\frac{40^*}{CE}$

AT THE COURT AT BUCKINGHAM PALACE

The 16th day of March, 1960

Present,

THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY
IN COUNCIL

Whereas there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, dated the 17th day of February, 1960, (C.E. 58150/59) in the words following, viz.:—

"Whereas by Order in Council dated the 13th day of December, 1957, the constitution and business of the Board of Admiralty was settled and defined:

"And Whereas it has become desirable that the appointments of Parliamentary and Financial Secretary and Civil Lord should be amalgamated, and be designated Civil Lord:

"We beg leave humbly to propose to Your Majesty that the said Order in Council shall be revoked, and that the constitution of the Board and the designation of its various Members and the definition of the business to be assigned to them shall be as follows:

"(*a*) That the Members of the Board shall be:—
The First Lord,
The First Sea Lord and Chief of Naval Staff,
The Second Sea Lord and Chief of Naval Personnel,
The Third Sea Lord and Controller of the Navy,
The Fourth Sea Lord and Vice-Controller,
The Vice Chief of Naval Staff,
The Deputy Chief of Naval Staff and Fifth Sea Lord,
The Civil Lord,
The Permanent Secretary.

"(*b*) That the First Lord shall be responsible to Your Majesty and to Parliament for all the business of the Admiralty, the business to be transacted as follows:—

"(i) The First Sea Lord, the Second Sea Lord, the Fourth Sea Lord and Vice-Controller, the Vice Chief of Naval Staff, and the Deputy Chief of Naval Staff and Fifth Sea Lord, to be responsible to the First Lord of the Admiralty for the administration of so much of the general business connected with Your Majesty's Navy, and with the movement and condition of Your Majesty's Fleet, and with the Personnel of that Fleet, as shall be assigned to them, or to each of them from time to time, by the First Lord; and the First Sea Lord, as Chief of Naval Staff, to be in addition responsible to the First Lord for the issue of orders to the Fleet affecting war operations and the movements of ships, which orders may be issued in his own name, in his capacity of Chief of the Naval Staff.

"(ii) The Third Sea Lord and Controller to be responsible to the First Lord for the administration of so much of the business relating to the Materiel of Your Majesty's Navy as shall, from time to time, be assigned to him by the First Lord.

"(iii) The Fourth Sea Lord and Vice-Controller to be in addition responsible, under the Controller, for so much of the business

Digitized by Google

relating to the Materiel of Your Majesty's Navy as shall, from time to time, be assigned to him by the Controller, with the approval of the First Lord.

"(iv) The Civil Lord to be responsible to the First Lord for finance of the Department and for so much of the other business of the Admiralty as shall, from time to time, be assigned to him by the First Lord.

"(v) The Secretary of the Admiralty to be responsible to the First Lord for the preparation of all official communications of the Board and for the interior economy of the Admiralty Office; he is responsible also, as Accounting Officer for Navy Votes and Accounts, for the control of expenditure and for advising the Board and other Naval authorities on all questions of naval expenditure:

He shall further be charged with such other duties in regard to the business of the Admiralty as shall, from time to time, be assigned to him by the First Lord.

"We beg leave humbly to recommend that Your Majesty may be graciously pleased, by Your Order in Council, to sanction the foregoing, with effect from the 16th day of March, 1960.

"The Lords Commissioners of Your Majesty's Treasury have concurred in such portion of these proposals as requires their concurrence."

Her Majesty, having taken the said Memorial into consideration, was pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to approve of what is therein proposed.

And the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

W. G. Agnew.

(33737) Wt. 28810—P8376 125 4/60 D.L.

Digitized by Google

No. 41*
N.C.W.

AT THE COURT AT BUCKINGHAM PALACE

The 16th day of March, 1960

Present,

THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY IN COUNCIL

Whereas there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, dated the 22nd day of February, 1960 (N.C.W. 616/2/59/C), in the words following, viz.:—

"Whereas by section 3 of the Naval and Marine Pay and Pensions Act, 1865, it is enacted, *inter alia*, that all pay, pensions, or other allowances in the nature thereof, payable in respect of services in Your Majesty's Naval or Marine Forces to a person being or having been an Officer, Seaman or Marine therein, shall be paid in such manner and subject to such restrictions, conditions and provisions as are from time to time directed by Order in Council:

"And whereas the regulations for the government of Your Majesty's Naval Service provide for the sub-division of the ratings in the Artificer Branches into the classes shown in the first column of the annexed Schedule:

"And whereas we consider that in the light of changed conditions the Artificers 1st, 2nd and 3rd classes could with advantage be combined into one class to be known as Artificer 1st Class the titles of the remaining classes being adjusted as shown in the annexed Schedule:

"We beg leave humbly to recommend that Your Majesty may be graciously pleased by Your Order in Council to sanction the new titles in the annexed Schedule for these ratings.

"The Lords Commissioners of Your Majesty's Treasury have been informed of these proposals.

"*SCHEDULE*

"Existing Classification	Status	New Classification	Status
"Chief Artificer ...	Chief Petty Officer	Chief Artificer ...	Chief Petty Officer
Artificer 1st Class ...	Chief Petty Officer	Artificer 1st Class	Chief Petty Officer
Artificer 2nd Class ...	Chief Petty Officer		
Artificer 3rd Class ...	Chief Petty Officer		
Artificer 4th Class ...	Petty Officer ...	Artificer 2nd Class	Petty Officer
Acting Artificer 4th Class	Petty Officer ...	Acting Artificer 2nd Class	Petty Officer
Artificer 5th Class ...	Leading Rating ...	Artificer 3rd Class	Leading Rating
Artificer Apprentice	Junior Rating ...	Artificer Apprentice	Junior Rating"

Her Majesty, having taken the said Memorial into consideration, was pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to approve of what is therein proposed.

And the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

W. G. Agnew.

N.C.W. 615/2/60/C

(33823r) (Wt. 29751—P8620 125 5/60 D.L.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

No. 42*
NP

AT THE COURT AT BUCKINGHAM PALACE

The 8th day of April, 1960

Present,

THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY
IN COUNCIL

Whereas there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, dated the 24th day of March, 1960, (N.P. 5160/59) in the words following, viz.:—

"Whereas by Section 3 of the Naval and Marine Pay and Pensions Act, 1865, it is enacted, *inter alia* that all pay, pensions or other allowances in the nature thereof payable in respect of service in Your Majesty's Naval or Marine Forces to a person being or having been an Officer, Seaman or Marine therein, shall be paid in such manner and subject to such restrictions, conditions and provisions as are from time to time directed by Order in Council:

"And whereas by Order in Council dated 28th January, 1958, sanction was given to introduce revised Service retired pay and pensions regulations for Officers and men in order to provide compensation for those whose careers are prematurely terminated, and to provide special resettlement grants for those retiring under existing regulations:

"And whereas by Section IV of Schedule II to Order in Council dated 28th January, 1958, as amended by Order in Council dated 3rd June, 1958, sanction was given to award a special resettlement grant to any Royal Naval rating or Royal Marine who leaves the Royal Navy after 4th April, 1957, on completion of, or on invaliding when engaged to complete, engagements totalling not less than 22 years' service, or 15 years' service of which the last 10 years should have been continuous:

"And whereas we deem it expedient to make provision for the award of a special resettlement grant to those Royal Marines whose services have been prolonged under Section V of the Royal Marines Act, 1847, or under paragraph 4 (3) of the Seventh Schedule to the Army Act, 1955, provided that the man has given the full three months' notice of termination required by the regulations:

"We beg leave humbly to recommend that Your Majesty may be graciously pleased to approve by Your Order in Council the addition of a sub-clause in the terms set out below to Section IV of Schedule II to Order in Council dated 28th January, 1958, as amended by Order in Council of 3rd June, 1958:—

'(*f*) The grant may be awarded to a Royal Marine whose services have been prolonged under Section V of the Royal Marines Act, 1847, or under paragraph 4 (3) of the Seventh Schedule to the Army Act, 1955, provided that the man has given the full three months' notice of termination as required by the Acts.'

"The Lords Commissioners of Your Majesty's Treasury have signified their concurrence in this proposal."

Her Majesty, having taken the said Memorial into consideration, was pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to approve of what is therein proposed.

And the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

W. G. Agnew.

NP. 1045/60

(33808r) Wt. 30042—P9093 150 5/60 D.L.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

STATUTORY INSTRUMENTS

1960 No. 700

HARBOURS, DOCKS, PIERS AND FERRIES

The Peterhead Harbour of Refuge (Transfer) Order, 1960

Made - - - - 8*th April*, 1960
Coming into Operation 9*th April*, 1960

At the Court at Buckingham Palace, the 8th day of April, 1960

Present,

The Queen's Most Excellent Majesty in Council

Her Majesty, in pursuance of section 20 of the Peterhead Harbour and Refuge Act, 1886(a), (hereinafter referred to as "the Act of 1886") is pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to order, and it is hereby ordered, as follows :—

Citation, interpretation and commencement

1.—(1) This Order may be cited as the Peterhead Harbour of Refuge (Transfer) Order, 1960.

(2) The Interpretation Act, 1889(b), shall apply for the interpretation of this Order as it applies for the interpretation of an Act of Parliament.

(3) This Order shall come into operation on the 9th day of April, 1960.

Transfer of Peterhead Harbour of Refuge to Secretary of State

2.—(1) There are hereby transferred from the Admiralty to the Secretary of State the subjects in the County of Aberdeen known as the Peterhead Harbour of Refuge, including the harbour, breakwaters, piers, works and all lands held by the Admiralty for the purposes of the Act of 1886, together with all buildings and erections situated on the said subjects and all wayleaves and rights pertaining thereto.

(2) There are also hereby transferred to the Secretary of State all rights and liabilities enjoyed by, or incumbent on, the Admiralty in connection with their functions under the Act of 1886.

Supplementary and consequential provisions

3.—(1) The Act of 1886 shall have effect subject to the adaptations specified in the schedule to this Order, being adaptations necessary for carrying into effect the provisions of the last foregoing article.

(2) This Order shall not affect the validity of anything done under the Act of 1886 by or in relation to the Admiralty before the coming into operation of this Order, and anything done as aforesaid shall, if in force at the time of the coming into operation of this Order, continue in force as if done by or in relation to the Secretary of State ; and anything which, at the time of the coming into operation of this Order, is in process of being done under the said Act by or in relation to the Admiralty may be continued by or in relation to the Secretary of State ; and any enactment or other document shall have effect, so far as may be necessary in consequence of the provisions of this Order, as if for references therein to the Admiralty there were substituted references to the Secretary of State.

W. G. Agnew.

(a) 49 & 50 Vict. c. 49. (b) 52 & 53 Vict. c. 63.

Digitized by Google

SCHEDULE

ADAPTATION OF THE ACT OF 1886

For the references to the Admiralty there shall, except in section 20, be substituted references to the Secretary of State.

In section 17, the words "under the hands of two or more Commissioners" shall be omitted.

Section 19 shall be omitted.

EXPLANATORY NOTE

(*This Note is not part of the Order, but is intended to indicate its general purport.*)

This Order provides for the transfer from the Admiralty to the Secretary of State of the Peterhead Harbour of Refuge, including the associated lands and erections, and of the powers, rights and liabilities vested in the Admiralty by the Peterhead Harbour of Refuge Act, 1886.

NL. 1465/60

(33809r) (Wt. 30046—P9158) 160 5/60 D.L.

Digitized by Google

No. 44*
N.P.

AT THE COURT AT BUCKINGHAM PALACE

The 11th day of May, 1960

Present,

THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY
IN COUNCIL

Whereas there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, dated the 27th day of April, 1960, (N.P. 1973/59) in the words following, viz:—

"Whereas by Section 3 of the Naval and Marine Pay and Pensions Act, 1865, it is enacted, *inter alia*, that all pay, pensions or other allowances in the nature thereof, payable in respect of services in Your Majesty's Naval or Marine Forces to a person being or having been an Officer, Seaman or Marine therein, shall be paid in such manner and subject to such restrictions, conditions and provisions as are from time to time directed by Order in Council:

"And whereas under Schedules III and IV to Order in Council of 24th of January, 1957, rates and conditions of award of service pensions, terminal grants and service gratuities have been laid down for Chief Petty Officers, Petty Officers, Non-Commissioned Officers and Men of Your Majesty's Royal Navy and Royal Marines and for Ratings of the Women's Royal Naval Service:

"And whereas we are of opinion that revised rates and conditions of award of service pensions, terminal grants and service gratuities should be introduced for Chief Petty Officers, Petty Officers, Non-Commissioned Officers and Men of Your Majesty's Royal Navy and Royal Marines and for Ratings of the Women's Royal Naval Service:

"And whereas we are of opinion that rates and conditions of award of service pensions, terminal grants and service gratuities should be instituted for the Naval Nursing Auxiliary Section of Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service sanctioned by Order in Council of 20th of February, 1959:

"We beg humbly to recommend that Your Majesty may be graciously pleased by Your Order in Council to authorise us to award service pensions, terminal grants and service gratuities at the rates and subject to the conditions specified in the Schedule annexed hereto.

"The Lords Commissioners of Your Majesty's Treasury have signified their concurrence in these proposals.

"SCHEDULE

"The provisions of this Schedule relate to ratings of the Royal Navy, other ranks of the Royal Marines, ratings of the Women's Royal Naval Service and members of the Naval Nursing Auxiliary Section of Queen Alexandra's Royal

Digitized by Google

Naval Nursing Service who give service on full pay on or after 4th November, 1958. They do not apply to R.N. Locally Entered ratings other than Maltese. The rates of pension are effective from 1st April, 1959, but all those first discharged to pension after 4th November, 1958, (cease pay date) will receive the new rates of pension from 1st April, 1959, and will be paid the difference between the old and new terminal grants.

"2. Except where otherwise stated, the term 'ratings' in this Schedule should be read as including Chief Petty Officers, Petty Officers, Non-commissioned Officers, ratings and other ranks of the Royal Navy, Royal Marines and the Women's Royal Naval Service, and members of the Naval Nursing Auxiliary Section of Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service.

SECTION I

SERVICE PENSIONS AND TERMINAL GRANTS

Conditions of Award

"3. A service pension and terminal grant assessed as in Clauses 6 to 14 may be awarded to:—

(*a*) A rating discharged otherwise than for misconduct or for inefficiency within his own control, provided he has completed at least 22 years' reckonable service.

(*b*) A Royal Marine, who having re-engaged before 1st May, 1947, to complete 21 years' service, is discharged otherwise than for misconduct or inefficiency within his own control, provided he has completed at least 21 years' reckonable service.

(*c*) A rating who is invalided after having undertaken an engagement or re-engagement which would normally enable him to qualify for pension under (*a*) or (*b*) above (whether or not he has entered into his engagement or re-engagement prior to his discharge), provided he has completed at least 12 years' reckonable service.

"4. A rating whose services are terminated for misconduct or for inefficiency within his own control and who has completed at least 22 years' reckonable service may be granted such portions of the service pension and terminal grant assessed under Clauses 6 to 14 as the Admiralty may determine having regard to the circumstances of the case; but when the services are terminated for misconduct, the amount shall not in any event exceed 90 per cent of the award which would have been admissible had the discharge been on other grounds.

"5. A rating serving on an engagement to complete 22 years' service who would have been eligible on the termination of his engagement for a service pension under Clause 3 (*a*) but who is discharged not more than three months before such termination so that he may enter civil employment which he has obtained but which cannot be held open for him, may be given a service pension and terminal grant calculated on the actual reckonable service he has rendered provided that this is not less than 21 years and 9 months.

Assessment of Pension

"6. Except as provided in Clauses 7 to 9 pension will be based on the length of reckonable service and on the highest paid rank, whether acting or confirmed, held for an aggregated period of two years or more during the five years preceding discharge to pension.

"7. In the case of those invalided, pension may be based on the length of reckonable service and on the substantive rank held at the time of discharge if this is more favourable than the rule in Clause 6

Digitized by Google

"8. Where a rating has completed a pensionable engagement but is permitted to remain in the Service in a lower rank, he may on final discharge be awarded the pension for which he would have been eligible had he been discharged on the date on which he reverted to the lower rank (but calculated at the rates current at the date on which he is actually discharged) but with an addition based on his further service and rank as defined in Clauses 6 and 7.

"9. Where a rating has been disrated for misconduct or reverted for inefficiency or unsuitability during the five years preceding termination of full pay service and is eligible for a service pension under Clause 3, the rank on which such pension is to be based will be determined by the Admiralty having regard to the circumstances of the case.

"10. Subject to Clause 13, pensions will be assessed at the following rates:—

	Weekly	
	For each of the first 22 years of reckonable service	for each additional year of reckonable service
MEN	s. d.	s. d.
Able Rating ... ... } or equivalent	2 0	4 0
Leading Rating ... ... } Royal Marine	2 6	5 0
Petty Officer ... ... } rank	3 3	6 6
Chief Petty Officer ... ... }	3 8	7 4
Quartermaster Sergeant, Royal Marines ...	4 0	8 0
Recruiting Officer		
Regimental Sergeant Major, Royal Marines ...	4 3	8 6
WOMEN		
Wren ... ... } or equivalent	1 8	3 4
Leading Wren ... ... } Naval Nursing	2 2	4 4
Petty Officer Wren ... ... } Auxiliary	2 9	5 6
Chief Wren ... ... } Section rank	3 1	6 2

"11. *Addition for Aircrew Service.* Where a Royal Naval rating has rendered aircrew service and has been awarded a service pension under the provisions of Clauses 6 to 10, an addition may be made, subject to Clause 13, at the following rates:—

Pilots and Navigators ... 1s. 1d. a week for each year of aircrew service.
Other Aircrew Categories ... 11d. a week for each year of aircrew service.

"12. *Addition for Commissioned Service.* Where a rating had previous commissioned service and has been awarded a service pension under the provisions of Clauses 6 to 10 an addition may be made, subject to Clause 13, to that pension at the rate of 2s. 6d. a week in the case of men and 2s. 2d. a week in the case of women for each year of reckonable commissioned service, subject to a maximum of six years such service.

"13. *Maximum Rates of Pension.* Rates of pension as provided for in Clauses 6 to 10 will be subject to a maxima of £11 11s. 0d. a week for men and £9 16s. 0d. a week for women. If additions are granted under Clauses 11 and 12 the maxima will be £12 a week for men and £10 4s. 0d. a week for women.

"14. *Terminal Grant.* A terminal grant in addition to service pension will be payable at a rate equal to three times the annual value of any pension awarded, a year for this purpose being regarded as 52 weeks. Where an addition in respect of a gallantry award is made to a pension under the provisions of Order in Council of 14th October, 1947, such addition shall be omitted for the purpose of assessing the terminal grant.

"15. The rates in this Section are for complete years of service. Rates for residual parts of a year will be calculated proportionately according to the number of days.

Digitized by Google

Reckonable Service

" 16. Reckonable service for the purpose of determining entitlement to service pension and the rates of pension and terminal grant will, subject to Clauses 17 to 19, be as follows: —

(*a*) Unforfeited full pay service given, otherwise than as a commissioned officer, after attaining the age of 18 years, in the Royal Navy, the Royal Marines, the Army, the Royal Air Force, or in the Armed Forces of the British Commonwealth or Colonies, or in the former Armed Forces of India or Burma.

(*b*) Service as a commissioned officer which would reckon under Clause 27 of Schedule I and Clause 14 of Schedule II to Order in Council of 24th January, 1957.

(*c*) Periods on full pay for the purposes of training while a member of the Auxiliary or Reserve Forces, except broken periods individually of less than six months' duration.

(*d*) Whilst a regular rating, periods in appointments not remunerated from Navy Funds which the Admiralty may decide can reasonably be regarded as part of the rating's career as such. These will generally be appointments to which the rating brings his Naval knowledge and from which he acquires additional experience and which have been offered to him as part of his Naval service.

(*e*) In the case of women, full time employment with the Navy, Army or Air Force as a member of a Voluntary Aid Detachment.

" 17. The following shall not be reckonable service: —

(*a*) Periods of imprisonment or detention, whether awarded summarily or by sentence of court martial; or confinement in cells.

(*b*) Time forfeited through conviction by the Civil Power; or consequent upon an Order under the Probation of Offenders Act.

(*c*) Time spent in desertion and, unless restored by the Admiralty, any service preceding desertion.

(*d*) Any service during which pension is drawn except as provided in Sections IV and V.

(*e*) Service rendered by any person who shall have re-entered after having been dismissed from the service with disgrace or with ignominy.

" 18. (*a*) In the case of previous service in respect of which the rating received a service gratuity (including a gratuity in respect of supplemental or extended service) it shall be a condition of allowing such service as reckonable service under Clause 16 that the gratuity shall be refunded either in a lump sum or otherwise.

(*b*) In any case of previous service other than in the Royal Navy, Royal Marines, Army or Royal Air Force it may be stipulated as a condition for the allowing of such service towards pension or gratuity that the person makes a payment to Naval Funds, either in a lump sum or otherwise.

" 19. Normally service preceding a five year interval in service will not be reckonable unless specially so allowed by the Admiralty and eligibility to reckon such service will normally be determined at the time of resumption of service.

Section II

Service Gratuities

" 20. The provisions of this Section relate to ratings who are transferred to the Reserve or discharged from regular engagements, without entitlement to service pension. They do not apply to R.N. Locally Entered ratings other than Maltese.

" 21. Reckonable service for the purposes of this Section will be as for service pensions in Clauses 16 to 19 of Section I. Where the total of reckonable service is not in complete years the residual period of less than a year will be reckonable in calculating the amount of the gratuity. The award for the residual part of a

Digitized by Google

year will be calculated, according to the number of days, as a proportion of the increase for the next complete year at the appropriate point on the scale.

"22. Subject to the following provisions a rating who has 12 or more years reckonable service may be granted a service gratuity on the following scale:—

(*a*) *Those discharged after 4th November, 1958 (cease pay date) but before 1st February, 1960*

	Scale for Men £	*Scale for Women* £
After 12 years such service	100	85
„ 13 „ „ „	125	105
„ 14 „ „ „	150	130
„ 15 „ „ „	185	155
„ 16 „ „ „	220	185
„ 17 „ „ „	255	215
„ 18 „ „ „	295	250
„ 19 „ „ „	335	285
„ 20 „ „ „	375	320
„ 21 „ „ „	415	355

(*b*) *Those discharged after 31st January, 1960 (cease pay date)*

	Scale for Men £	*Scale for Women* £ s.
After 12 years such service	130	110 10
„ 13 „ „ „	170	144 10
„ 14 „ „ „	210	178 10
„ 15 „ „ „	250	212 10
„ 16 „ „ „	300	255 0
„ 17 „ „ „	350	297 10
„ 18 „ „ „	400	340 0
„ 19 „ „ „	450	382 10
„ 20 „ „ „	510	433 10
„ 21 „ „ „	570	484 10

"23. Any rating who is serving on an engagement which carries eligibility to a service gratuity after 10 years' reckonable service will be eligible for the appropriate gratuity under Clause 87 of Order in Council of 28th July, 1949, if discharged from the service with more than 10 or less than 12 years' reckonable service.

"24. Ratings of the W.R.N.S. who were serving on Extended Service engagements and who undertook a new engagement of a further period of 4 years in the Permanent Service will be eligible for the gratuity that would have been payable under the Extended Service Engagement, or to a gratuity under either Clause 22 or Clause 25 as appropriate, whichever is the more favourable to them. Any gratuity payable under Clauses 22 or 25 will be increased by £25 in such cases.

"25. A rating who is invalided from a regular engagement with insufficient service to qualify for a service pension and who has more than three but less than 12 years reckonable service may be granted a service gratuity on the following scale:—

(*a*) *Those discharged after 4th November, 1958 (cease pay date) but before 1st February, 1960*

	Scale for Men £	*Scale for Women* £ s.
3 to 5 years such service	30	25 10
6 „ „ „	40	34 0
7 „ „ „	50	42 10
8 „ „ „	60	51 0
9 „ „ „	80	68 0
10 & 11 „ „ „	100	85 0

Digitized by Google

(*b*) *Those discharged after* 31*st January*, 1960 (*cease pay date*)

	Scale for Men	*Scale for Women*
	£	£ s.
After 3 years such service	40	34 0
„ 4 „ „ „	50	42 10
„ 5 „ „ „	60	51 0
„ 6 „ „ „	70	59 10
„ 7 „ „ „	80	68 0
„ 8 „ „ „	90	76 10
„ 9 „ „ „	100	85 0
„ 10 „ „ „	110	93 10
„ 11 „ „ „	120	102 0

For service of 12 years or more the normal scale given in Clause 22 will apply.

Service given before the age of 18 may be included as if it were reckonable service subject, where such service is allowed to count, to a maximum gratuity entitlement under (*a*) above of £100 in the case of men and £85 in the case of women; or under (*b*) above of £130 in the case of men and £110 10s. in the case of women.

"26. *Special Provision for Aircrew Categories.* Gratuities as follows may be paid to ratings of the Royal Navy who have rendered aircrew service and are discharged without entitlement to service pension :—

(*a*) *Those discharged after* 4*th November*, 1958 (*cease pay date*) *but before* 1*st February*, 1960

Pilots and Navigators—£40 for each year of reckonable aircrew service.

Other Aircrew Categories—£32 for each year of reckonable aircrew service.

(*b*) *Those discharged after* 31*st January*, 1960 (*cease pay date*)

Pilots and Navigators—£62 for each year of reckonable aircrew service.

Other Aircrew Categories—£50 for each year of reckonable aircrew service.

These special gratuities are in lieu of the ordinary rates of gratuity under Clauses 22 and 25 but are subject to the same conditions of award.

R.N. ratings who have rendered both aircrew and other service may be awarded either a gratuity calculated at these special rates based on the limited period during which they have rendered aircrew service or a gratuity at the ordinary rates based on the whole of their reckonable service, whichever is the more favourable.

Should a rating be invalided while on aircrew service the minimum requirement of three years' service under Clause 25 will not apply and a special gratuity under this Clause appropriate to the length of reckonable aircrew service may be awarded.

"27. Where a rating is discharged for misconduct or for inefficiency within his own control the award of a service gratuity and its amount will be at Admiralty discretion; but where the discharge is for misconduct any gratuity awarded shall not exceed 90 per cent. of the award which would have been admissible had the discharge been on other grounds.

"28. The Admiralty may stipulate that the award of any gratuity under this Section shall be conditional on the rating undertaking further service in the Reserves or other Auxiliary Force, and if the person refuses to undertake such service the gratuity, or such part of it as may be determined, shall not be payable.

"29. A service gratuity will not be payable on re-engagement for further service, on appointment to a commission, or on discharge for the purpose of giving further full pay service in the Armed Forces.

"30. If a rating dies while serving no gratuity will be payable under this Section.

Digitized by Google

Section III

Service Pensioners Re-employed in Peace Time

"31. R.N. ratings and Royal Marine other ranks who were in re-employment on a pensionable basis on or after 4th November, 1958, will qualify for re-assessed service pensions and terminal grants in accordance with the following conditions; provided that the break in service does not exceed five years.

"32. *Pensions*

(*a*) If the period of continuous pensionable re-employment (including any re-employed service before 4th November, 1958), is three years or more, or if invalided with less than three years' such service, the pension originally awarded will be re-assessed on total pensionable service in accordance with Clauses 6 to 10 of this Schedule.

(*b*) Where a pensioner who was re-employed in a lower rank than that held when he was originally discharged to pension has qualified for re-assessment of his pension under sub-clause (*a*) above he may on final discharge, if more to his advantage, be awarded the pension to which he would have been entitled at the time when he was originally discharged to pension (but calculated in accordance with Clauses 6 to 10 of this Schedule) together with an addition based on his further service and rank as defined in Clauses 6 and 7 of this Schedule.

(*c*) Where, however, the period of continuous pensionable re-employment (including any re-employed service before 4th November, 1958) is less than three years, (except in the case of invalidings) the additional service rendered will reckon only for increase of the pension previously granted at the rates laid down in the Order in Council under which that award was made.

"33. *Terminal Grants*

(*a*) If the period of continuous pensionable re-employment (including any re-employed service before 4th November, 1958), is three years or more, or if invalided with less than three years' such service, the terminal grant will be assessed on total pensionable service in accordance with Clause 14 of this Schedule, less any terminal grant previously awarded.

(*b*) Where, however, the period of continuous pensionable re-employment is less than three years, (except in the case of invalidings) a terminal grant in respect only of the additional re-employed service will be awarded at the rates shown in Clause 13 (*b*) of Schedule III to Order in Council of 24th January, 1957.

"34. *Pensioners Re-employed after a break of over five years in Service*

Where a pensioner is re-employed on a pensionable basis after a break of more than five years in service and if the period of continuous re-employment is three years or more (including any re-employed service before 4th November, 1958) or if he is invalided with less than three years' such service, the pension previously awarded will not be re-assessed and no terminal grant will be payable. The pension previously awarded will, however, be increased by additions in respect of the re-employed service at the rates shown in Clause 10.

Where the period of such pensionable re-employment is less than three years (except in the case of invaliding), the additional service rendered will reckon only for increase of the pension previously granted at the rates laid down in the Order in Council under which the grant was made. No Terminal Grant will be payable.

"35. *Pensionable Re-employment—Definition.* For the purpose of this Section re-employment on a pensionable basis shall be any period of re-employed naval service during which a long service pensioner has given up payment of his pension in order that such additional service may be reckonable for increase of pension on final discharge.

"36. *Officers Re-employed as Ratings.* An officer who after being awarded retired pay under Schedule I to Order in Council of 24th January, 1957, or other Order in Council and who is subsequently re-employed as a R.N. rating or

Digitized by Google

Royal Marine other rank may be dealt with under this Section as though his retired pay were a service pension.

"37. *Commutation.* When a pensioner who has commuted a part of his pension re-enters the Royal Navy or the Royal Marines and ceases to draw pension he shall be required to refund the value of the commuted part for the period of further service. He shall be given the option of refunding the money by:—

(*a*) deduction from his final pension, on discharge, for a period equal to the re-employed service of an amount equivalent to that commuted; or

(*b*) deduction from any terminal grant payable on final discharge; or

(*c*) further commutation of pension to provide a sum equal to the capital value of the commuted portion of the original pension for the period of re-employed service; or

(*d*) deduction from Naval pay while serving.

A deduction equivalent to the amount of the original part of pension commuted will be made from any revised award made on final discharge, but the commutation will be ignored in assessing the final terminal grant which will be based on the gross pension irrespective of commutation.

"38. The provisions of this Section do not apply to R.N. Locally Entered pensioner ratings.

Section IV

Future Emergency Re-employment of Service Pensioners

"39. This Section relates to:—

(*a*) Naval and Royal Marine pensioners recalled for service, during a period of general recall.

(*b*) Other service pensioners who give further service (otherwise than on normal or non-continuous service engagements) during a period of general recall to service on account of an emergency, or who are specially re-employed on full pay in anticipation of an imminent general recall.

It does not relate to R.N. Locally Entered pensioner ratings.

"40. The provisions of this Section may be brought into operation for such pensioners on such occasions and for such periods as the Admiralty may, in consultation with the Lords Commissioners of the Treasury, determine.

"41. A service pensioner will, during periods of further service to which these provisions apply, continue to receive his service pension subject to the conditions normally attached thereto.

"42. On discharge or release from such service a service pensioner, provided his service has been satisfactory and of at least six months' duration, may receive an addition to his pension of half the difference between:—

(*a*) the pension for which his previous service qualified him, or would have qualified him under Clauses 6 to 10 of this Schedule, and

(*b*) the pension for which he would be eligible under Clauses 6 to 10 of this Schedule, if his further service were added to his previous service.

"43. No terminal grant or additional terminal grant will be payable in respect of the re-employment.

"44. An addition under Clause 42 of this Section may be granted although the existing pension was assessed under regulations in force before 4th November, 1958. The addition so granted will not be increasable under the provisions of Order in Council of 14th September, 1959, or other Orders in Council authorising Pensions Increase.

"45. If service pensioners are employed with the Armed Forces of the British Commonwealth or Colonies, the provisions of this Section may be applied to them at Admiralty discretion as if their further service had been with the Royal Navy or the Royal Marines.

Digitized by Google

Section V

Naval Ratings or Royal Marines serving on Regular Engagements Continuing in Service during a Future Emergency

"46. The following Clause will be brought into operation on such occasions, being periods of general recall to service on account of emergency as the Admiralty may, in consultation with the Lords Commissioners of H.M. Treasury, determine and in respect of each such occasion may fix a date from which it will come into operation and after which it will cease to apply.

"47. A Naval rating or Royal Marine serving on a normal regular engagement while this Clause is in operation, who completes 22 years' service reckonable for pension under Section I of this Schedule, may be allowed, with effect from the date of completion of 22 years' service, to receive an immediate award of service pension and terminal grant, calculated on 22 years' service. If he elects to receive pension while serving, he will thereafter be regarded for pension purposes as a re-employed pensioner under Section IV of this Schedule.

Section VI

Abatement from Service Pension in Relation to Retirement Pension under the National Insurance Act

"48. The provisions of this Section relate to ratings of the Royal Navy and the Women's Royal Naval Service, other ranks of the Royal Marines and members of the Naval Nursing Auxiliary Section of Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service who

(*a*) enter the service on or after 1st July, 1949; or

(*b*) re-enter the service, after a break in service, on or after 1st July, 1949; except those who re-enter within twelve months of being invalided or those who have already been granted service retired pay or service pension before re-entry.

Any rating or other rank the regular part of whose engagement terminated before 1st July, 1949, but who continued to serve on the reserve portion of that regular engagement shall, if he rejoined the service on a regular engagement before the termination of the reserve portion of his previous regular engagement, be regarded as having continuous regular service for the purpose of this Clause.

"49. The Admiralty may exempt from the provisions of this Section any rating or other rank, who entered or re-entered the Royal Navy after 30th June, 1949, if satisfied that such entry or re-entry was in fulfilment of an undertaking or commitment entered into before 1st July, 1949.

"50. Except as provided in Clause 51 service pension granted to a pensioned rating or other rank shall be reduced by 4d. a week for each complete year of reckonable service, subject to a maximum of 16s. 0d. a week, on becoming eligible for a National Retirement Pension on attaining the age of 65, in the case of men, or on attaining the age of 60 in the case of women.

"51. No abatement, however, shall be made in the case of a person permanently resident outside the United Kingdom, unless that person is receiving retirement pension under the National Insurance Act, 1946, or of a corresponding award payable under reciprocal arrangements with the country of domicile."

Her Majesty, having taken the said Memorial into consideration, was pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to approve of what is therein proposed.

And the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

W. G. Agnew.

(34128) (Wt. 35620—P12028) K2 7/60 D.L.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

STATUTORY INSTRUMENTS

1960 No. 1052

GREENWICH HOSPITAL

The Greenwich Hospital (Widows' Pensions and Dependants' Gratuities) Order, 1960

Made - - - -	23*rd June*, 1960
Laid before Parliament	29*th June*, 1960
Coming into Operation	30*th June*, 1960

At the Court at Buckingham Palace, the 23rd day of June, 1960

Present,

The Queen's Most Excellent Majesty in Council

Whereas in pursuance of Section 4 of the Greenwich Hospital Act, 1883(a), the Admiralty have made the Greenwich Hospital (Widows' Pensions and Dependants' Gratuities) Regulations, 1960 :

And whereas it is provided by the said Section 4 that such Regulations shall not have effect unless and until they are approved by Her Majesty in Council:

Now, therefore, Her Majesty in pursuance of the said Section 4 is pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to approve the said Regulations as set out in the Schedule to this Order.

This Order may be cited as the Greenwich Hospital (Widows' Pensions and Dependants' Gratuities) Order, 1960, and shall come into operation on 30th June, 1960.

W. G. Agnew.

THE SCHEDULE

THE GREENWICH HOSPITAL (WIDOWS' PENSIONS AND DEPENDANTS' GRATUITIES) REGULATIONS, 1960

The Admiralty, in exercise of the powers conferred upon them by section 4 of the Greenwich Hospital Act, 1883, and of all other powers enabling them in that behalf, hereby make the following Regulations :—

1. The Admiralty may award such number of pensions (hereinafter referred to as "Greenwich Hospital Widows' Pensions") from the funds of the Greenwich Hospital as the available funds of the Hospital admit to the widows of any persons deceased, whether before or after the passing of the Greenwich Hospital Act, 1947(b), while serving, or having served, as non-commissioned officers, petty officers or men of the Royal Navy or Royal Marines or of any naval reserve force.
2. A Greenwich Hospital Widow's Pension shall not exceed the amount which the National Assistance Board, in the exercise of their discretion under any regulations made by the Minister of Pensions and National Insurance under the powers conferred upon him by section 5 of the National Assistance Act, 1948(c), may disregard for the purpose of National Assistance.
3. Greenwich Hospital Widows' Pensions shall be awarded only in cases of exceptional financial necessity and in the award thereof priority shall be given to :—
   (*a*) Widows of men who have given not less than 22 years' service in the Royal Navy or 21 years' service in the Royal Marines ; and
   (*b*) Widows of men who, having given a shorter period of service, died while serving or were invalided out of the service.

(a) 46 & 47 Vict. c. 32. (b) 10 & 11 Geo. 6. c. 5. (c) 11 & 12 Geo. 6. c. 29.

Digitized by Google

4. A widow in receipt of a pension in respect of the attributability of her husband's death to service shall not be eligible for a Greenwich Hospital Widow's Pension.

5. Greenwich Hospital Widows' Pensions shall be tenable only during good behaviour and may at any time be withdrawn by the Admiralty at their discretion.

6. A Greenwich Hospital Widow's Pension shall not be payable to a widow after re-marriage.

7. A widow who has no child or children under the age of 15 years shall, if so required, upon application for a pension and after the grant thereof, be medically examined by a medical officer appointed by the Admiralty in order to ascertain the degree (if any) and probable duration of any infirmity.

8. Widows in receipt of pensions shall make declarations as to their continued widowhood and distressed circumstances quarterly or at such other times as the Admiralty may require, and such declarations shall be made before such persons as the Admiralty may from time to time direct.

9. In any case where a person has died or dies, whether before or after the passing of the Greenwich Hospital Act, 1947, while serving, or having served as a non-commissioned officer, petty officer or man of the Royal Navy, Royal Marines or of any naval reserve force, and at the time of his death is a widower or unmarried but leaves parents or other relatives dependent upon him, the Admiralty may at their discretion give to such parents or relatives a gratuity not exceeding £50:

Provided that the total expenditure on such gratuities shall not exceed £500 in any one year and that no such gratuity shall be paid in any case where the death of the man has been accepted as attributable to service.

10. The Regulations approved by the Greenwich Hospital (Dependants) Pensions Order, 1948(a), and the Greenwich Hospital (Widows' Pensions) Order, 1952(b), are hereby revoked.

11.—(1) These Regulations shall come into operation after approval by Her Majesty in Council and may be cited as "The Greenwich Hospital (Widows' Pensions and Dependants' Gratuities) Regulations, 1960".

(2) The Interpretation Act, 1889(c), shall apply to the interpretation of these Regulations as it applies to the interpretation of an Act of Parliament.

Dated the 20th day of May, 1960.

Signed *C. I. Orr-Ewing,*
A Commissioner for executing the office of
Lord High Admiral.

G.H. 415/1/60

EXPLANATORY NOTE

(This Note is not part of the Order, but is intended to indicate its general purport.)

This Order approves regulations made by the Admiralty and entitled the Greenwich Hospital (Widows' Pensions and Dependants' Gratuities) Regulations, 1960, which make provision for the grant of Greenwich Hospital Widows' Pensions and certain gratuities. The Regulations revoke those approved by the Greenwich Hospital (Dependants) Pensions Order, 1948, as amended. The principal change is that, in place of a maximum weekly rate of 10s. 6d., pensions may be granted up to the amount which a widow may receive without prejudicing her entitlement to National Assistance.

(a) S.I. 1948/2791 (1948 Rev. XXV, p. 321: 1948 I, p. 1568).
(b) S.I. 1952/1221 (1952 I, p. 1149). (c) 52 & 53 Vict. c. 63.

(34257) (Wt. 37230—P13012) K2 7/60 D.L.

Digitized by Google

No. 46
N.C.W.

AT THE COURT AT BUCKINGHAM PALACE

The 7th day of June, 1960

Present,

THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY
IN COUNCIL

Whereas there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, dated the 31st day of May, 1960 (N.C.W. 305/3/60/B), in the words following, viz:—

"Whereas by Section 3 of the Naval and Marine Pay and Pensions Act, 1865, it is enacted, *inter alia*, that all pay, pensions or other allowances in the nature thereof payable in respect of services in Your Majesty's Naval or Marine Force to a person being or having been an Officer, Seaman or Marine therein, shall be paid in such manner and subject to such restrictions, conditions and provisions as are from time to time directed by Order in Council:

"And Whereas by Order in Council dated the 3rd day of February, 1950, regulations were laid down to govern the qualification of officers of Your Majesty's Naval or Marine Force as Interpreters in certain modern foreign languages:

"And Whereas we consider it desirable to modify and supplement these regulations:

"We Beg Leave Humbly to recommend that Your Majesty may be graciously pleased, by Your Order in Council, to approve of the regulations shown in the attached Schedules, in substitution for those given in the Order in Council above referred to:

"The Lords Commissioners of Your Majesty's Treasury have signified their concurrence in these proposals:

"SCHEDULE I

"Requirements of officers with language qualifications to be met by selecting volunteers for training from officers of the Royal Navy of or below the actual or relative rank of Commander (except Medical and Dental Officers and Chaplains), and officers of the Royal Marines of or below the rank of Captain, who are desirous of qualifying in any of the languages mentioned in Schedule II.

"2. Language qualifications to be assessed in three grades, known as Linguist, 2nd Class Interpreter and 1st Class Interpreter.

"3. Language study to be undertaken as a matter of Service duty and officers to be eligible, during periods of language study, for normal pay and allowances, including local overseas allowance (where applicable), as well as, when studying abroad, a monthly tuition allowance based on the costs in the countries concerned. Cost of tuition in the United Kingdom to be defrayed directly from Navy Votes.

"4. Officers on the lists of Linguists and Interpreters to requalify under such regulations as the Admiralty may specify, and prior to re-examination to be allowed, at Admiralty discretion, to study at public expense under the conditions laid down in Clause 3 of this Schedule.

"5. Officers qualifying or re-qualifying as Linguist, 2nd Class Interpreter, or 1st Class Interpreter in the various languages specified, to be eligible for the awards set out in Schedule II, under such conditions as the Admiralty may specify from time to time.

Digitized by Google

"6. Officers qualified to undertake the instruction in foreign languages of Commissioned and Junior Officers on board H.M. Ships to receive five shillings for each lesson (of one hour's duration), the number of lessons for which payment is to be made to any individual officer not to exceed four a week.

"SCHEDULE II

"Officers to be eligible for the following awards on first qualifying in the grades of Linguist, 2nd Class Interpreter and 1st Class Interpreter, respectively, in the languages named:—

	Linguist	Interpreter 2nd Class	Interpreter 1st Class
Group I	£	£	£
Arabic			
Chinese			
Japanese			
Persian	250	375	500
Russian			
Thai			
Turkish			
Group II			
Bahasa (Indonesian)			
Bulgarian			
Burmese			
Finnish			
Hebrew			
Hungarian			
Indian (Continental Languages) ...	200	300	400
Malay			
Modern Greek			
Polish			
Roumanian			
Serbo-Croat...			
Swahili			
Group III			
Africaans			
Danish			
Dutch			
French			
German	100	150	200
Italian			
Norwegian			
Portuguese			
Spanish			
Swedish			

"2. Officers who have already qualified under former regulations as 2nd Class Interpreters or 1st Class Interpreters, to be eligible, on the first occasion of re-qualifying under these revised conditions, for a special award equal to the difference between the appropriate award specified in Clause 1, above, and any sum already paid on first qualifying in that language, such award being made instead of that mentioned in Clauses 3 and 4, below.

"3. Except as stated in Clause 2, above, one-third of the appropriate award specified in Clause 1, above, to be payable to officers who, on re-qualifying in any particular language, maintain their highest previous grade in that language.

Digitized by Google

"4. Except as stated in Clause 2, above, officers who, on re-qualifying as Linguist or 2nd Class Interpreter in any particular language, also qualify for advancement to a higher grade in that language, to be eligible for an award equal to the difference between the appropriate amounts stated in Clause 1, above; such award being made in addition to that mentioned in Clause 3, above.

"5. No award to be paid to officers who fail to maintain their highest previous grade in that language."

Her Majesty, having taken the said Memorial into consideration was pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to approve of what is therein proposed.

And the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

W. G. Agnew.

N.C.W. 305/4/60/B

(34363r) Wt. 37719—P13400 K2 7/60 D L.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

STATUTORY INSTRUMENTS

1960 No. 971

HARBOURS, DOCKS, PIERS AND FERRIES

The Dockyard Port of Portsmouth Order, 1960

Made - - - -	*7th June*, 1960
Laid before Parliament	13*th June*, 1960
Coming into Operation	11*th July*, 1960

At the Court at Buckingham Palace, the 7th day of June, 1960

Present,

The Queen's Most Excellent Majesty in Council

Her Majesty, in pursuance of Sections 3, 5, 6 and 7 of the Dockyard Ports Regulation Act, 1865(a), and of all other powers enabling Her in that behalf, and in so far as Section 7 of the Act is concerned, on the joint recommendation of the Admiralty and the Minister of Transport, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, is pleased to order, and it is hereby ordered, as follows:—

Commencement and Citation

1. This Order shall come into operation on the 11th day of July, 1960, and may be cited as the Dockyard Port of Portsmouth Order, 1960.

Interpretation

2.—(1) The Interpretation Act, 1889(b), shall apply to the interpretation of this Order as it applies to the interpretation of an Act of Parliament.

(2) In this Order the following expressions shall, unless the context otherwise requires, have the meanings respectively assigned to them, namely:—

"the Act" means the Dockyard Ports Regulation Act, 1865;

"the Dockyard Port" means the Dockyard Port of Portsmouth as it is described in Article 3 hereof;

"the Harbour" means Portsmouth Harbour;

"master" means the person having command or charge of a vessel for the time being;

"power driven vessel" includes any vessel propelled by machinery;

"Queen's Harbour Master" means the person for the time being appointed under the Act to be Queen's Harbour Master for Portsmouth and any person having authority to act as Queen's Harbour Master;

"under way". A vessel is "under way" when she is not at anchor or made fast to the shore or aground;

"vessel" includes every description of water craft used or capable of being used as a means of transport on water; battlepractice targets and other floating naval targets; and any of Her Majesty's Ships and vessels in charge of Her Majesty's officers except where otherwise provided;

"whistle" means any vessel's whistle or siren.

(a) 28 & 29 Vict. c. 125. (b) 52 & 53 Vict. c. 63.

Digitized by Google

Description of Limits

3. For the purposes of the Act and of this Order the limits of the Dockyard Port of Portsmouth shall be as follows:—

On the east a straight line drawn from the Coast Guard Station at 1¼ nautical miles to the westward of Eastoke Point in a direction 187½° (true) for a distance of $8\frac{7}{10}$ nautical miles.

On the south a straight line running in a direction East (true) from the hill 148 feet high situated in the south part of Sandown Bay, about half a mile north of Shanklin Pier, until the Coast Guard Station 1¼ miles west of Eastoke Point bears 007½° (true).

On the south-west the high-water mark of the eastern and northern shores of the Isle of Wight, from the aforesaid hill 148 feet high in Sandown Bay to Old Castle Point, with all bays, creeks, lakes, pools, and rivers as far as the tide flows between these points.

On the west a straight line drawn from Old Castle Point to Hill Head Point.

On the north the line of high-water mark between Hill Head and the Coast Guard Station near Eastoke Point, including Portsmouth and Langston Harbours, with all bays, creeks, lakes, pools and rivers, as far as the tide flows between those limits, including all that are connected with the said harbours. Langston Harbour for this purpose is considered to terminate at Hayling Bridge.

Delineation of Limits

4. On the chart annexed to this Order are drawn all the limits of the Dockyard Port of Portsmouth.

Regulations and Rules

5. The Regulations contained in the First Schedule hereto and the Rules contained in the Second Schedule hereto shall operate as therein provided within the limits (as described in Article 3 hereof) of the Dockyard Port, and if any inconsistency shall arise between the said Rules and any regulations at any time in force for preventing collisions at sea, the said Rules shall prevail.

Penalties

6.—(1) The master of every merchant or other private vessel shall observe and cause to be observed the Regulations contained in the First Schedule hereto, so far as they relate to his vessel, and any master or other person who infringes any provision of the said Regulations or who fails to cause the same to be observed or who fails to observe any direction given thereunder or who fails to comply with any condition attached to a licence granted thereunder, shall commit an offence against this Order and shall for every such offence be liable to a penalty not exceeding the sum of ten pounds.

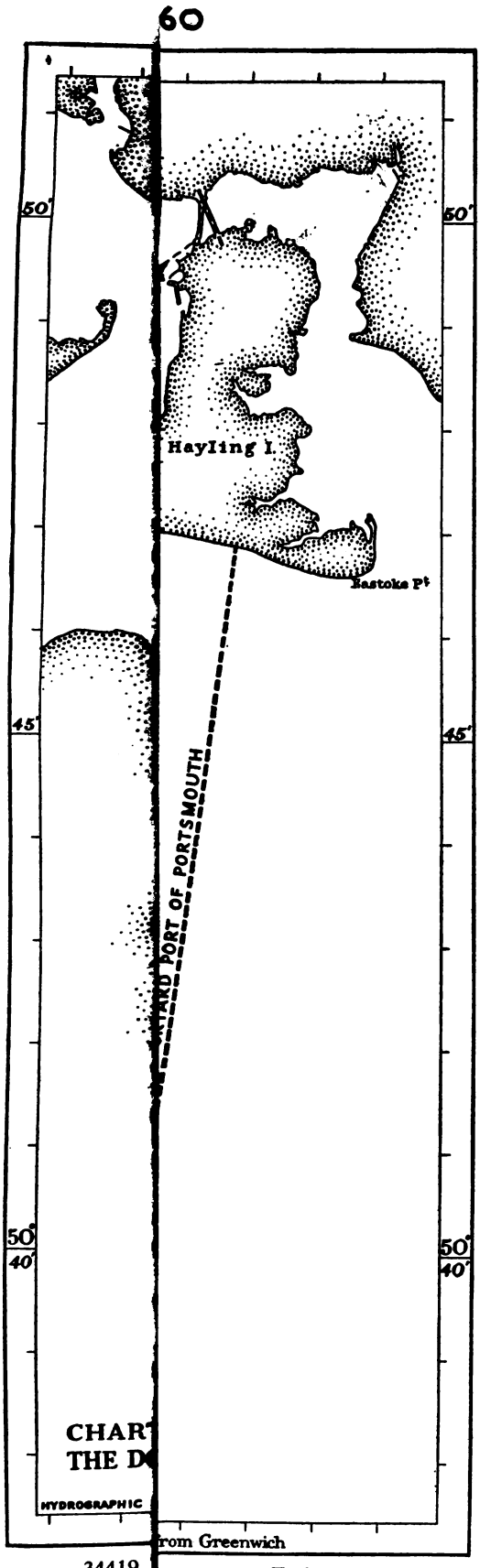
(2) The master of every merchant or other private vessel shall comply with the Rules contained in the Second Schedule hereto and any such master, who by his wilful default infringes any of the said Rules, shall in respect of each offence be guilty of a misdemeanour.

Revocation

7. On the coming into operation of this Order the Orders in Council relating to the Dockyard Port dated the 19th day of May, 1931(a), the 13th day of August, 1935(b), and the 22nd day of October, 1937(c), are

(a) S.R. & O. 1931/424. (b) S.R. & O. 1935/838. (c) S.R. & O. 1937/970.

Digitized by Google



nything
act or
er, and
nce or
ontinue

new.

buoys,
red for
ıs, may
ısidered

ıntoons,
ockyard
ter and
oorings
fit, and
r.

hooks
y pipe,
Queen's
uctions

r tons,
of the

comply

of the
cks or

be at
en the
nels of

of the

where
d Port

object

Digitized by Google

To face page 2

Descrip

3. Fo
yard P
On
1¼ na
(true)
On
the h
half a
west
On
shore
Sand
rivers
On
Point
On
the C
Lang
far as
with
to ter

Delinea

4. Or
Dockya

Regulat

5. Th
contain
within
and if
regulati
Rules s

Penaltie

6.—(1
observe
Schedul
other p
fails to
given t
a licenc
and sha
sum of
(2) T
with th
master,
respect

Revocat

7. On
relating
13th da

(a) S.R

Digitized by Google

hereby revoked, without prejudice, however, to the validity of anything done thereunder or to any liability incurred in respect of any act or omission before the date of the coming into operation of this Order, and any licence or direction given or made thereunder, being a licence or direction which could be given or made under this Order, shall continue to have effect as if it were so given or made.

W. G. Agnew.

FIRST SCHEDULE

REGULATIONS

Moorings for Her Majesty's Ships etc.

1. Moorings for Her Majesty's vessels, buoys, lights, marks, mark buoys, and other aids to navigation, and such other buoys as may be required for any purpose in connection with naval, military or air force operations, may be placed by the Queen's Harbour Master in such positions as may be considered necessary for the requirements of Her Majesty's service.

Private moorings

2. No person shall lay moorings for private vessels, hulks, rafts, pontoons, bathing stages, house boats, timber or any floating structures in the Dockyard Port, except with the licence in writing of the Queen's Harbour Master and in accordance with any conditions attached thereto, and all such moorings shall be in such positions as the Queen's Harbour Master shall deem fit, and shall be removed forthwith on the order of the Queen's Harbour Master.

Clearing anchors and moorings

3. If at any time the anchor of any merchant or other private vessel hooks any Crown moorings, or any electric cable, or moorings of buoys, or any pipe, the master of such vessel shall forthwith give notice thereof to the Queen's Harbour Master and shall, if it is safe and practicable, await his instructions before proceeding to clear the same.

Shipkeepers

4. No merchant or other private vessel of above five gross register tons, compelled or allowed to anchor in or near any of the navigable channels of the Dockyard Port, shall be left at any time without a shipkeeper.

Fishing

5.—(1) Any person fishing in the Dockyard Port may be required to comply with directions given to him by the Queen's Harbour Master.

(2) No fishing from boats shall be carried on within one hundred feet of the walls, slipways or boundaries of Her Majesty's Dockyards, floating docks or other Crown establishments.

(3) No trawling or fishing by nets, whether drift nets or set nets, shall be at any time carried on in the main fairway leading to the Harbour between the Outer Spit Buoy and Fort Blockhouse or in any of the navigable channels of the Harbour.

Dumping of rubbish etc.

6. No person shall unload, cast or allow to fall

(*a*) into the waters of the Dockyard Port, except with the consent of the Queen's Harbour Master and in such places as he may appoint, or

(*b*) upon the banks or any portion of the shores of the Dockyard Port where the same may be liable to be washed into the waters of the Dockyard Port by rain, tide or otherwise

any ballast, stones, earth, clay, refuse, rubbish or any other substance or object which is or might become a hazard to navigation.

Digitized by Google

Use of Whistles

7. No person shall use a whistle within the limits of the Dockyard Port except as a signal of distress, to prevent collision or in case of fog, or, with the permission of the Queen's Harbour Master, for the purpose of testing the whistle.

Use of firearms and guns

8. No firearm nor air-gun shall be discharged from any vessel or from the shore over the waters of the Harbour, including Forton Lake and Haslar Creek as far as Haslar Bridge between the following limits, namely:—on the south, a line from Blockhouse Point to the Round Tower, and on the north, a line from Foxbury Point to Hilsea Point; or within two hundred yards of any vessel in the remainder of the Dockyard Port, excepting always such discharge of firearms as may be necessary by Her Majesty's naval, military and air forces, and the Admiralty Constabulary employed within the limits of the said port, for drill or practice, and for the protection of Her Majesty's vessels and the naval, military and air force magazines and establishments.

9. No ship's gun on board any merchant or other private vessel lying in the Harbour shall be kept loaded, nor shall any such gun be discharged except as a signal of distress.

Reserved areas—marking etc.

10. Whenever it may be necessary for mining or gunnery operations or experiments, dredging operations, or other naval purposes, to reserve any area for such operations, experiments or purposes, the area will be marked by buoys coloured green and white, or by posts coloured red, and after twenty-one days' warning notice has been issued by the Admiralty, and published in the London Gazette, no vessel shall anchor within or pass through the area so marked, unless compelled to do so by stress of weather or to avoid accident; nor when such area is uncovered or nearly uncovered at low water shall any person pass through or remain in it nor permit any vessel, animal or thing to remain therein except in accordance with permission granted by the officer in charge of such operations, experiments or purposes.

Anchoring and mooring—general

11. All merchant and other private vessels within the limits of the Dockyard Port shall comply with any directions given by the Queen's Harbour Master with a view to the proper protection of Her Majesty's vessels and property.

12. No merchant or other private vessel shall make fast to, or lie at, any of the buoys marking the channels or shoals in the Dockyard Port.

13. Save with the licence in writing of the Queen's Harbour Master and in accordance with conditions attached thereto, no merchant or other private vessel shall be moored or fastened to any Crown moorings, buoys, breakwaters, boom defences, dolphins, jetties, piles or vessels in the Dockyard Port.

14. No vessel shall anchor or fish on the line of any electric cable or pipe laid down in the Dockyard Port, when such line is indicated by posts or other discernible marks on shore, or within any area shown on the Admiralty charts as an area in which anchorage is prohibited and in respect of which a warning has been conveyed to mariners by notice issued by the Admiralty.

15. Save with the licence in writing of the Queen's Harbour Master and in accordance with any conditions attached thereto, no merchant or other private vessel shall be moored or anchored in the Dockyard Port within two hundred yards from the centre of any of Her Majesty's moorings or from any of Her Majesty's docks, dockyards, arsenals, wharves, vessels, hulks or powder magazines, or be moored, anchored or placed in the Dockyard Port, so as to give a foul berth to any vessel already at anchor or at moorings, or to obstruct the passage or entrance into the Dockyard or Dockyard Port.

16. No merchant or other private vessel shall lie or be moored so as to impede the free approach to any pier in the Dockyard Port used for purposes of regular passenger traffic, and when buoys are placed by the Queen's Harbour Master to mark an approach to such pier, no vessel shall lie within the space so marked.

Digitized by Google

17. No merchant or other private vessel shall be anchored or moored in the Dockyard Port within two cables of any of Her Majesty's vessels or foreign men-of-war lying there, and every merchant or other private vessel shall, on being required to do so, anchor in or remove to such place as the Queen's Harbour Master may direct.

Anchoring at Spithead

18. When the following signal is hoisted at Gilkicker Fort:

By day—a large black pendant

By night—a white light over two red lights vertical,

no merchant or other private vessel shall anchor within an area delineated upon the chart annexed to this Order and bounded

on the west, by a line drawn 180° through the western edge of Fort Monckton to the 10-fathom line adjoining the Sturbridge Shoal;

on the east, by a line drawn 159° from Spit Sand Fort for a distance of 4,300 feet, thence 213° to the 10-fathom line off the Isle of Wight;

on the north, by the 3-fathom edge of Spit Sand; and

on the south, by the 10-fathom line off the Isle of Wight;

and any vessel already anchored in this area is to leave the area.

Berthing and mooring in the Harbour

19. Masters of vessels in the service of Her Majesty's Government or having Government cargoes on board shall, immediately on arrival in the area of the Dockyard Port, report themselves to the Queen's Harbour Master and take the berth assigned to them by him.

20. Merchant and other private vessels may also (subject to Rules 11 and 12 of the Second Schedule of this Order) proceed to, and lie alongside, Flathouse Wharf and Rudmore Wharf in the vicinity of the Gasworks in Fountain Lake on the Portsmouth shore, and Camber Wharf.

21. Small yachts and other small vessels may not lie off Southsea beach, save in such areas as the Queen's Harbour Master may from time to time permit.

22. No merchant or other private vessel shall lie or be moored, anchored, grounded, deposited or run on shore in the fairway of the channel of the Harbour, or in the passages leading into that fairway, between the Outer Spit Buoy and Blockhouse Point on the west side and between the Horse Sand Fort and the Round Tower on the east side.

23. Yachts having the privilege of laying up in Haslar Creek shall so moor as to leave the channel clear and the anchors by which they are moored shall be buried.

24. No vessel laid by or neglected as unfit for sea service shall lie within any part of the Harbour except with the special permission of the Queen's Harbour Master.

SECOND SCHEDULE

RULES

Observance of "Regulations for Preventing Collisions at Sea"

1. All vessels when within the limits of the Dockyard Port shall, except as is otherwise provided in Rules 9 and 14 of this Schedule, carry such lights as are prescribed by the "International Regulations for Preventing Collisions at Sea" and all vessels of every description shall also observe the steering and sailing rules set forth in such regulations, except in so far as they are affected by the rules hereinafter contained.

Vessels to keep clear of any Fleet or Squadron assembled at Spithead

2. When any Fleet or Squadron is assembled within the area in the Dockyard Port specified in Regulation 18 of the First Schedule, no vessel shall pass through

Digitized by Google

the line of such Fleet or Squadron, except in such directions and in such manner as shall be announced at the time by notice issued by the Admiralty and published in the London Gazette. Should the master of any vessel act contrary to such notice, the Queen's Harbour Master may cause such vessel to be removed from the area occupied by such Fleet or Squadron.

Vessels not to approach Vessels carrying Royal or other Standard at Masthead

3. No vessel shall unnecessarily approach within 2 cables of any vessel carrying the Royal or any other Standard at the masthead, when under way in the waters of the Dockyard Port outside the Harbour.

Sound Signals for Vessels in Sight of one another

4. Whenever power driven vessels within the limits of the Dockyard Port are in risk of collision, they shall, in addition to any signals required by Rule 28 of the "International Regulations for Preventing Collisions at Sea," indicate their own action as follows:—

If steaming ahead, by one long blast on the whistle.

If stopped, by two long blasts.

Vessels going alongside certain Piers

5. Power driven vessels approaching or leaving Clarence pier, Ryde pier, or other piers are to confine themselves to the lanes of approach marked by pecked lines on the Admiralty charts, in which lanes anchorage is prohibited.

Speed of Vessels navigating the Port

6.—(1) No merchant or other private vessel, when navigating inside of Fort Blockhouse or when within half a mile of the shore in any part of the Dockyard Port outside of Fort Blockhouse shall proceed at a greater speed than 7 knots, except as hereinafter provided.

(2) No merchant or other private vessel shall exceed the speed of 12 knots in any part of the Dockyard Port when within half a mile of any of Her Majesty's vessels, whether those vessels are under way or at anchor.

(3) The owners of vessels possessing propelling machinery making it impracticable for them to observe a speed limit of 7 knots may be granted permission by the Queen's Harbour Master to proceed at a speed up to but not in any case exceeding 10 knots, when inside of Fort Blockhouse or when within half a mile of the shore in any other part of the Dockyard Port; such craft shall be navigated with caution and in accordance with the terms of the permission and shall give Her Majesty's vessels a wide berth.

Vessel turning round

7. When a power driven vessel under way (including a tug with a tow) is about to turn round by night or by day, she shall signify the same by four short blasts of the whistle in rapid succession, followed after a short interval, if turning with her head to starboard, by one short blast, and if with her head to port, by two short blasts, and whilst turning shall repeat such signal to any approaching vessel. These sound signals and those prescribed by the following Rule are only to be used by vessels in sight of one another.

Signal directing vessels and boats to keep out of the way

8. When any seagoing power driven vessel, power driven vessel towing, power driven dredger or power driven hopper under way within the limits of the Dockyard Port shall by reason of the crowded nature of the channel or anchorage or from any other cause find it unsafe or impracticable to keep out of the way of other vessels or boats, she shall signify the same by four short blasts of the whistle blown in rapid succession, and all vessels shall keep out of the way of the vessel making this signal, provided always that the latter shall be navigated with due care and at a moderate speed.

Lights and Signals for Dredgers

9. A dredger when at work or in position for working shall carry the following lights and signals, viz.:—

Digitized by Google

Lights between Sunset and Sunrise:—

(*a*) Forward—In the forward part of the dredger at a height of not less than 20 feet and not more than 40 feet above the hull, a white light in a lantern so constructed as to show a clear, uniform and unbroken light visible all round the horizon at a distance of at least one mile.

(*b*) Amidships—Three white lights of the said description placed in a triangular form at least 8 feet apart, at right angles to the keel and with the apex uppermost, the base of triangle to be at least 10 feet higher than the forward light and to be also higher than and clear of the framework, funnels, or other erections upon the dredger. If a dredger is so moored or working as to make it necessary to prohibit the passage of vessels on one or both sides, a red light (visible as aforesaid) shall be substituted for the white light at the base of the triangle on the side, or sides, on which passage is prohibited.

(*c*) Aft—One white light of the said description at or near the stern of the dredger and at such a height that it shall not be less than 15 feet lower than the forward light.

Signals between Sunrise and Sunset:

Amidships—Three black balls of not less than 2 feet in diameter placed in a triangular form at least 8 feet apart, at right angles to the keel with the apex uppermost, the base of the triangle to be higher than and clear of the framework, funnels, or any other erection upon the dredger. If so moored or working as to make it necessary to prohibit passage on one or both sides, a red flag or flags at least 5 feet in the hoist is to be substituted for the lower ball at the base of the triangle on the side or sides on which passage is prohibited.

Signal in Fog:—

In fog, mist, falling snow, or heavy rain storms or any other condition similarly restricting visibility, a dredger at work or in a position for working shall at intervals of not more than one minute sound a gong rapidly for about 5 seconds.

Marking of Wrecks and Submerged Obstructions

10. Should a vessel sink, be stranded, or become a wreck in any part of the Dockyard Port so that an obstruction is caused, or is likely to be caused, the master or owner of such vessel shall immediately notify the Queen's Harbour Master. If in his opinion it is necessary the Queen's Harbour Master may arrange to mark any wreck or obstruction by a wreck-marking buoy of the following description:—

Colour: Green (including topmark if any).

(*a*) If to be passed on the mariner's starboard hand:

Shape or type: Conical, or spar.
Topmark (if any): Cone.
Light (if any): Triple-flashing green.

(*b*) If to be passed on the mariner's port hand:

Shape or type: Can, or spar.
Topmark (if any): Can.
Light (if any): Double-flashing green.

(*c*) If to be passed on either hand:

Shape or type: Spherical, or spar.
Topmark (if any): Sphere.
Light (if any): Single occulting green.

Where a wreck or obstruction which can be passed on either hand is marked by more than one lighted buoy, the lights may be differentiated by different periods of total extinction, provided that the principle embodied in the preceding paragraph is observed in the case of each light.

Digitized by Google

Rules for Vessels of and above 700 tons entering or leaving the Harbour

11. Vessels of and above 700 tons net register, with the exception of regular trading vessels having fixed days for arriving and sailing, shall enter or leave the Harbour under the directions of the Queen's Harbour Master.

12. The directions referred to in the preceding rule shall be applied for by the agent or the shipowner, who, at the time of application, shall give information of the vessels due for arrival and departure during the ensuing week. The times stated shall be as precise as is reasonably practicable and any exceptional or unexpected departure therefrom, due to stress of weather, strikes or other unforeseen causes, shall be communicated by telephone to the Queen's Harbour Master or his representative.

Ferries in the Harbour

13. Any ferry vessel however propelled plying across the Harbour shall between sunrise and sunset keep out of the way of all seagoing vessels and of tugs towing trains of barges.

14. Every such ferry vessel, propelled by means of chains or in any other way confined to a fixed track, shall, instead of the lights directed to be carried by the "International Regulations for Preventing Collisions at Sea", carry four lights, one at each corner, showing white ahead and astern in the direction of the ferry track, and red on the beam or athwart the ferry track, each light to be visible for at least 2 miles.

Vessels to keep clear of Her Majesty's Vessels or other vessels in charge of Her Majesty's Officers

15. When one of Her Majesty's Vessels, or other vessel in charge of one of Her Majesty's Officers, hoists the International Signal "ZV" by day, or a red light by night, at the foremast head, denoting that she is under way for the purpose of passing in or out of the Harbour, all other vessels under way in the Harbour and the approaches thereto north of the Outer Spit Buoy shall keep clear of the said vessel and of the tugs which may be in attendance upon her, provided always that the said vessel and her attendant tugs shall be navigated with due care and at a moderate speed.

When any vessel is showing either of the afore-mentioned signals, the International Signal "ZU" shall be hoisted as a general warning by day by other of Her Majesty's Ships present in the port, at the Central Signal Station, at Fort Blockhouse, and at Gilkicker Signal Station.

16. When and so long as the signal "ZU" is hoisted by the afore-mentioned signal stations denoting that one of Her Majesty's ships is intending to enter or to leave one of the docks, basins, jetties, etc. at Her Majesty's Dockyard, Portsmouth, all other vessels under way in the Dockyard Port, including all boats and small craft, shall keep clear of the said vessel which is being moved and of tugs which may be in attendance upon her.

Large vessels or Royal Yacht entering or leaving the Harbour

17. When the following signal is hoisted or displayed at the Central Signal Station, at Fort Blockhouse and at Gilkicker Signal Station:

By day—a red rectangular flag with white diagonal bar, or

By night—a red light over two white lights vertical,

no vessel shall leave the Harbour or enter the Harbour channel from any of the creeks or lakes leading thereto or enter the approach channel north of the Outer Spit Buoy.

18. When a red rectangular flag with white diagonal bar over one black ball is hoisted by day at the Central Signal Station, at Fort Blockhouse and at Gilkicker Signal Station, no vessel shall enter the Harbour channel or approach channel from seaward but outgoing vessels from Portsmouth may proceed.

19. When a red rectangular flag with white diagonal bar over two black balls is hoisted by day at the Central Signal Station, at Fort Blockhouse and at Gilkicker Signal Station, no vessel shall leave the Harbour but in-going vessels may use the Harbour channel and enter the Harbour.

Digitized by Google

EXPLANATORY NOTE

(This Note is not part of the Order, but is intended to indicate its general purport.)

This Order is made under the Dockyard Ports Regulation Act, 1865, which provides for the defining of the limits of a dockyard port, the appointment of a Queen's Harbour Master for the port, the making of regulations to govern the mooring or anchoring of vessels and the making of rules concerning the lights or signals to be carried or used and the steps for avoiding collision by vessels navigating the waters of the port.

2. The Order consolidates the principal Order relating to the Dockyard Port of Portsmouth of 1931 and subsequent amending Orders with certain minor changes and makes new provision for

(*a*) the signals to be displayed at naval signal stations and by naval vessels to give warning of the movement or assembly of naval vessels; and

(*b*) the marking of wrecks within the port.

(34119r) (Wt. 38897—P. 14150) K1 8/60 D.L.

Digitized by Google

STATUTORY INSTRUMENTS

1960 No. 971

HARBOURS, DOCKS, PIERS AND FERRIES

The Dockyard Port of Portsmouth Order, 1960

N.L. 2452/60

Digitized by Google

No. 48*
NL

AT THE COURT AT BUCKINGHAM PALACE

The 3rd day of August, 1960

Present,

THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY
IN COUNCIL

Whereas by Order in Council dated the 22nd day of March, 1911, it was provided that a certain water area at Gibraltar should be placed under the jurisdiction of the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty and that powers should be conferred on them to make Regulations for the proper control of the same:

And whereas by Order in Council dated the 27th day of October, 1936, it was provided that the limits of the said water area should be more accurately defined:

And whereas it is expedient, for the further development of the Mercantile Port of Gibraltar, that provision should be made for the Government of Gibraltar to make laws for the control of merchant vessels within Port Waters in the limits of the said water area and for the Governor and Commander-in-Chief of Gibraltar to exercise the jurisdiction and control of the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty over merchant vessels in the said water area:

Now, therefore, Her Majesty, by virtue and in exercise of all the powers enabling Her in that behalf, is pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to order, and it is hereby ordered, as follows:—

1.—(1) This Order may be cited as the Admiralty Waters (Gibraltar) Order, 1960, and may be cited together with the Order in Council dated 22nd March, 1911, and the Order in Council dated the 27th October, 1936, as the Admiralty Waters (Gibraltar) Orders, 1911 to 1960.

(2) This Order shall come into operation on the 15th day of August, 1960.

2.—(1) Paragraph 1 of the Order in Council dated 22nd March, 1911, shall be amended by re-numbering the existing paragraph as sub-paragraph (1) of Paragraph 1 and by inserting the following new sub-paragraph:—

"(2) The water area to the East of the Western Arm of the North Mole extending from low-water mark for a width of 168 yards, the water area extending for a width of 50 yards outside the faced wall of the North Mole and the water area extending from low-water mark 200 feet Eastwards from the two North-East berths on the Detached Mole, which said water areas form part of Admiralty Waters and the boundaries of which are delineated on the Chart annexed to this Order, shall be deemed to be Port Waters".

(2) The Chart annexed to this Order shall be deemed to be annexed to the said Order in Council.

3. There shall be inserted, after Paragraph 4 of the said Order in Council, a new paragraph 4A, as follows:—

"4A. Notwithstanding anything in this Order, the Senior Naval Officer or the person performing the duties of Queen's Harbour Master may consent to the exercise by the Governor of Gibraltar, or such persons as the said Governor may appoint, of his jurisdiction, control, powers and

Digitized by Google

duties under this Order and under any Regulations made under this Order, subject to such conditions and modifications as he may think fit, in respect of any vessel or class of vessel other than vessels the property of or under charter to Her Majesty, whilst in Admiralty Waters other than Port Waters, which seeks to enter, leave or make use of Port Waters."

4. Paragraph 5 of the said Order in Council shall be amended by inserting, after the word " shall " in line 2, the words " except as otherwise provided in this Order ".

5. Paragraph 7 of the said Order in Council shall be revoked and there shall be substituted the following paragraph:—

" 7. Notwithstanding anything in this Order, all merchant and other private vessels within Port Waters shall be subject to such laws as the Colonial Government of Gibraltar may enact for the control of such vessels therein ".

6. In Paragraph 14 of the said Order in Council (which provides for a fine not exceeding £20 in respect of the contravention of any rule or regulation) " £50 " shall be substituted for " £20 ".

W. G. Agnew.

NL 2955/60

(34732r) (Wt. 42804—P16192) K2 9/60 D.L.

Digitized by Google

CE

TY

rom the Right
d the 26th day
viz.:—

Pensions Act,
allowances in
esty's Naval or
er, Seaman or
ich restrictions,
d by Order in

y of December,
ntroduction of

rs entered into
Council dated

Supplementary

y be graciously
n of a Supple-
set out in the

have signified

fficers

Schedule I to

m date of first
lrawal on com-
r times to be

ommissions to
termination of

the ranks of
ant (S.L.), and
ith regulations

Digitized by Google

duties under
Order, subje
in respect of
of or under
than Port V
Waters."

4. Paragraph
after the word
in this Order "

5. Paragraph
shall be substit

"7. Notwi
private vesse
Colonial Go
vessels there

6. In Paragr
fine not excee
regulation) "£

Digitized by Google

No. 49
N.C.W.

AT THE COURT AT BUCKINGHAM PALACE

The 3rd day of August, 1960

Present,

THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY
IN COUNCIL

Whereas there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, dated the 26th day of July, 1960 (N.C.W.323/16/601B.), in the words following, viz.:—

"Whereas by Section 3 of the Naval and Marine Pay and Pensions Act, 1865, it is enacted, *inter alia*, that all pay, pensions, or other allowances in the nature thereof payable in respect of services in Your Majesty's Naval or Marine Force to a person being or having been an Officer, Seaman or Marine therein, shall be paid in such manner and subject to such restrictions, conditions and provisions as are from time to time directed by Order in Council;

"And whereas by Order in Council dated the nineteenth day of December, 1956, Your Majesty was graciously pleased to approve the introduction of Supplementary Lists of Officers;

"And whereas the general conditions of service for officers entered into the Supplementary Lists are set out in Schedule I of Order in Council dated the fifteenth day of February, 1957;

"And whereas we consider it necessary now to form a Supplementary List of officers entered for seamanship duties;

"We beg leave humbly to recommend that Your Majesty may be graciously pleased by Your Order in Council to approve the introduction of a Supplementary List of seaman officers with the conditions of service set out in the annexed Schedule;

"The Lords Commissioners of Your Majesty's Treasury have signified their concurrence in these proposals.

"*SCHEDULE*

"*Conditions of Service for the Supplementary List of Officers entered for seamanship duties*

"General conditions of service to be in accordance with Schedule I to Order in Council dated 15th February, 1957;

"2. Initial engagement to be for a period of 10 years from date of first appointment; the officer to have, however, the option of withdrawal on completion of 5 years' service. Voluntary withdrawal at other times to be permitted at Admiralty discretion.

"3. Officers other than those transferred to permanent commissions to be placed on the Emergency List for four years following the termination of their active service.

"4. Officers to be entered as Cadet (S.L.); promotion to the ranks of Midshipman (S.L.), acting Sub-Lieutenant (S.L.), Sub-Lieutenant (S.L.), and Lieutenant (S.L.) to be on recommendation in accordance with regulations to be prescribed by the Admiralty.

Digitized by Google

"5. Promotion to the rank of Lieutenant Commander (S.L.) to be by selection at not less than 8 years' seniority as Lieutenant. Promotion to the rank of Commander (S.L.), to be by selection within zones to be laid down by the Admiralty.

"6. Officers to be eligible for consideration for transfer to permanent commissions on the Supplementary List at the discretion of the Admiralty, but subject in any event to the prior completion of more than five years' service on the engagement mentioned in Clause 2 above.

"*Gratuities for officers not granted permanent commissions*

"7. Officers transferred to the Emergency List on completing a full engagement of 5 or 10 years, as the case may be, to be eligible for gratuity at such rates as may from time to time be laid down by Order in Council.

"8. Officers invalided on account of disability not due to causes within their own control to be eligible for gratuity at the full rates payable in accordance with Clause 7 above, proportionate to their length of service.

"9. Officers released from the Active List at any other time, for reasons other than invaliding as provided in Clause 8, at Admiralty discretion, to be allowed such gratuity as may be determined in accordance with the general conditions laid down from time to time. by Order in Council, for awards in such circumstances."

HER MAJESTY, having taken the said Memorial into consideration, was pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to approve of what is therein proposed.

And the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

W. G. Agnew.

N.C.W. 323/48/60/B

(34793r) (Wt. 43566—P16740) K2 9/60 D.L.

Digitized by Google

No. 50*/N.P.

AT THE COURT AT BUCKINGHAM PALACE

The 3rd day of August, 1960

Present,

THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY IN COUNCIL

Whereas there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, dated the 29th day of June, 1960, (N.P. 2400/60) in the words following, viz. :—

"Whereas by Section 3 of the Naval and Marine Pay and Pensions Act, 1865, it is enacted, *inter alia,* that all pay, pensions, or other allowances in the nature thereof payable in respect of services in Your Majesty's Naval or Marine Force to a person being or having been an Officer, Seaman or Marine therein shall be paid in such manner and subject to such restrictions, conditions and provisions as are from time to time directed by Order in Council :

"And whereas by Orders in Council dated 29th March, 1949, and 2nd November, 1950, a system of National Service grants was instituted:

"And whereas by Order in Council dated 1st November, 1956, it was provided that the maximum of the Grants should be £5 :

"And whereas we are of the opinion that the maximum of the Grants should be increased from £5 to £7 per week with effect from 14th June, 1960:

"We beg humbly to recommend that Your Majesty by Your Order in Council may be graciously pleased to give Your sanction accordingly :

"The Lords Commissioners of Your Majesty's Treasury have signified their concurrence to the above proposal."

Her Majesty, having taken the said Memorial into consideration, was pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to approve of what is therein proposed.

And the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

W. G. Agnew.

N.P. 2400/60.

(34794r) (Wt.43563—P16664) K1 9/60 D.L.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

No. 51*
N.P.

AT THE COURT AT BUCKINGHAM PALACE

The 3rd day of August, 1960

Present,

THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY
IN COUNCIL

Whereas there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, dated the 25th day of July, 1960 (N.P.2632/60), in the words following, viz:—

"Whereas by Section 3 of the Naval and Marine Pay and Pensions Act, 1865, it is enacted *inter alia*, that all pay, pensions, or other allowances in the nature thereof, payable in respect of services in Your Majesty's Naval or Marine Forces to a person being or having been an Officer, Seaman or Marine therein, shall be paid in such a manner and subject to such restrictions, conditions and provisions as are from time to time directed by Order in Council:

"And whereas by Orders in Council dated 21st March, 1924, 24th February, 1948, 29th September, 1949, 30th June, 1955, 16th May, 1956, and 19th December, 1956, sanction was given, *inter alia*, to certain scales of gratuities for long service, or on invaliding for non-attributable causes, to Locally Entered Petty Officers and Men of Your Majesty's Naval Forces:

"And whereas we are of the opinion that in so far as they affect Goan, Somali, West African, St. Helenian and Bantu Petty Officers and Men of Your Majesty's Naval Forces, revised scales and conditions for the award of gratuities should be introduced:

"We beg humbly to recommend that Your Majesty may be graciously pleased, by Your Order in Council, to sanction, with effect from 1st September, 1959, the revised arrangements set out in the annexed Schedule:

"The Lords Commissioners of Your Majesty's Treasury have signified their concurrence in this proposal:

"SCHEDULE

"The provisions of this Schedule apply to all Goan, Somali, West African, St. Helenian and Bantu Locally Entered ratings who are discharged from the Naval Service after the 31st August, 1959, (cease pay date).

"SECTION I

"2. A rating discharged otherwise than for misconduct, or for inefficiency due to causes within his own control, and who has completed at least 22 years' reckonable service may be awarded a gratuity consisting of the sum of elements for service and rank assessed as follows:—

Service Element

	£.	s.
After 22 years' service	429	0
For each complete year in excess of 22 years, an addition of	32	10

Rank Element

In respect of each complete year of reckonable service in the rank of:—

	£.	s.	d.
Leading Rating	4	6	8
Petty Officer	5	8	4
Chief Petty Officer	9	15	0

Digitized by Google

" 3. A rating who while serving on a non-continuous service engagement is invalided and who has completed at least 12 years' reckonable service may be awarded a gratuity consisting of the sum of elements for service and rank assessed as follows:—

Service Element

	£.	s.
After 12 years' service	234	0
For each complete year in excess of 12 and up to 22, an addition of	19	10

Rank Element

In respect of each complete year of reckonable service in the rank of:—

	£.	s.	d.
Leading Rating	4	6	8
Petty Officer	5	8	4
Chief Petty Officer	9	15	0

" 4. In assessing rank element of gratuity, all paid rank will be taken into account.

" SECTION II

" 5. A rating discharged without entitlement to a gratuity under Section I otherwise than for misconduct or for inefficiency within his own control and who has 12 or more years' reckonable service preceding discharge may be awarded a service gratuity assessed as follows:—

	£.	s.
After 12 years' service	35	0
,, 13 ,, ,, ...	43	15
,, 14 ,, ,, ...	52	10
,, 15 ,, ,, ...	65	12
,, 16 ,, ,, ...	78	14
,, 17 ,, ,, ...	91	16
,, 18 ,, ,, ...	106	11
,, 19 ,, ,, ...	121	6
,, 20 ,, ,, ...	136	1
,, 21 ,, ,, ...	150	16

" 6. A rating who is invalided with insufficient service to qualify for a gratuity under Section I and who has 5 or more years' reckonable service may be awarded a service gratuity assessed as follows:—

	£	s.
After 5 years' service	10	10
,, 6 ,, ,, ...	14	0
,, 7 ,, ,, ...	17	10
,, 8 ,, ,, ...	21	0
,, 9 ,, ,, ...	28	0
,, 10 and 11 years' service...	35	0

For service of 12 years or more the invaliding scale given in Clause 3 will apply.

Digitized by Google

"7. Reckonable service for the purpose both of determining entitlement to gratuity and of assessing the rate of gratuity under Sections I and II will be as for Naval ratings generally. In calculating reckonable service, all satisfactory periods of full pay service may be aggregated, except that service preceding a five year interval in service will not be reckonable service unless specially so allowed by the Admiralty. No period in respect of which a gratuity has already been paid may be allowed to reckon unless such gratuity is repaid either as a lump sum or by deductions from pay.

"8. Where a rating is discharged for misconduct, or for inefficiency within his own control, the amount of the gratuity shall be at Admiralty discretion, but where the discharge is for misconduct the amount shall not in any event exceed 90 per cent of the award which would have been admissible had the rating been discharged on other grounds.

"9. A service gratuity will not be admissible on re-engagement or on discharge for the purpose of giving further full pay service in the Armed Forces.

"10. If a rating dies while serving no gratuity will be payable."

HER MAJESTY, having taken the said Memorial into consideration, was pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to approve of what is therein proposed.

And the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

W. G. Agnew.

N.P. 2632/60

(34792r) (Wt. 43564—P16665) K2 9/60 D.L.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

No. 52*/N.P.

AT THE COURT AT BUCKINGHAM PALACE

The 3rd day of August, 1960

Present,

THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY IN COUNCIL

Whereas there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, dated the 28th day of June, 1960 (N.P. 2023/60) in the words following, viz.:—

" Whereas by Section 3 of the Naval and Marine Pay and Pensions Act, 1865, it is enacted, *inter alia*, that all pay, pensions or other allowances in the nature thereof payable in respect of services in Your Majesty's Naval or Marine Force to a person being or having been an Officer, Seaman or Marine therein, shall be paid in such manner and subject to such conditions and provisions as are from time to time directed by Order in Council:

" And whereas by Orders in Council of 7th May, 1958, certain rates of pay and allowances were laid down for Officers, Ratings and other ranks of Your Majesty's Naval and Marine Forces:

" And whereas we are of opinion that certain of these rates of pay and allowances require revision; and that a number of allowances in the nature of pay which have hitherto been issued ought now to be withdrawn:

" And whereas we consider it expedient to simplify the issue of certain other allowances and forms of pay:

" We beg leave humbly to recommend that Your Majesty may be graciously pleased by Your Order in Council to sanction the proposals set out in the accompanying Schedules, to have effect from 1st April, 1960:

" The Lords Commissioners of Your Majesty's Treasury have signified their concurrence in these proposals:

" SCHEDULE I

GENERAL

" The rates of pay and allowances in the following Schedules apply, subject to the regulations issued by the Admiralty, to officers, ratings and other ranks of the Royal Navy and Royal Marines and to members of the Naval and Marine Reserves while serving or training in H.M. Ships or Establishments. The rates of pay do not apply to National Service Officers, Ratings or Other Ranks performing full time National Service; nor to National Service Officers or members of the Royal Naval Special Reserve performing the first period of compulsory training in their term of part-time service; nor to officers appointed for time only or otherwise holding Naval rank for purposes of status only. National Service officers and men performing full-time or part-time service will, however, be eligible for the allowances set out in the Schedules. The rates of pay and allowances do not apply to personnel recruited abroad for local service.

" The conditions governing the payment of increments of pay to Officers of the Naval and Marine Reserves; and the conditions of payment of the standard rate of pay and the Non-continuous Service Higher Scale of pay and the seven year rate of pay and the Non-continuous Service Lower Scale of pay and the pay classifications for the various Branches of Royal Naval ratings and Royal Marine other ranks remain as set out in Orders in Council dated 7th May, 1958.

Digitized by Google

"SCHEDULE II

FULL PAY OFFICERS

"1. Royal Navy General and Supplementary Lists and Instructor Officers.

Rank or equivalent Rank	Daily Rates s.	d.
Cadet	12	6
Midshipman at Britannia R.N. College Dartmouth	16	0
Midshipman other than at B.R.N.C.	23	0
Acting Sub-Lieutenant	28	0
Sub-Lieutenant	32	0
Lieutenant	38	0
After 3 years	50	0
After 6 years	52	0
After 8 years	*54	0
After 10 years	*56	0
After 12 years	*58	0
Lieutenant Commander	65	0
After 2 years	68	0
After 4 years	71	0
After 6 years	74	0
After 8 years	77	0
After 10 years	80	0
After 12 years	84	0
Commander	93	0
After 2 years	96	0
After 4 years	99	0
After 6 years	102	0
After 8 years	105	0
Captain	116	0
After 2 years	120	0
After 4 years	124	0
After 6 years	128	0
After 8 years	138	0
Rear-Admiral	180	0
Vice-Admiral	226	0
Admiral	276	0
Admiral of the Fleet	326	0

* These rates are restricted to officers on the Supplementary List.

"2. Royal Marines—General List

Rank	Daily Rate s.	d.
2nd Lieutenant	23	0
Acting Lieutenant	28	0
Lieutenant	32	0
After 1 year	38	0
After 4 years	50	0
After 7 years	52	0
Captain	65	0
After 2 years	68	0
After 4 years	71	0
After 6 years	74	0
After 8 years	77	0
After 10 years	80	0
After 12 years	84	0

Digitized by Google

Rank	Daily Rate s.	d.
Major	93	0
After 2 years	96	0
After 4 years	99	0
After 6 years	102	0
After 8 years	105	0
Lieutenant Colonel	116	0
After 2 years	120	0
After 4 years	124	0
Colonel	128	0
After 2 years	138	0
Major General	180	0
Lieutenant General	226	0
General	276	0

"3. Royal Navy and Royal Marines—Special Duties List Officers.

Rank or equivalent Rank	Daily Rate s.	d.
Sub-Lieutenant	44	0
After 2 years in the rank	52	6
Lieutenant	54	6
After 2 years	55	6
After 4 years	56	6
After 6 years	57	6
After 8 years	59	0

Lieutenant-Commander and above, as for General List Officers.

"4. Royal Navy—Medical Officers.

Rank	Daily Rate s.	d.
Acting Surgeon Lieutenant	40	0
Surgeon Lieutenant	46	0
After 1 year	48	0
After 2 years	50	0
After 3 years	52	0
After 4 years	59	0
After 6 years	62	0
Surgeon Lieutenant-Commander	76	0
After 2 years	82	0
After 4 years	88	0
After 6 years	91	0
After 8 years	94	0
Surgeon Commander	99	0
After 2 years	105	0
After 4 years	111	0
After 6 years	114	0
Surgeon Captain	123	0
After 2 years	126	0
After 4 years	129	0
After 6 years	132	0
After 8 years	141	0
Surgeon Rear-Admiral	180	0
Surgeon Vice-Admiral	226	0

Digitized by Google

" 5. Royal Navy—Dental Officers

Rank	Daily Rate s.	d.
Acting Surgeon Lieutenant (D)	40	0
Surgeon Lieutenant (D)	46	0
After 1 year	48	0
After 2 years	50	0
After 3 years	52	0
After 4 years	56	0
After 6 years	59	0
Surgeon Lieutenant-Commander (D)	72	6
After 2 years	78	6
After 4 years	84	6
After 6 years	87	6
After 8 years	90	6
Surgeon Commander (D)	95	6
After 2 years	101	6
After 4 years	107	6
After 6 years	110	6
Surgeon Captain (D)	119	6
After 2 years	122	6
After 4 years	125	6
After 6 years	130	0
After 8 years	138	0
Surgeon Rear-Admiral (D)	180	0

" 6. Chaplains of all denominations.

	Daily Rate s.	d.
Chaplain on entry	44	0
After 2 years	48	0
After 4 years	53	0
After 6 years	59	0
After 8 years	65	0
After 10 years	68	0
After 12 years	71	0
After 14 years	75	0
After 16 years	78	0
After 18 years	83	0
After 20 years	88	0
After 22 years	94	0
After 24 years	98	0
After 26 years	102	0
After 28 years	106	0
Principal Chaplain	111	0
Chaplain of the Fleet	130	0

" 7. Royal Navy—Royal Marines—Recruiting Service.

	Daily Rate s.	d.
Recruiting Staff Officer	80	0

Digitized by Google

"SCHEDULE III

PAY—RATINGS ROYAL NAVY AND OTHER RANKS ROYAL MARINE

	Standard Rate (Daily)		
	(C)	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
"1. Seaman Branch			
Ordinary Seaman	—	—	18 6
Able Seaman	—	21 0	22 6
Leading Seaman	26 0	26 9	27 6
Petty Officer	32 0	33 0	34 0
Chief Petty Officer	36 0	37 0	38 0

	7-year Rate (Daily)		
	(C)	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
Ordinary Seaman	—	—	15 0
Able Seaman	—	17 6	19 0
Leading Seaman	22 6	23 3	24 0
Petty Officer	28 6	29 6	30 6
Chief Petty Officer	32 6	33 6	34 6

	Standard Rate (Daily)	
	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.
"2. Other Branches.		
Ordinary Rating	—	18 6
Able Rating	21 0	22 6
Leading Rating	26 0	27 6
Petty Officer	32 0	34 0
Chief Petty Officer	36 0	38 0

	7-year Rate (Daily)	
	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.
Ordinary Rating	—	15 0
Able Rating	17 6	19 0
Leading Rating	22 6	24 0
Petty Officer	28 6	30 6
Chief Petty Officer	32 6	34 6

	Standard Rate (Daily)			
	Basic Pay		Trade Pay	Charge Pay
	(B)	(A)		
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
"3. Artificers				
3rd Class (Leading)	26 0	—	—	—
Acting 2nd Class (Acting P.O.) ...	32 0	—	2 0	—
2nd Class (P.O.)	—	34 0	2 0	—
1st Class (C.P.O.)	36 0	—	2 6	—
After 2 years	—	38 0	2 6	—
After 4 years	—	38 0	3 6	—
After 6 years	—	38 0	4 6	—
Chief Artificer (C.P.O.)	—	38 0	5 6	2 6

Digitized by Google

7-year Rate (Daily)

	Basic Pay (B)	Basic Pay (A)	Trade Pay	Charge Pay
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
3rd Class (Leading)	22 6	—	—	—
Acting 2nd Class (Acting P.O.) ...	28 6	—	2 0	—
2nd Class (P.O)	—	30 6	2 0	—
1st Class (C.P.O.)	32 6	—	2 6	—
After 2 years	—	34 6	2 6	—
After 4 years	—	34 6	3 6	—
After 6 years	—	34 6	4 6	—
Chief Artificer (C.P.O.)	—	34 6	5 6	2 6

Standard Rate (Daily)

	Basic Pay (B)	Basic Pay (A)	Trade Pay	Charge Pay
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
" 4. Mechanicians.				
5th Class (Able)	22 6	—	—	—
Acting 4th Class (Acting Leading)	26 0	—	1 0	—
4th Class (Leading)	—	27 6	1 0	—
3rd Class (P.O.)	32 0	—	1 6	—
2nd Class (P.O.)	—	34 0	1 6	—
1st Class (C.P.O.)	36 0	—	2 6	—
After 2 years	—	38 0	2 6	—
After 4 years	—	38 0	3 6	—
After 6 years	—	38 0	4 6	—
Chief Mechanician (C.P.O.)	—	38 0	5 6	2 6

7-year Rate (Daily)

	Basic Pay (B)	Basic Pay (A)	Trade Pay	Charge Pay
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
5th Class (Able)	19 0	—	—	—
Acting 4th Class (Acting Leading)	22 6	—	1 0	—
4th Class (Leading)	—	24 0	1 0	—
3rd Class (P.O.)	28 6	—	1 6	—
2nd Class (P.O.)	—	30 6	1 6	—
1st Class (C.P.O.)	32 6	—	2 6	—
After 2 years	—	34 6	2 6	—
After 4 years	—	34 6	3 6	—
After 6 years	—	34 6	4 6	—
Chief Mechanician (C.P.O.)	—	34 6	5 6	2 6

Standard Rate (Daily)

	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.
" 5. Artisans		
5th Class (Able)	22 6	—
Acting 4th Class (Leading)	26 0	—
4th Class (Leading)	—	27 6
3rd Class (P.O.)	—	34 0
2nd Class (P.O.)		
1st Class (P.O.)		
Chief Artisan (C.P.O.)	—	38 0

Digitized by Google

	Standard Rate (Daily) (A) s. d.
"6. Aircrewmen	
Aircrewman II (P.O.)	34 0
Aircrewman I (C.P.O.)	38 0

	Standard Rate (Daily) (B) s. d.	(A) s. d.
"7. Royal Naval Shore Wireless Service		
Radio Communications Operator 2nd Class (Able)...	21 0	—
Radio Communications Operator 1st Class (Able) ...	—	22 6
Leading Radio Communications Operator (Leading)	26 0	27 6
Radio Communications Supervisor (P.O.)	32 0	34 0
Chief Radio Communications Supervisor (C.P.O.) ...	36 0	—

	Basic Pay (Daily) s. d.
"8. Juniors R.N. and R.M. and Apprentices	
Juniors	
2nd Class	6 0
1st Class	7 6
At age 17	10 6
Apprentices	
1st Year of Training	6 0
2nd Year of Training	7 6
At age 17	10 6
At age 17½	18 6

	Standard Rate (Daily) (C) s. d.	(B) s. d.	(A) s. d.
"9. Royal Marines—General Duty Branch			
Marine, 2nd Class	—	—	18 6
Marine, 1st Class	—	21 0	22 6
Corporal	26 0	26 9	27 6
Sergeant	32 0	33 0	34 0
Colour Sergeant	36 0	37 0	38 0
Quartermaster Sergeant	—	—	40 6
Regimental Sergeant Major	—	—	42 6

	7-year Rate (Daily) (C) s. d.	(B) s. d.	(A) s. d.
Marine, 2nd Class	—	—	15 0
Marine, 1st Class	—	17 6	19 0
Corporal	22 6	23 3	24 0
Sergeant	28 6	29 6	30 6
Colour Sergeant	32 6	33 6	34 6
Quartermaster Sergeant	—	—	37 0
Regimental Sergeant Major	—	—	39 0

Digitized by Google

	Standard Rate (Daily) (C)	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
" 10. Royal Marine Musicians			
Musician, 2nd Class	—	—	18 6
Musician, 1st Class	—	21 0	22 6
Band Corporal	26 0	26 9	27 6
Band Sergeant	32 0	33 0	34 0
Bandmaster (Colour Sergeant) ...	36 0	37 0	38 0
Staff Bandmaster (Quartermaster Sergeant)	—	—	40 6

	7-year Rate (Daily) (C)	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
Musician, 2nd Class	—	—	15 0
Musician, 1st Class	—	17 6	19 0
Band Corporal	22 6	23 3	24 0
Band Sergeant	28 6	29 6	30 6
Bandmaster (Colour Sergeant) ...	32 6	33 6	34 6
Staff Bandmaster (Quartermaster Sergeant)	—	—	37 0

	Standard Rate (Daily) (C)	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
" 11. Royal Marines Technical Branch (Tradesmen and Non Tradesmen)			
Marine, 1st Class	—	21 0	22 6
Corporal	26 0	26 9	27 6
Sergeant	—	33 0	34 0
Colour Sergeant	—	37 0	38 0
Quartermaster Sergeant	—	—	40 6
Regimental Sergeant Major	—	—	42 6

	7-year Rate (Daily) (C)	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
Marine, 1st Class	—	17 6	19 0
Corporal	22 6	23 3	24 0
Sergeant	—	29 6	30 6
Colour Sergeant	—	33 6	34 6
Quartermaster Sergeant...	—	—	37 0
Regimental Sergeant Major	—	—	39 0

Technician Pay (Daily)

To members of the Artificer (Vehicle) and Radio Technician (Light) categories only:—

	s. d.
Corporal	1 6
Sergeant	2 0
Colour Sergeant	3 0
Quartermaster Sergeant... ... ... } Regimental Sergeant Major ... ... }	4 0

Digitized by Google

	Standard Rate (Daily) (B) s. d.	(A) s. d.
"12. Royal Marine Buglers		
Bugler, 2nd Class	—	18 6
Bugler, 1st Class...	21 0	22 6
Corporal Bugler	26 0	27 6
Sergeant Bugler	32 0	34 0
Bugle Major	36 0	38 0

	7-year Rate (Daily) (B) s. d.	(A) s. d.
Bugler, 2nd Class	—	15 0
Bugler, 1st Class	17 6	19 0
Corporal Bugler	22 6	24 0
Sergeant Bugler	28 6	30 6
Bugle Major	32 6	34 6

NON-CONTINUOUS SERVICE PERSONNEL AND R.N.R. INSTRUCTORS

	N.C.S. Higher Rate (Daily) (C) s. d.	(B) s. d.	(A) s. d.
"13. Seaman Branch, R.N. and Royal Marine General Duty Branch, Technical Branch (Tradesmen and Non-Tradesmen) and Musicians			
Able Seaman and equivalent rank R.M.	—	19 0	20 6
Leading Seaman and equivalent rank R.M.	24 0	24 9	25 6
Petty Officer and equivalent rank R.M.	30 0	31 0	32 0
Chief Petty Officer and equivalent rank R.M.	33 6	34 6	35 6
R.M. only			
Quartermaster Sergeant	—	—	37 6
Regimental Sergeant Major ...	—	—	39 6

	N.C.S. Lower Rate (Daily) (C) s. d.	(B) s. d.	(A) s. d.
Able Seaman and equivalent rank R.M.	—	15 0	17 0
Leading Seaman and equivalent rank R.M.	20 6	21 3	22 0
Petty Officer and equivalent rank R.M.	26 6	27 6	28 6
Chief Petty Officer and equivalent rank R.M.	30 0	31 0	32 0
R.M. only			
Quartermaster Sergeant	—	—	34 0
Regimental Sergeant Major ...	—	—	36 0

Digitized by Google

	N.C.S. Higher Rate (Daily) (B) s. d.	(A) s. d.
Other Branches R.N. and Royal Marine Buglers		
Able rating and equivalent rank R.M.	19 0	20 6
Leading rating and equivalent rank R.M. ...	24 0	25 6
Petty Officer and equivalent rank R.M.	30 0	32 0
Chief Petty Officer and equivalent rank R.M. ...	33 6	35 6

	N.C.S. Lower Rate (Daily) (B) s. d.	(A) s. d.
Able rating and equivalent rank R.M.	15 0	17 0
Leading rating and equivalent rank R.M. ...	20 6	22 0
Petty Officer and equivalent rank R.M.	26 6	28 6
Chief Petty Officer and equivalent rank R.M. ...	30 0	32 0

	N.C.S. Higher Rate (Daily) Basic Pay (B) s. d.	Basic Pay (A) s. d.	Trade Pay s. d.	Charge Pay s. d.
Artificers				
3rd Class (Leading)	24 0	—	—	—
Acting 2nd Class (acting P.O.) ...	30 0	—	2 0	—
2nd Class (P.O.)	—	32 0	2 0	—
1st Class (C.P.O.)	33 6	—	2 6	—
After 2 years	—	35 6	2 6	—
After 4 years	—	35 6	3 6	—
After 6 years	—	35 6	4 6	—
Chief Artificer (C.P.O.)	—	35 6	5 6	2 6

	N.C.S. Lower Rate (Daily) Basic Pay (B) s. d.	Basic Pay (A) s. d.	Trade Pay s. d.	Charge Pay s. d.
3rd Class (Leading)	20 6	—	—	—
Acting 2nd Class (acting P.O.) ...	26 6	—	2 0	—
2nd Class (P.O.)	—	28 6	2 0	—
1st Class (C.P.O.)	30 0	—	2 6	—
After 2 years	—	32 0	2 6	—
After 4 years	—	32 0	3 6	—
After 6 years	—	32 0	4 6	—
Chief Artificer (C.P.O.)	—	32 0	5 6	2 6

	N.C.S. Higher Rate (Daily) Basic Pay (B) s. d.	Basic Pay (A) s. d.	Trade Pay s. d.	Charge Pay s. d.
Mechanicians				
3rd Class (acting P.O.)	30 0	—	1 6	—
2nd Class (P.O.)	—	32 0	1 6	—
1st Class (C.P.O.)	33 6	—	2 6	—
After 2 years	—	35 6	2 6	—
After 4 years	—	35 6	3 6	—
After 6 years	—	35 6	4 6	—
Chief Mechanician (C.P.O.) ...	—	35 6	5 6	2 6

Digitized by Google

	N.C.S. Lower Rate (Daily)			
	Basic Pay		Trade Pay	Charge Pay
	(B)	(A)		
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
3rd Class (acting P.O.)	26 0	—	1 6	—
2nd Class (P.O.)	—	28 6	1 6	—
1st Class (C.P.O.)	30 0	—	2 6	—
After 2 years	—	32 0	2 6	—
After 4 years	—	32 0	3 6	—
After 6 years	—	32 0	4 6	—
Chief Mechanician (C.P.O.) ...	—	32 0	5 6	2 6

	N.C.S. Higher Rate (Daily)	
	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.
Artisans		
5th Class (Able)	20 6	—
Acting 4th Class (Leading)	24 0	—
4th Class (Leading)	—	25 6
3rd, 2nd and 1st Class (P.O.)	—	32 0
Chief Artisan (C.P.O.)	—	35 6

	N.C.S. Lower Rate (Daily)	
	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.
5th Class (Able)	17 0	—
Acting 4th Class (Leading)	20 6	—
4th Class (Leading)	—	22 0
3rd, 2nd and 1st Class (P.O.)	—	28 6
Chief Artisan (C.P.O.)	—	32 0

	Daily Rate
	s. d.
" 14. Naval Recruiting Service	
Recruiter 2nd Class	30 6
Recruiter 1st Class	34 6
Recruiting Officer	38 6

RESERVES

	Daily Rates		
	(C)	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
" 15. Seaman Branch			
Ordinary Seaman	—	—	15 0
Able Seaman	—	17 6	19 0
Leading Seaman	22 6	23 3	24 0
Petty Officer	28 6	29 6	30 6
Chief Petty Officer	32 6	33 6	34 6

Digitized by Google

	Daily Rates (B) s. d.	(A) s. d.
Other Branches		
Ordinary Rating	—	15 0
Able Rating	17 6	19 0
Leading Rating	22 6	24 0
Petty Officer	28 6	30 6
Chief Petty Officer	32 6	34 6

	Daily Rates Basic Pay (B) s. d.	Basic Pay (A) s. d.	Trade Pay s. d.	Charge Pay s. d.
Artificers				
3rd Class (Leading)	22 6	—	—	—
Acting 2nd Class (acting P.O.) ...	28 6	—	2 0	—
2nd Class (P.O.)	—	30 6	2 0	—
1st Class (C.P.O.)	32 6	—	2 6	—
After 2 years	—	34 6	2 6	—
After 4 years	—	34 6	3 6	—
After 6 years	—	34 6	4 6	—
Chief Artificer (C.P.O.)	—	34 6	5 6	2 6
Mechanicians				
3rd Class (acting P.O.)	28 6	—	1 6	—
2nd Class (P.O.)	—	30 6	1 6	—
1st Class (C.P.O.)	32 6	—	2 6	—
After 2 years	—	34 6	2 6	—
After 4 years	—	34 6	3 6	—
After 6 years	—	34 6	4 6	—
Chief Mechanician (C.P.O.) ...	—	34 6	5 6	2 6

	Daily Rate (B) s. d.	(A) s. d.
Artisans		
5th Class (Able)	19 0	—
Acting 4th Class (Leading)	22 6	—
4th Class (Leading)	—	24 6
3rd Class (P.O.)	—	30 6
2nd Class (P.O.)	—	30 6
1st Class (P.O.)	—	30 6
Chief Artisan (C.P.O.)	—	34 6

	Daily Rates (C) s. d.	(B) s. d.	(A) s. d.
R.M.F.V.R.—General Duty Branch, Technical Branch (Tradesmen and Non-Tradesmen) and Musicians			
Marine, 2nd Class	—	—	15 0
Marine, 1st Class	—	17 6	19 0
Corporal	22 6	23 3	24 0
Sergeant	28 6	29 6	30 6
Colour Sergeant	32 6	33 6	34 6
Quartermaster Sergeant	—	—	37 0
Regimental Sergeant Major ...	—	—	39 0

Digitized by Google

	Daily Rate (B) s. d.	Daily Rate (A) s. d.
R.N.S.R.—Second and Third Training periods		
Ordinary rate	—	12 6
Able rate	15 0	17 0
Leading rate	20 0	21 6
P.O. rate	26 0	—

	Daily Rate s. d.
R.N.R. Juniors	
Juniors under 17 years	6 0
Juniors on attaining age 17	10 6
Juniors on attaining age 17½	15 0
R.N.R. Lists 6 and 8	
Probationary Grade 3 (Ordinary)	13 0
Grade 3 (Able)	15 0
Grade 2 (Leading)	20 6
Grade 1 (P.O.)	26 6

" SCHEDULE IV

Special Service Pay

" Special Service Pay at the standard and training rates shown in paragraph 5 will be paid to personnel (including Special Duties List Officers) in the following categories:—

(A) training to qualify in flying duties;

(B) qualified in flying duties and either filling, or liable to be called upon to fill, an active flying appointment;

(C) qualified for service in submarines and appointed as part crew or spare crew or ' for duty with submarines ' (officers will be appointed ' for duty with submarines ' only when they are qualified submarine officers and are required as part of their normal duties to go to sea in submarines from time to time);

(D) appointed to the Surveying Service;

(E) training to qualify as parachutists;

(F) qualified as parachutists and serving in parachute units with a continuing liability for parachute duties;

(G) qualified in Diving Duties and employed thereon or keeping in practice to meet liability to be so employed if called upon.

Commencement of Special Service Pay

" 2. Payment of Special Service Pay will begin on the date of appointment, drafting or posting for the duties concerned; or in the case of Category (G) from the date of qualification.

" 3. Subject to the conditions of paragraph 4 Special Service Pay will remain in issue continuously, during periods of leave (including terminal and invaliding leave) time on passage, courses or between appointments and irrespective of the nature of the duties on which the officer or man is actually engaged at any particular time.

Digitized by Google

Cessation or Suspension of Special Service Pay

" 4. Special Service Pay will cease or be suspended, as the case may be, under the following conditions:—

(*a*) For personnel who become medically unfit to carry out the duties for which the allowance is being paid, for reasons beyond their own control—

(i) All categories except (B)—as from 91 days from the date on which they were first checked sick, or until they take up other duties carrying no entitlement to Special Service Pay, whichever is earlier;

(ii) Category (B)—as from 12 months from the date on which they were first checked sick, or, if they are to be permanently grounded, on the date on which they are appointed for non-flying duties, whichever is earlier.

(*b*) For personnel who become medically unfit to carry out the duties for which the allowance is being paid, for reasons within their own control—as from the date on which they were first checked sick.

(*c*) For personnel reverted to General Service or taking up other duties carrying no entitlement to Special Service Pay—

(i) All categories except (B)—as from the date of reversion to General Service or change of duty.

(ii) Category (B)—after a period of 2½ years from the date of reversion, or until they are permanently reverted to the General Service or permanently grounded, whichever is earlier. During this period Captains and Commanders will receive a lower rate of Special Service Pay (Rate V).

(*d*) For personnel in Category (B) who are grounded for disciplinary reasons—as from the date of grounding.

(*e*) For personnel who fail to maintain a proper standard of efficiency in the duties for which Special Service Pay is being paid—as from the date of such failure.

Rates of Special Service Pay

" 5. The daily rates of Special Service Pay are to be as follows:—

(*a*) Standard Rates

Daily Rates	s.	d.	Flying	Submarines	Surveying	Parachute	Diving
Rate I	2	0	—	—	Assistant Surveyor 4th Class	—	Shallow Water Diver (all personnel)
Rate II	4	0	—	—	Assistant Surveyor 3rd Class	—	Free Diver (all personnel); Diver 2 and 3 Artificer Diver
Rate III	6	0	—	Midshipman; Leading Rating and below	Assistant Surveyor 2nd Class	All personnel	Clearance Diver*
Rate IV	8	0	Petty Officer (other than Aircrewman II) and below	Petty Officer	Assistant Surveyor 1st Class	—	Clearance Diver 2; Diver 1; Qualified Deep Diving Officer
Rate V	10	0	Petty Officer (Aircrewman II); Chief Petty Officer (other than Aircrewman I); Commander or Captain (not in active flying appointment)	Chief Petty Officer; Acting Sub-Lieutenant; Sub-Lieutenant	Lieutenant or Lieutenant Commander in charge of Survey	—	Clearance Diver 1; Clearance Diver Officer
Rate VI	12	0	Chief Petty Officer (Aircrewman I)	Lieutenant; Lieutenant Commander; Commander	—	—	—
Rate VII	14	0	Captain (in active flying appointment)	—	—	—	—

Digitized by Google

Daily Rates	s.	d.	Flying	Submarines	Surveying	Parachute	Diving
Rate VIII	16	0	—	—	Commander or Captain in charge of survey		—
Rate IX	18	0	Midshipman; Acting Sub-Lieutenant	—	—	—	—
Rate X	20	0	Sub-Lieutenant	—	—	—	—
Rate XI	22	0	Lieutenant; Lieutenant-Commander; Commander	—		—	—

(*b*) Training Rates

Daily Rates	s.	d.	Flying	Parachute
Rate A	6	0	Pilot during first training period; Observer	All personnel
Rate B	9	0	Pilot during second training period	—

" SCHEDULE V

Responsibility Allowance

" Responsibility Allowance will be paid at the rates shown in paragraph 7 to officers and paragraph 9 to men who are required to perform duties involving a special responsibility or responsibility greater than is normally associated with their rank.

General Conditions of Payment

" 2. Responsibility Allowance will commence on the date on which the responsibility is assumed and will cease on the date on which the responsibility is relinquished. It may continue to be paid during absence from duty for any reason, except terminal and invaliding leave, for a maximum period of 28 consecutive days, unless it is found necessary to appoint a substitute for the officer or rating absent, when it should cease immediately. Payment to the substitute must not commence until after payment to the absent officer or rating has ceased. When the responsibility changes hands, the allowance is to be paid on the day of supersession or during any period of overlap to the outgoing officer or rating only. In no circumstances is the allowance to be paid to two persons concurrently for the same duty.

" 3. No person may receive more than one payment of the allowance at any one time without specific Admiralty approval.

" 4. Payment of the allowance is conditional upon the satisfactory performance of the duties. If they are not correctly and properly performed, payment may be withheld, and a refund of the allowance may be required.

Officers' Command Money—Eligibility

" 5. The allowance will be paid to officers up to and including the rank of Commodore exercising seagoing command as follows:—

(*a*) Ships in Commission.—When appointed in command or temporary command of one of H.M. Ships in commission—for so long as the ship is maintained in a fit state to proceed to sea under her own power at 48 hours' notice and is under a liability to do so.

(*b*) Ships undergoing Dockyard refit.—Payment of the allowance will cease on the date of taking in hand for refit or on such earlier date upon which the conditions in (*a*) cease to be satisfied. Payment will recommence 48 hours before the official completion date or such later date upon which those conditions are again satisfied.

(*c*) Ships undergoing self-refit.—Payment of the allowance will continue throughout the self-refit provided the conditions in (*a*) are satisfied. If not, payment will be governed by (*b*) above.

(*d*) Ships Building.—From 48 hours prior to commissioning or acceptance whichever is later; and additionally, in the case of Submarines which commission on first basin trim, from 48 hours prior to diving or sea trials to date of completion of such trials.

Digitized by Google

(*e*) When appointed in command or temporary command of a group of ships—provided that

(i) at least one ship of the group satisfies the conditions in (*a*) above;

(ii) the officer does not exercise command ashore;

(iii) when the officer's own ship does not satisfy the conditions in (*a*) he transfers to another ship of his command which does; in this case, the allowance may be paid to him at the rate in issue as well as to the Commanding Officer of the ship to which he has transferred.

(*f*) When placed temporarily in command, without formal appointment, of an auxiliary war vessel which satisfies the conditions in (*a*).

(*g*) When appointed in command

(i) of an M.F.V. or other auxiliary vessel not formally commissioned but attached to a ship of one of the seagoing fleets;

(ii) of a seagoing tender attached to one of the Royal Naval Reserve Divisions for training purposes;

provided that the vessel is on passage of over 24 hours' duration or absent at sea overnight, and the crew allocated to the vessel live and sleep on board.

(*h*) When appointed in command of one of H.M. Ships in tow out of commission, of cruiser status or above.

(*i*) When appointed as Commodores of Convoys, whilst actually in charge of a convoy.

" 6. Royal Marine Officers.—Royal Marine Officers appointed in command of H.M. Ships or Landing Craft will receive the allowance under the same conditions as R.N. Officers.

" 7. Rates.

	s.	d.
Commodores and Captains in appointments complemented for those ranks without alternative	10	0
Captains in appointments complemented for the alternative ranks of Captain or Commander	8	0
Commanders and all Officers appointed as ...		
Convoy Commodores	6	0
Lieutenant-Commanders and Lieutenants	4	0
Sub-Lieutenants and below; Chief Skippers and Skippers	2	0

" 8. In so far as the rate of Responsibility Allowance varies with rank, the rate will be based on the highest paid rank or paid acting rank in which the Officer is appointed to serve; except that when appointed in temporary command, the rate will be that appropriate to the rank of officer allowed by complement for the command of the ship.

" 9. Men.—Responsibility Allowance at the rate of 2s. 0d. a day will be paid to the following categories of ratings who, in the absence of an officer appointed by Admiralty for the duties, are employed for not less than 50 per cent. of the working day on the duties shown:—

(A) Stores Ratings (V) and (S)—to the senior rating in a ship rendering one or more independent Stores accounts direct to the Admiralty.

(B) Writer Ratings—

(i) to the senior rating acting as accountant in a ship rendering a separate ledger;

(ii) to ratings employed as the Captain's Writer in ships and establishments of Captain's command which are allowed by complement a Supply Officer as Captain's Secretary;

Digitized by Google

(C) C.P.Os. and P.Os. (other than Stores Ratings) in ships when placed in charge of, and keeping regular accounts for, one of the following classes of stores:

(i) Naval Armament and Air Armament Stores;

(ii) Stores of one or more of the following descriptions for which a separate account is rendered:

Naval Stores.
Gunner's Stores.
Boatswain's Stores.
Shipwright's Stores.
Electrical Stores.
Engineer Officer's and
Ordnance Engineer Officer's Stores.

(*Note.*—The pay or pension of ratings will be held liable for the value of any stores lost or damaged.)

(D) Cook (O) and (S) Ratings—

(i) In Ships—to the Senior rating in Charge of a galley catering for 250 or more officers or men.

(ii) In Shore Establishments—to the Senior rating if a Cookery Officer is allowed in complement but is not borne.

(E) Communications Ratings—to the Senior Tactical and Radio Communications ratings in a ship in which a Communications Officer is allowed by complement.

(F) Chief Engine Room Artificers, Engine Room Artificers, Chief Mechanicians and Mechanicians—to ratings when placed in charge of the propelling machinery of H.M. Ships which satisfy the conditions in paragraph 5 above, for the payment of Officers' Command Money.

(G) Engine Room Ratings (other than those in (F))—when placed in charge of the propelling machinery of ships which satisfy the conditions of paragraph 5 above for the payment of Officer's Command Money and in which the horsepower of the propelling machinery exceeds:

650 I.H.P. (Steam);
500 B.H.P. (I.C.E.);
250 B.H.P. (in the case of M.M.Ss.); or
100 B.H.P. (in the case of small craft.)

(*Note.*—The allowance is not payable for small craft forming part of the equipment in H.M. Ships or maintained in reserve except when on passage of over 24 hours' duration or absent at sea overnight.)

(H) Chief and Aircraft Artificers and Chief and Electrical(Air) Artificers, Chief Mechanicians and Mechanicians (or Aircraft Fitters drafted in lieu)—to the senior rating in Operational Squadrons at sea, in the absence of an Air Engineer Officer allowed in complement.

(J) Chief Petty Officers and Petty Officers—when employed as Coxswain in ships or shore establishments in which the specialist qualification of Coxswain or Surveying Coxswain is included in the scheme of complement; provided that, in shore establishments, no Stores (V) or Regulating rating is also allowed in the scheme of complement.

(*Note:*—Not payable to Admiral's Coxswains or to Coxswains borne in depot ships.)

" SCHEDULE VI

Allowance for Work in Unpleasant Conditions

" Allowance for Work in Unpleasant Conditions will be paid at the rates shown in paragraph 6 for work involving an exceptional degree of discomfort, dirt or fatigue, or which may have a detrimental effect on health. It should not be claimed for minor discomforts which must be regarded as inherent in normal service life.

Digitized by Google

Higher Rate

" 2. The higher rate will be paid:—

(i) within the Tropics—at any time;

(ii) within the Red Sea and Persian Gulf and the Gulf of Oman—from 1st April to 30th November inclusive;

to the following ratings:—

In Surface Ships

(*a*) to all men employed on day work for a full day or keeping regular watches during the 24 hours in the following compartments and spaces, provided that air-conditioning is not installed:—

(i) engine-rooms, boiler rooms and stoke-holds, and auxiliary machinery rooms connected with the Engine-room Department containing steam-driven or internal combustion machinery while steam is raised or machinery is in use;

(ii) galleys, bakeries and laundries—while equipment is in use;

(iii) unlagged gun-turrets;

(iv) switchboard rooms.

(*b*) To all men whilst employed under the authority of the Commanding Officer on duties in confined spaces or on the supervision of duties entailing their presence in confined spaces. A 'confined space' is one not fitted with built-in ventilation, and one in which the work must be done in a cramped position or in abnormally dirty conditions; such as

(i) double bottom compartments;

(ii) fuel etc. tanks, compartments or air spaces access to which can only be gained by manhole or hatch without hinges and secured by bolts, studs or nuts;

(iii) boilers and condensers;

(iv) forepeak or collision compartment in destroyers and below;

(v) chain locker bilges;

(vi) bilges of machinery spaces and compartments where access is particularly difficult (not including those which can be approached simply by lifting floor-plates);

(vii) store-rooms nearly filled with stores in which a man may have to work (but not for the purpose of placing or receiving stores).

In Submarines:

(*c*) (i) at sea—to all men in the interior of the submarine;

(ii) in harbour—to men who are employed in the interior of the submarine on watchkeeping duties, or for a full working day on other duties, or who are required to sleep on board.

Generally:

(*d*) to men employed on work of a particularly objectionable nature at Admiralty discretion.

Lower Rate

" 3. The lower rate will be paid in areas other than those specified in paragraph 2(i) and (ii)—to men employed on the duties specified in paragraph 2 (*b*) and (*d*);

General

" 4. No man may receive concurrently more than one payment of the Allowance for Work in Unpleasant Conditions whether at the higher or lower rate, under these regulations.

" 5. If the work for which the Allowance for Work in Unpleasant Conditions is claimed under paragraph 2 (*b*) and (*d*) or 4 is not done satisfactorily, payment is to be withheld.

Digitized by Google

Rates of Allowance for Work in Unpleasant Conditions

" 6. The rates of the allowance are:—

	s.	d.	
Higher rate	2	3	a day
Lower rate	1	6	a day

SCHEDULE VII

Other Allowance Changes

" Flying Extra Pay

The rules for the commencement, cessation or suspension of the allowance are to be brought into line with those for the payment of 'Special Service Pay' to all categories except (B). The allowance will be paid to ratings who are regularly required to perform the following specific duties in Naval aircraft in flight:—

(*a*) drogue towing;
(*b*) helicopter winch operating;
(*c*) radio communications and maintenance during communication flights;
(*d*) flight testing of radio equipment when aircrew are not available;
(*e*) aerial photography;
(*f*) medical attendance in the Naval Air Ambulance service or employed on search and rescue work.

" Extra Pay for Casual Duty in Submarines

The rates at which the allowance is paid are to be brought into line with those of 'Special Service Pay' to personnel in category (C).

" Exercises in Submarine Escape

Payment will be at the rate of 'Special Service Pay' appropriate to free divers (4s. 0d. a day) for each day on which practical escape drill is carried out.

" Master-at-Arms Allowance

The rate of this allowance will be increased to 2s. 0d. a day.

" Instructional Allowance

The rate of this allowance will be increased to 1s. 0d. a day.

Acting Schoolmaster's Allowance

The rate of this allowance will be increased to 2s. 0d. a day.

Instructor Officers' Assistants Allowance

An allowance of 2s. 0d. a day may be authorised to ratings employed as Instructor Officers' Assistants.

" SCHEDULE VIII

" Part I—Allowances to be Abolished

Damage to Clothing
Docking and Undocking Pay
Certificate Pay
Bugler
Butcher
Cook, acting
Maintenance of Life Saving Equipment
Senior Engineer
Sick Berth Rating, acting
Wardmaster

Digitized by Google

Writer, acting (other than Writer or Stores rating):—
- Captain's
- Air Engineer Officer's
- Air Gunnery Officer's
- T.A.S. Officer's
- Commander's
- Commander's (Air)
- Electrical Officer's
- Air Electrical Officer's
- Engineer Officer's
- Gunnery Officer's

Navigator's Yeoman
Cinema Operator
Higher Fire Control
Sergeant Tailor in Charge
Storemen Tailor
Royal Marine Storemen
Gliding Instructor

PART II—ALLOWANCES TO BE CONSOLIDATED

(A) In Special Service Pay
- Flying Pay
- Submarine Pay
- Surveying Pay
- Parachute Pay
- Diving Pay

(B) In Responsibility Allowance
- Command Money
- Charge Pay Stores (V) Ratings
- Charge Pay (Writers)
- Charge Pay (Senior Communications Ratings)
- Departmental Stores Charge Allowance
- Senior Cook Rating General Mess
- Coxswain's Allowance
- Machinery Allowance
- Captain's Writer (Writer or Stores rating)
- Senior Officer's Writer

(C) In Allowance for Work in Unpleasant Conditions
- Work in Confined Spaces
- Work of an objectionable nature
- Tropical allowance "

Her Majesty, having taken the said Memorial into consideration, was pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to approve of what is therein proposed.

And the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

W. G. Agnew.

N.P. 2023/60

(34791r) (Wt. 43565—P16741) K2 9/60 D.L.

Digitized by Google

N.P.

AT THE COURT AT BALMORAL

The 12th day of September, 1960

Present,

THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY
IN COUNCIL

Whereas there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, dated the 24th day of August, 1960 (N.P. 1159/60) in the words following, viz.:—

"Whereas by Section 3 of the Naval and Marine Pay and Pensions Act, 1865, it is enacted, *inter alia*, that all pay, pensions, or other allowances in the nature thereof, payable in respect of services in Your Majesty's Naval or Marine Forces to a person being or having been an Officer, Seaman or Marine therein, shall be paid in such manner and subject to such restrictions, conditions and provisions as are from time to time directed by Order in Council:

"And whereas by Order in Council of 31st October, 1956, scales and conditions have been laid down for the award of pensions and gratuities to the widows and children of deceased Officers, Petty Officers, Non-Commissioned Officers and Men in respect of service in the Royal Navy and Royal Marines:

"And whereas we deem it expedient that revised scales and conditions should be introduced for the award of pensions to the widows and children of deceased Officers, Petty Officers, Non-Commissioned Officers and Men in respect of service in the Royal Navy and Royal Marines:

"We beg humbly to recommend that Your Majesty may be graciously pleased by Your Order in Council to authorise us to award pensions at the rates and subject to the conditions in the Schedule annexed hereto:

"The Lords Commissioners of Your Majesty's Treasury have signified their concurrence in these proposals:

"SCHEDULE

"SECTION I

"Outline of the Forces Family Pensions Scheme

"The family pensions and other awards provided for in this Schedule are those payable in respect of the service of deceased Officers, Chief Petty Officers, Petty Officers, Non-Commissioned Officers and Men of the Royal Navy and the Royal Marines, as distinct from the awards which are payable in respect of deaths which are due to service.

"2. Except where otherwise stated, the term 'Officers' in this Schedule should be read as including commissioned officers of the Royal Navy and of the Royal Marines and 'R.N. ratings and R.M. other ranks' should be read as including Chief Petty Officers, Petty Officers and other ratings of the Royal Navy and Non-Commissioned Officers and other ranks of the Royal Marines.

"3. Subject to the detailed regulations set out below, family pensions may be paid to eligible members of the families of deceased Officers, R.N. ratings and R.M. other ranks who were entitled by service to half pay, retired pay or service pension, or, where death occurred during service, would have been so entitled had they been invalided on the day they died.

Digitized by Google

"4. Family pensions payable in respect of service are at higher or lower rates (referred to hereafter as 'ordinary' and 'modified' pensions respectively) according to whether the family is receiving a pension in respect of death due to service (referred to hereafter as an 'attributable' pension). If an 'attributable' pension has not been awarded an 'ordinary' family pension will be payable but if an 'attributable' pension has been awarded a 'modified' family pension will be payable.

"SECTION II

"Family Pensions

"5. The provisions of this Section are effective from 1st April, 1959, and are applicable to the widows and children of Officers, R.N. ratings and R.M. other ranks whether serving, or retired or discharged, who die on or after 4th November, 1958, provided the officer, rating or other rank was granted, or was entitled to, half pay, service retired pay or pension, or if death occurs whilst serving would have been so entitled had he been invalided on the date of death; provided also in the case of R.N. ratings and R.M. other ranks (excepting Regimental Sergeant Majors, Royal Marines) that service reckonable for pension was given after 31st August, 1950.

"6. *'Ordinary' Family Pensions.* If the death of the husband was not due to service and the family is not receiving an 'attributable' pension, an 'ordinary' family pension, at the rates set out below may be granted:—

Widows

Except as provided in Clause 7, the rate of Widow's pension will be:—

(*a*) one-third of the half pay, retired pay or pension (including pensions increase if any) in payment to the husband at the date of death; or where it would be more favourable

(*b*) one-third of the rate of half pay, retired pay or pension which would have been in payment on that date if the husband had already qualified for pensions increase, and subject to Clause 20, disregarding any commutation which may have been made; or

(*c*) when death occurs while serving, one-third of the rate of half pay, retired pay or pension which would have been awarded if the husband had been invalided on the date on which he died, provided in the case of officers' widows that if the officer died before 1st April, 1960, but gave service on or after 1st February, 1960, the rate of widow's pension will, from 1st April, 1960, or the date of commencement of pension if later, be one-third of the rate of retired pay for which the husband would have become eligible on 1st April, 1960.

Children

Each child one-third, or if motherless two-thirds, of the pension awarded to the widow, or which would have been awarded to the widow had she been alive and eligible for an award under this section.

"7. *Minimum Rates of Ordinary Family Pensions.*

If the rates of pension calculated in accordance with Clause 6 would be less than those set out below, the latter will be payable:—

(a) *Officers' Widows*

	Annual Rates	
	From 1st April, 1959	*From 1st August, 1959*
	£. s. d.	£. s. d.
Admiral of the Fleet	525 0 0	577 10 0
Admiral-General R.M.	446 5 0	490 19 0
Vice-Admiral/Lieutenant General R.M.	367 10 0	404 6 0
Rear-Admiral/Major General R.M.	315 0 0	346 10 0
Chaplain of the Fleet		
Captain R.N. after six years' service	262 10 0	288 16 0
Colonel R.M.		

Digitized by Google

	Annual Rates From 1st April, 1959			From 1st August, 1959		
	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.
Captain R.N. with less than six years' service						
Lieutenant Colonel R.M.						
(x) Chaplain with 22 years' service and aged 50 or more at date of retirement	231	0	0	254	2	0
Commander R.N.						
Major R.M.						
Chaplain with 14 years' service and over, unless qualified for the rates at (x)	189	0	0	207	18	0
Lieutenant Commander R.N.						
Captain R.M.						
Lieutenant Commander R.N. (S.D. List) after 9 years' service in the rank	147	0	0	161	14	0
Captain R.M. (S.D. List) after 9 years' service in the rank						
Chaplain with 10 but less than 14 years						
Lieutenant Commander R.N. (S.D. List) with less than 9 years' service in the rank						
Captain R.M. (S.D. List) with less than 9 years' service in the rank	115	10	0	127	2	0
Lieutenants R.N. and R.M.						
Lieutenants R.N. and R.M. (S.D. List)						
Sub-Lieutenant R.N. (S.D. List)						
Second Lieutenants R.M. (S.D. List)	84	0	0	92	8	0

(b) R.N. Ratings' and R.M. Other Ranks' Widows

	Pension (Weekly)		
	£	s.	d.
Regimental Sergeant Major, R.M.	1	7	0
Quartermaster Sergeant, R.M.	1	5	0
Chief Petty Officer/Colour Sergeant, R.M.	1	3	0
Petty Officer/Sergeant, R.M.	1	0	0
Leading Rating/Corporal R.M. and all lower ranks		15	0

"8. *'Modified' Family Pensions.* If the death of the husband is due to service and the family is awarded an 'attributable' pension, an 'ordinary' family pension will not be payable. Instead a 'modified' family pension at one half of the ordinary rates as specified in clause 6 above may be awarded in addition to the 'attributable' pension. The rates in Clause 9 will, however, apply if more favourable.

"9. *Minimum Rates of 'Modified' Family Pensions.* If the rates of pension calculated in accordance with Clause 8 would be less than those set out below, the latter will be payable:—

(a) Officers' Widows

	Annual Rates From 1st April, 1959			From 1st August, 1959		
	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.
Admiral of the Fleet	141	15	0	155	19	0
Admiral/General R.M.	131	5	0	144	9	0
Vice-Admiral/Lieutenant General R.M.	120	15	0	132	17	0
Rear-Admiral/Major General R.M.	110	5	0	121	7	0
Chaplain of the Fleet						
Captain R.N. after six years' service	99	15	0	109	15	0
Colonel R.M.						

Digitized by Google

	Annual Rates From 1st April, 1959 £. s. d.	*From 1st August, 1959* £. s. d.
Captain R.N. with less than six years' service		
Lieutenant Colonel R.M.	89 5 0	98 5 0
(x) Chaplain with 22 years' service and aged 50 or more at date of retirement		
Commander R.N.		
Major R.M.	78 15 0	86 13 0
Chaplain with 14 years' service and over unless qualified for the rate at (x)		
Lieutenant Commander R.N.		
Captain R.M.		
Lieutenant Commander R.N. (S.D. List) after 9 years' service in the rank	68 5 0	75 3 0
Captain R.M. (S.D. List) after 9 years' service in the rank		
Chaplain with over 10 but less than 14 years' service ...		
Lieutenant Commander R.N. (S.D. List) with less than 9 years' service in the rank		
Captain R.M. (S.D. List) with less than 9 years' service in the rank	57 15 0	63 11 0
Lieutenants R.N. and R.M.		
Lieutenants R.N. and R.M. (S.D. List)		
Sub-Lieutenant R.N. (S.D. List)	47 5 0	52 11 0
Second Lieutenant R.M. (S.D. List)		

(*b*) *R.N. Ratings' and R.M. Other Ranks' Widows*

	Pension (Weekly) s. d.
Regimental Sergeant Major R.M.	18 0
Quartermaster Sergeant R.M.	16 8
Chief Petty Officer/Colour Sergeant R.M.	15 4
Petty Officer/Sergeant R.M.	13 4
Leading Rating/Corporal R.M. and all lower ranks	10 0

" 10. *Supplements to 'Modified' Family Pensions.*

(*a*) Where, but for the pension or allowances awarded on the ground that the husband's death was due to service, a widow would have received a National Insurance award, the Admiralty may grant a supplementary pension equal to the amount by which the widow's 'attributable' pension and the 'modified' family pension falls short of an award of 'ordinary' family pension, together with the National Insurance award and a lead of £26 a year in the case of the widow of an officer, 7s. 6d. a week in the case of the widow of a Regimental Sergeant Major, Royal Marines, and 5s. 0d. a week in the case of the widow of any other rank or rating.

(*b*) A supplementary pension for a widow with children will be calculated as if the awards to that widow and children were one award, and may not be calculated as a separate pension for each dependant.

(*c*) The same lead will apply for a motherless child or children as for the widow and children of an officer of corresponding rank.

(*d*) A supplementary pension will be assessed on the basis of the awards in payment in the calendar year starting on the date of commencement of the 'modified' family pension granted under Clauses 8 or 9, but excluding the amount by which the rate of National Insurance Widow's Allowance would exceed that of subsequent National Insurance Widow's Benefits or does exceed that of the widow's 'attributable' pension. The amount of the supplementary pension will be re-assessed on the cessation of individual children's pensions, but will otherwise normally remain unaltered.

Digitized by Google

(*e*) In calculating or re-assessing a supplementary pension any Education or Rent Allowance, or any grants to a widow or unmarried dependant under Order in Council of 13th May, 1959, shall not be taken into account.

"11. *Definition of Rank for the Purposes of Minimum Awards of 'Ordinary' and 'Modified' Family Pensions.*

Rank for the purposes of Clauses 7 and 9 will be as follows:—

(a) *Officers.* As defined in Clauses 24 and 25 of Schedule 1 to Order in Council of 24th January, 1957, except that the minimum periods laid down in Clause 24 will not apply where an officer dies while serving on the Active List; higher paid acting or temporary rank, and rank held during further service after retirement, will be taken into account to the same extent as for retired pay purposes.

(b) *R.N. Ratings and R.M. Other Ranks.* The highest paid rank held for an aggregated period of two or more years during the last five years of service preceding termination of full pay service (including service in a higher paid rank of less than two years' duration); or, if more favourable, where the R.N. rating or R.M. other rank was invalided or died whilst serving the substantive rank held at the time of discharge or death. If a R.N. rating or R.M. other rank who has completed a pensionable engagement is permitted to remain in or re-enter the Service in a lower rank, the rank will be the highest paid rank held for two or more years during the five years preceding the completion of such pensionable engagement if this is more favourable.

"SECTION III

"Conditions Governing the Award of Family Pensions

"12. *Pension Cannot be Claimed as a Right.*

(*a*) A pension cannot be claimed as a right and will not be granted or continued when the applicant is shown to be unworthy of an award from public funds, nor will it be granted if the service of the Officer, R.N. rating or R.M. other rank has not been such as, in the opinion of the Admiralty, to justify the award.

(*b*) If the death of an officer or rating or marine, or the wound, injury or disease which resulted in his death, was due wholly or in part to his own negligence or misconduct or to any cause within his control, any grant which might otherwise be made to his widow or children may be withheld or reduced in amount at the discretion of the Admiralty.

(*c*) If an Officer retired, dismissed the Service, or called upon to retire for misconduct or inefficiency, or a R.N. rating or R.M. other rank discharged for misconduct or inefficiency was not granted any retired pay or pension in respect of his service, no award will be made to the family. If reduced retired pay or service pension was awarded, the family pension will be at such rate as the Admiralty may determine.

(*d*) If the applicant is granted any other pension or allowance from public funds on account of the services of the deceased, any pension which might otherwise be granted under this Schedule may be withheld or reduced as the Admiralty may determine.

"13. *Conditions Relating to Marriage.*

(*a*) To be eligible for a pension, a widow must have been married to the Officer, R.N. rating or R.M. other rank before his retirement or discharge; or, if he subsequently gave further service in circumstances rendering him eligible to be considered for a re-assessment of retired pay or pension, before the termination of such further service.

(*b*) If the death of the officer, R.N. rating or R.M. other rank occurred within a year of his marriage, the Admiralty, in the light of the circumstances of the case, may withhold or reduce the award otherwise admissible.

Digitized by Google

"14. *Effect of Separation on Widow's Pension and Gratuity.*

Subject to any exception which the Admiralty may approve in a particular case, an award will not be made to a widow who was separated from her husband at the time of his death. Should such an exception be approved, the award will be at such a rate, and subject to such conditions, as the Admiralty may determine.

"15. *Withholding or Diversion of Pension.*

In exceptional circumstances the Admiralty may withhold the whole or any part of a pension granted under this Schedule and may divert the whole or part for the benefit of persons dependent on the pensioner.

"16. *Date of Commencement of Pension.*

The date of commencement of pension will be determined according to the circumstances of the case and will normally, if application is not unduly delayed, be the date following the husband's death; or, if death occurred during service, the date following the termination of allowances issuable after death.

"17. *Belated Claims.*

An award will not be made if the claim thereto is not established before the death of the person to whom it might have been made and such failure is due to neglect or omission on the part of such person or, if the person is not of adult age, on the part of his or her guardian or other representative.

"18. *Re-marriage.*

The pension of a widow who re-marries will be suspended, but if she again becomes a widow her pension may be restored in whole or in part at the discretion of the Admiralty, if her pecuniary circumstances justify such restoration.

"19. *Children.*

(*a*) A 'child' for the purposes of the award of a pension under this Schedule means:—

(i) A legitimate child of the Officer, R.N. rating or R.M. other rank whose mother is, or would have been, eligible for a widow's pension.

(ii) A step child of the Officer, R.N. rating or R.M. other rank, whose mother is, or would have been, eligible for a widow's pension, and who was mainly dependent on him at the time of his death.

(iii) A child adopted by the Officer, R.N. rating or R.M. other rank, or by his wife, before his retirement or discharge; or, if he subsequently gave further service in circumstances rendering him eligible to be considered for a re-assessment of retired pay or service pension, before the termination of such service; who was mainly dependent on him at the time of his death.

(iv) An illegitimate child of the Officer, R.N. rating or R.M. other rank, or of his wife, born before his retirement or discharge to pension; or, if he subsequently gave further service in circumstances rendering him eligible to be considered for a re-assessment of retired pay or service pension, before the termination of such further service; who was mainly dependent upon him at the time of his death.

(*b*) A child's pension will normally cease when the child attains the age of 18 years in the case of the child of an Officer or a Regimental Sergeant Major, Royal Marines, or the age of 16 years in the case of all other ratings and ranks, but may be granted or continued after those ages:—

(i) if the child continues to receive full-time education, or is an apprentice not receiving more than nominal wages; or

(ii) if, before attaining the age referred to above, the child was, and continues to be afflicted by mental or bodily infirmity and is therefore incapable of earning his or her own living, provided the Admiralty considers that the pecuniary circumstances of the child and family are such as to justify the award.

Digitized by Google

(*c*) Children's pensions will be paid to the widow or mother of the child, or other person responsible for the child's maintenance, or to the child direct, as may be decided by the Admiralty.

(*d*) Pensions of children of Officers and of Regimental Sergeant Majors, Royal Marines, may be issued annually in advance, with effect from 1st April in each year.

"20. *Commutation of Retired Pay.*

The widow and children of an officer who commuted a portion of his retired pay will not on that account be deprived of entitlement to pension under this Schedule, but the widow of an officer whose marriage took place after commutation, a step-child eligible by virtue of a marriage after commutation, or child adopted after commutation, will be granted only such portion of any pension which would otherwise be awarded under this Schedule as corresponds with the portion of retired pay not commuted."

Her Majesty, having taken the said Memorial into consideration, was pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to approve of what is therein proposed.

And the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

W. G. Agnew.

N.P. 1159/60

(35173r) (Wt. 48462—P19819) K1 11/60 D.L.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

54*

N.C.W.

AT THE COURT AT BUCKINGHAM PALACE

The 30th day of November, 1960

Present,

THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY
IN COUNCIL

Whereas there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, dated the 7th day of November, 1960 (N.C.W./MAN 519/59) in the words following, viz.:—

"Whereas by Section 3 of the Naval and Marine Pay and Pensions Act, 1865, it is enacted, among other things, that all pay, pensions, or other allowances in the nature thereof payable in respect of services in Your Majesty's Naval or Marine Forces to a person being or having been an Officer, Seaman or Marine therein shall be paid in such manner and subject to such restrictions, conditions and provisions as are from time to time directed by Order in Council;

"And Whereas the regulations for the government of Your Majesty's Naval Service provide for entry in the Electrical (Air) and Radio Electrical (Air) categories of the Electrical Branch of Your Majesty's Navy, and subsequently in other categories and branches as required a technical rating with the title of Mechanician Apprentice;

"And Whereas we consider it necessary in order to provide a balanced career structure for the Mechanician Apprentice, to introduce in addition to the already existing Mechanician Classes the ratings of Mechanician 4th Class (Leading rating) and Mechanician 5th Class (Able rating);

"We beg leave humbly to recommend that Your Majesty may be graciously pleased by Your Order in Council to establish initially under the Mechanician Apprentice entry in the Electrical (Air) and Radio Electrical (Air) categories of the Electrical Branch of Your Majesty's Navy, the ratings of Mechanician 4th Class and 5th Class, with appropriate conditions of pay and advancement, and subsequently in other categories and branches as required;

"The Lords Commissioners of Your Majesty's Treasury have signified their concurrence with these proposals."

Her Majesty, having taken the said Memorial into consideration, was pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to approve of what is therein proposed.

And the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

W. G. Agnew.

N.C.W. 615/5/60/C

(35493r) Wt. 53216—P22737 K1 1/61 D.L.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

N.P.

AT THE COURT AT BUCKINGHAM PALACE

The 30th day of November, 1960

Present,

THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY
IN COUNCIL

Whereas there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, dated the 7th day of November, 1960, (N.P. 355/59) in the words following, viz.:—

"Whereas by Section 3 of the Naval and Marine Pay and Pensions Act, 1865, it is enacted, *inter alia*, that all pay, pensions, or other allowances in the nature thereof, payable in respect of services in Your Majesty's Naval or Marine Forces to a person being or having been an Officer, Seaman or Marine therein, shall be paid in such manner and subject to such restrictions, conditions and provisions as are from time to time directed by Order in Council:

"And Whereas by Orders in Council dated 29th September, 1949, and 16th May, 1956, revised scales and conditions for the award of service pensions and gratuities were laid down for Chinese and Malayan Petty Officers and Men of Your Majesty's Naval Forces;

"And Whereas we are of opinion that revised scales and conditions for the award of service pensions and gratuities should be introduced for the Chief Petty Officers, Petty Officers and Men of Your Majesty's Naval Forces locally entered at Singapore and that provision should be made for the payment of terminal grants in conjunction with awards of pension:

"We beg humbly to recommend that Your Majesty may be graciously pleased by Your Order in Council to authorise us to award service pensions, terminal grants and gratuities at the rates and subject to the conditions set out in the annexed Schedule, with effect from 1st April, 1958:

"The Lords Commissioners of Your Majesty's Treasury have signified Their concurrence in these proposals:

"SCHEDULE

"The provisions of this Schedule to apply to all Chief Petty Officers, Petty Officers and Men of the Royal Navy who have been or may be locally entered at Singapore and who are discharged from the Naval Service after the 31st March, 1958 (cease pay date). They do not apply to other Royal Naval Locally Entered Ratings for whom special permission is or may hereafter be made.

"SECTION I

"SERVICE PENSIONS

"2. Service pensions granted under this Section will consist of the sum of elements for service and rank and will be assessed at the following rates:—

"SERVICE ELEMENT

"In respect of each year of reckonable service:—

	$
From the 1st to the 20th year inclusive	1·60 monthly
From the 21st to the 25th year inclusive	2·05 monthly
From the 26th to the 30th year inclusive	3·40 monthly
From the 31st onwards	5·45 monthly

Digitized by Google

RANK ELEMENT

" For each year of reckonable service in the rank of

	$
Leading Rating	0·70 monthly
Petty Officer	1·40 monthly
Chief Petty Officer	2·10 monthly

" 3. A service pension assessed as in Clause 2 may be granted to :—

" (*a*) a rating discharged otherwise than for misconduct or for inefficiency due to causes within his own control, if he has completed at least 22 years reckonable service ;

" (*b*) a rating who while serving on a non-continuous service engagement is invalided and who has completed at least 12 years reckonable service.

" 4. Where a rating who has completed at least 22 years reckonable service is discharged for misconduct or for inefficiency within his own control he may be granted such portion of the service pension assessed under Clause 2 as the Admiralty may determine, having regard to the circumstances of the case ; but where the discharge is for misconduct the amount shall not exceed 90 per cent. of the award which would have been admissible had the man been discharged on other grounds.

" 5. In assessing rank element of pension all paid rank will be taken into account.

" 6. Reckonable service for the purpose both of determining entitlement to pension and of assessing the rate of pension will be as for Naval ratings generally. In calculating reckonable service all satisfactory periods of full pay service may be aggregated except that service preceding a five year interval in service will not be reckonable service unless specially so allowed by the Admiralty. No period in respect of which a gratuity has already been paid may be allowed to reckon unless such gratuity is repaid either as a lump sum or by deductions from pay. Where a rating was compulsorily discharged from the Royal Navy immediately prior to the Japanese occupation of Singapore, the period of the occupation may be allowed as reckonable service in the assessment of pensions, terminal grants and service gratuities, provided that

" (*a*) the individual served to the latest practicable date prior to the occupation ;

" (*b*) his conduct was satisfactory during the occupation period ;

" (*c*) he rejoined the Royal Navy as soon as practicable.

" 7. The provisions of Order in Council of 9th October, 1956, and previous Pensions Increase Orders in Council will not apply to pensions awarded under this Section but, subject to the approval of the Treasury, Cost of Living Additions in accordance with the scales obtaining from time to time for the Federation of Malaya armed forces may be paid on any pensions which may be awarded under this Section.

" SECTION II

" TERMINAL GRANTS IN ADDITION TO SERVICE PENSIONS

" 8. Ratings discharged with entitlement to a service pension under Section I may be awarded a terminal grant at the following rates :—

" (*a*) Basic Grant (after 22 years reckonable service)

	$
Able Rating	704
Leading Rating	1036
Petty Officer	1376
Chief Petty Officer	1702

Digitized by Google

"(*b*) For each year of service beyond 22 years the basic grant will be increased in accordance with the following scale:—

	$
Able Rating	64
Leading Rating	76
Petty Officer	96
Chief Petty Officer	102

"9. Twenty-two years service will normally be necessary for the basic rate. Men going to service pension with less than 22 years' service will be awarded one twenty-second of the basic grant for each year of reckonable service, subject to a minimum grant of $704.

"10. The terminal grant of a rating who is discharged for misconduct or inefficiency within his own control and is awarded a pension under Clause 4 of Section I shall be of such amount as the Admiralty may determine having regard to the circumstances of the case, but where the man is discharged for misconduct the amount shall not in any event exceed 90 per cent. of the award which would have been admissible had he been discharged on other grounds.

"11. Rank for assessing the grant will be the highest paid rank held for a period of two or more years during the five years preceding discharge to pension.

"SECTION III

"SERVICE GRATUITIES

"12. Ratings discharged without entitlement to a service pension under Section I and who have 10 or more years reckonable service preceding discharge may be awarded service gratuities assessed as follows:—

	$
After 10 years service	320
For each complete year of service in excess of 10 years an addition of	160
Subject to a maximum gratuity of	1280

"13. A rating invalided with more than five but less than 10 years reckonable service may be granted a service gratuity of $65 for each year of service in excess of five years.

"14. Where a rating is discharged for misconduct or for inefficiency within his own control the amount of the gratuity shall be at Admiralty discretion but where the discharge is for misconduct the amount shall not in any event exceed 90 per cent. of the award which would have been admissible had the rating been discharged on other grounds.

"15. Reckonable service will be the same as for service pensions under Clause 6 of Section I and for Naval ratings generally.

"16. A service gratuity will not be admissible on re-engagement or on discharge for the purpose of giving further full pay service in the Armed Forces.

"17. If a rating dies while serving no gratuity will be payable."

Her Majesty, having taken the said Memorial into consideration, was pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to approve of what is therein proposed.

And the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

W. G. Agnew.

N.P. 355/59.

(35492r) Wt. 53217—P22738 K2 1/61 D.L.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

AT THE COURT AT BUCKINGHAM PALACE

The 17th day of January, 1961

Present,

THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY
IN COUNCIL

Whereas there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, dated the 10th day of January, 1961 (N.C.W. 547/3/60/B), in the words following, viz.:—

"Whereas by an Order in Council dated the sixteenth day of January, 1924, as modified by Orders in Council dated the eleventh day of February, 1932, and the eighth day of October, 1948, sanction was given for the appointment of an Honorary Colonel Commandant to each of the three Groups of Your Majesty's Marine Force, that is to say, the Chatham, Portsmouth and Plymouth Groups, authorising us to fill such appointments by selection from General Officers on the Active or Retired Lists of Your Majesty's Marine Force and Admirals of the Fleet and Admirals on the Active or Retired Lists of Your Majesty's Navy, subject to certain conditions specified in the said Orders:

"And whereas there are now no Active Service appointments carrying the title Colonel Commandant and the distinguishing prefix 'Honorary' is therefore no longer necessary in the title of these appointments:

"And whereas we are of opinion that it would be to the advantage of Your Majesty's Marine Force for Colonels Commandant to be appointed to the Corps as a whole instead of to individual Groups:

"And whereas we consider that senior officers of Your Majesty's Army and Air Force, who have had close connections with Your Majesty's Marine Force, should also be eligible, exceptionally, for selection for these appointments:

"And whereas we consider that one of the four Colonels Commandant should be nominated annually as the Representative Colonel Commandant to carry out the duties of the appointment:

"And whereas we consider that the conditions of appointment should be revised:

"We beg leave humbly to recommend that Your Majesty may be graciously pleased, by Your Order in Council, to revoke the said Orders in Council and to sanction the appointment of Colonels Commandant, Royal Marines, in accordance with the following revised conditions;

(i) A maximum, at any one time, of four Colonels Commandant to be appointed to the Marine Corps as a whole;

(ii) The appointments to be filled by selection from General Officers on the Active or Retired Lists of Your Majesty's Marine Force and Officers of Flag, General or Air rank on the Active or Retired Lists of Your Majesty's Navy, Army or Air Force;

(iii) The title of the appointments to be Colonel Commandant, Royal Marines;

Digitized by Google

(iv) The selected officers to hold the said appointments for a period of four years or until the age of 65 years, whichever is the earlier ;

(v) One of the four Colonels Commandant to be nominated annually as the Representative Colonel Commandant to carry out the liaison and other duties associated with this appointment, assisted, if and when necessary, by any of the other Colonels Commandant. An officer not on the Active or Retired Lists of Your Majesty's Marine Force would not be selected as Representative Colonel Commandant ;

(vi) The tenure of such appointments to be purely honorary and not to entitle the holder either to full pay, increase of retired pay or other pecuniary advantages ;

"The Lords Commissioners of Your Majesty's Treasury have signified their concurrence in these proposals."

Her Majesty, having taken the said Memorial into consideration, was pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to approve of what is therein proposed.

And the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

W. G. Agnew.

N.C.W. 547/3/60/B.

(35890r) (Wt 58285-P4468) K1 3/61 D.L.

Digitized by Google

N.C.W.

AT THE COURT AT BUCKINGHAM PALACE

The 17th day of January, 1961

Present,

THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY
IN COUNCIL

Whereas there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, dated the 9th day of January, 1961 (N.C.W.342/4/60/B), in the words following, viz.:—

"Whereas by Section 3 of the Naval and Marine Pay and Pensions Act, 1865, it is enacted, *inter alia*, that all pay, pensions or other allowances in the nature thereof payable in respect of services in Your Majesty's Naval or Marine Force to a person being or having been an Officer, Seaman or Marine therein, shall be paid in such manner and subject to such restrictions, conditions and provisions as are from time to time directed by Order in Council;

"And Whereas the present retirement rules for Officers of the Royal Marines have been derived from the regulations laid down in Schedule V Section VIII B of Order in Council dated the 22nd day of January, 1920, as modified by subsequent Orders in Council;

"And Whereas by Order in Council dated the 19th day of December, 1956, provision is made, *inter alia*, for certain changes in the regulations for compulsory retirement of Officers on the General List of the Royal Navy;

"And Whereas by Order in Council dated the 7th day of January, 1958, regulations were established for the retirement of Officers of Flag Rank on the General List of the Royal Navy;

"And Whereas it is now desirable to amend the regulations for compulsory retirement of Officers of the Royal Marines in order to bring them into general conformity with those applicable to Officers of the Royal Navy;

"We beg leave humbly to recommend that Your Majesty may be graciously pleased by Your Order in Council to sanction the arrangements set out in the appended Schedule;

"The Lord Commissioners of Your Majesty's Treasury have signified their concurrence in these proposals.

"*SCHEDULE*

"RULES FOR THE COMPULSORY RETIREMENT OF OFFICERS OF THE ROYAL MARINES

"The following rules are to apply to all Officers of the Royal Marines, *except* those borne on the Special Duties List.

"2.—*General Officers*

General Officers of the Royal Marines are normally to be compulsorily retired in accordance with the following rules:—

Commandant General	...	on ceasing to hold the appointment;
Major General	... ...	on attaining three years' seniority in the rank, if not previously selected for further promotion;

subject to such variation as may from time to time be necessary in order to meet the requirements of the Service.

Digitized by Google

" 3.—*Other Officers first entered before 1st May, 1957*

Officers, other than General Officers, first entered as Second Lieutenant, Royal Marines or first commissioned as Officers of the Royal Marines before 1st May, 1957, are normally to be compulsorily retired for age in accordance with the following rules:—

Colonel	after completing 28 years' reckonable service for retired pay, if not previously selected for further promotion;
Lieutenant Colonel ...	after completing 26 years' reckonable service for retired pay, if not previously selected for further promotion;
Major	after completing 24 years' reckonable service for retired pay or at the age of 50, whichever is the earlier, if not previously selected for further promotion;
Captain	after completing 22 years' reckonable service for retired pay or at the age of 45, whichever is the earlier, if not previously selected for further promotion.

It shall, however, be within the discretion of the Admiralty, as circumstances permit, to extend the service of any of these Officers on the Active List up to the ages set out in paragraph 4 below.

" 4.—*Other Officers entered on or after 1st May, 1957*

Officers, other than General Officers, first entered as Second Lieutenant, Royal Marines or first commissioned as Officers of the Royal Marines on or after 1st May, 1957, are to be compulsorily retired on reaching the ages set out below:—

Colonel	51
Lieutenant Colonel	51
Major	50
Captain	50 "

Her Majesty, having taken the said Memorial into consideration, was pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to approve of what is therein proposed.

And the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

W. G. Agnew.

N.C.W./342/4/61/B

(35889r) (Wt 58284—P4467) K1 3/61 D.L.

Digitized by Google

No. 58*/CE

AT THE COURT AT BUCKINGHAM PALACE

The 17th day of January, 1961

Present,

THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY IN COUNCIL

Whereas there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, dated the 9th day of January, 1961 (C.E. 57990/60) in the words following, viz.:—

"Whereas by Order in Council dated the 16th day of March, 1960, the constitution and business of the Board of Admiralty was settled and defined:

"And whereas it has become desirable that the full title of the Fourth Sea Lord and Vice-Controller should be expanded to indicate the real nature of his responsibilities:

"We beg leave humbly to propose to Your Majesty that the said Order in Council shall be revoked, and that the constitution of the Board and the designation of its various Members and the definition of the business to be assigned to them shall be as follows:

"(*a*) That the Members of the Board shall be:—

The First Lord,

The First Sea Lord and Chief of Naval Staff,

The Second Sea Lord and Chief of Naval Personnel,

The Third Sea Lord and Controller of the Navy,

The Fourth Sea Lord (Chief of Supplies and Transport and Vice-Controller),

The Vice Chief of Naval Staff,

The Deputy Chief of Naval Staff and Fifth Sea Lord,

The Civil Lord,

The Permanent Secretary.

"(*b*) That the First Lord shall be responsible to Your Majesty and to Parliament for all the business of the Admiralty, the business to be transacted as follows:—

(i) The first Sea Lord, the Second Sea Lord, the Fourth Sea Lord, the Vice Chief of Naval Staff, and the Deputy Chief of Naval Staff, to be responsible to the First Lord of the Admiralty for the Administration of so much of the general business connected with Your Majesty's Navy, and with the movement and condition of Your Majesty's Fleet, and with the Personnel of that Fleet, as shall be assigned to them, or to each of them from time to time, by the First Lord; and the First Sea Lord, as Chief of Naval Staff, to be in addition responsible to the First Lord for the issue of orders to the Fleet affecting war operations and the movements of ships, which orders may be issued in his own name, in his capacity of Chief of the Naval Staff.

(ii) The Third Sea Lord and Controller to be responsible to the First Lord for the administration of so much of the business relating to the Materiel of Your Majesty's Navy as shall, from time to time, be assigned to him by the First Lord.

Digitized by Google

(iii) The Fourth Sea Lord to be in addition responsible, under the Controller, for so much of the business relating to the Materiel of Your Majesty's Navy as shall, from time to time, be assigned to him by the Controller, with the approval of the First Lord.

(iv) The Civil Lord to be responsible to the First Lord for finance of the Department and for so much of the other business of the Admiralty as shall, from time to time, be assigned to him by the First Lord.

(v) The Secretary of the Admiralty to be responsible to the First Lord for the preparation of all official communications of the Board and for the interior economy of the Admiralty Office; he is responsible also, as Accounting Officer for Navy Votes and Accounts, for the control of expenditure and for advising the Board and other Naval authorities on all questions of naval expenditure:

He shall further be charged with such other duties in regard to the business of the Admiralty as shall, from time to time, be assigned to him by the First Lord.

"We beg leave humbly to recommend that Your Majesty may be graciously pleased by Your Order in Council, to sanction the foregoing, with effect from the 17th day of January, 1961.

"The Lords Commissioners of Your Majesty's Treasury have concurred in such portion of these proposals as requires their concurrence."

Her Majesty, having taken the said Memorial into consideration, was pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to approve of what is therein proposed.

And the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

W. G. Agnew.

C.E. 57990/60

(35888r) Wt. 58283—P4466 K1 3/61 D.L.

Digitized by Google

AT THE COURT OF SAINT JAMES

The 27th day of February, 1961.

PRESENT,

**HER MAJESTY QUEEN ELIZABETH THE QUEEN MOTHER,
HER ROYAL HIGHNESS THE PRINCESS MARGARET**

LORD PRESIDENT
MR. SECRETARY PROFUMO
MR. SECRETARY MACLAY
MR. POWELL

WHEREAS Her Majesty, in pursuance of the Regency Acts, 1937 to 1953, was pleased, by Letters Patent dated the seventeenth day of January, 1961, to delegate to the following Counsellors of State (subject to the exceptions hereinafter mentioned) or any two or more of them, that is to say, His Royal Highness Prince Philip, Duke of Edinburgh, Her Majesty Queen Elizabeth The Queen Mother, Her Royal Highness The Princess Margaret, His Royal Highness The Duke of Gloucester, His Royal Highness The Duke of Kent and Her Royal Highness The Princess Alexandra of Kent, full power and authority during the period of Her Majesty's absence from the United Kingdom to summon and hold on Her Majesty's behalf Her Privy Council and to signify thereat Her Majesty's approval for anything for which Her Majesty's approval in Council is required:

AND WHEREAS Her Majesty was further pleased to except from the number of the said Counsellors of State His Royal Highness Prince Philip, Duke of Edinburgh, and His Royal Highness The Duke of Kent and Her Royal Highness The Princess Alexandra of Kent while absent from the United Kingdom:

AND WHEREAS there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, dated the 22nd day of February, 1961 (N.C.W. 320/34/60/B) in the words following, viz.:—

" WHEREAS by Order in Council dated 31st March, 1950, the present rules governing promotion to Admiral of the Fleet were established and defined:

" AND WHEREAS we have had these rules under review to take account of present day conditions:

" AND WHEREAS promotions to this rank are made from those who have fulfilled high responsibility in the Naval Service and fulfilled it with outstanding ability;

Digitized by Google

" We beg leave humbly to recommend that Your Majesty may be graciously pleased by Your Order in Council to sanction the following revised rule for promotion to Admiral of the Fleet in substitution of those authorised by Order in Council dated 31st March, 1950;

Promotions to the rank normally to be confined to officers who have served for two years as First Sea Lord and Chief of Naval Staff.

" The Lords Commissioners of Your Majesty's Treasury have signified their concurrence in these proposals."

NOW, THEREFORE, Her Majesty Queen Elizabeth The Queen Mother and Her Royal Highness The Princess Margaret, being authorized thereto by the said Letters Patent, have taken the said Memorial into consideration, and do hereby, by and with the advice of Her Majesty's Privy Council, on Her Majesty's behalf approve of what is therein proposed.

AND the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

W. G. Agnew.

N.C.W./320/34/60B

Printed in Great Britain under the authority of HER MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE
By HARRISON AND SONS, LTD., London.
(SO 34323) Wt. 62514-P7320 125 4/61 H & S Ltd. Gp. 404.

Digitized by Google

No 60*
L

AT THE COURT OF SAINT JAMES

The 27th day of February, 1961.

PRESENT,

HER MAJESTY QUEEN ELIZABETH THE QUEEN MOTHER.
HER ROYAL HIGHNESS THE PRINCESS MARGARET.

LORD PRESIDENT
MR. SECRETARY PROFUMO
MR. SECRETARY MACLAY
MR. POWELL

WHEREAS Her Majesty, in pursuance of the Regency Acts, 1937 to 1953, was pleased, by Letters Patent dated the 17th day of January, 1961, to delegate to the following Counsellors of State (subject to the exceptions hereinafter mentioned) or any two or more of them, that is to say, His Royal Highness Prince Philip, Duke of Edinburgh, Her Majesty Queen Elizabeth The Queen Mother, Her Royal Highness The Princess Margaret, His Royal Highness The Duke of Gloucester, His Royal Highness The Duke of Kent and Her Royal Highness The Princess Alexandra of Kent, full power and authority during the period of Her Majesty's absence from the United Kingdom to summon and hold on Her Majesty's behalf Her Privy Council and to signify thereat Her Majesty's approval for anything for which Her Majesty's approval in Council is required:

AND WHEREAS Her Majesty was further pleased to except from the number of the said Counsellors of State His Royal Highness Prince Philip, Duke of Edinburgh, and His Royal Highness The Duke of Kent and Her Royal Highness The Princess Alexandra of Kent while absent from the United Kingdom:

AND WHEREAS there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, dated the 21st day of February, 1961 (L. 606/61) in the words following, viz.:—

"WHEREAS by Order in Council dated the 11th day of July, 1951, regulations were approved for the award of revised retiring allowances and gratuities in respect of the service of certain officers in the Royal Fleet Auxiliary Service:

"AND WHEREAS we consider it desirable that certain changes to these regulations should be effected:

"WE BEG HUMBLY to recommend that Your Majesty may be graciously pleased by Your Order in Council to sanction the arrangements contained in the annexed Schedule:

"THE LORDS COMMISSIONERS of Your Majesty's Treasury have signified their concurrence in these proposals:

Digitized by Google

" SCHEDULE.

" I. RETIRING AWARDS.

Officers included in Scheme

" 1. These Regulations apply from 1st August, 1950, to the following Officers: Master, Chief Officer, First Officer, Second Officer, Third Officer, Fourth Officer, Radio Officer, Chief Engineer, Second Engineer, Third Engineer, Fourth Engineer, Junior Engineer, Chief Refrigerating Engineer, Second Refrigerating Engineer, Third Refrigerating Engineer, Electrician; and from 1st January, 1960, to Ship's Surgeon, Officer Chief Steward, Senior Ship's Clerk and Ship's Clerk, who on or after those dates are employed directly by the Admiralty serving in a Royal Fleet Auxiliary and engaged upon a Ministry of Transport Agreement under National Maritime Board conditions of service.

Bases of Calculating Awards

" 2. A retiring award shall be calculated on the annual average of pay and pensionable emoluments during the last three years of reckonable service and, provided the reckonable service is at least ten years, shall consist of a pension at the annual rate of one-eightieth of such average for each year of reckonable service up to a maximum of 40 years (or, where clause 17 or 18 applies, 45 years), together with a lump sum additional allowance equal to three times the annual amount of such pension.

Effect of Discharge for Inefficiency

" 3. In the event of an officer who has ten years' or more reckonable service being discharged owing to his inability to perform his duties efficiently, the Admiralty may, if the special circumstances of the case justify it, grant a retiring award, but in no case shall the award exceed the amount appropriate to the officer's length of reckonable service under the terms of clause 2:

Provided that:—

(*a*) In the case of an officer who entered the Royal Fleet Auxiliary Service prior to 1st January, 1938, and has attained the age of forty at the date of such discharge, any award may be paid forthwith, and

(*b*) In all other cases no award shall be payable under this clause until the officer shall have attained the retiring age unless the Admiralty are satisfied that the officer is unlikely to secure further employment in the Merchant Navy in respect of which contributions would be payable to the Merchant Navy Officers' Pension Fund or to any private scheme recognised by the rules of the said Fund, and in the event of an award having been granted the pension shall be suspended during the continuance of any such further employment as aforesaid.

Short Service Gratuities

" 4. An officer who has not completed ten years' reckonable service on retirement but otherwise fulfils the conditions contained in paragraphs (*a*), (*b*) or (*c*) of clause 11 may, on retirement, be awarded:—

(*a*) subject to the completion of one year's reckonable service: a gratuity of one-twelfth of a year's pay for each year of reckonable service, and

Digitized by Google

(*b*) subject to the completion of two years' reckonable service: an additional allowance of three-eightieths of a year's pay for each year of reckonable service.

Awards under this clause shall be calculated on the annual average of pay and pensionable emoluments over the last three years of reckonable service, or if three years' reckonable service has not been completed, over the actual period of reckonable service.

Awards within one year of terminating service without benefit

" 5. If, within one year after leaving the Royal Fleet Auxiliary Service, without superannuation benefits, an officer who has not entered other Merchant Navy service and is not at the time in other employment, becomes permanently incapacitated he shall be eligible for the grant of a retiring award or a gratuity as appropriate according to his reckonable service, or, in the event of his death, his legal personal representatives shall be eligible for a gratuity under clause 8.

Preserving benefit for R.F.A. Service during subsequent M.N. Service

" 6. An officer who has voluntarily left the Royal Fleet Auxiliary Service and within twelve months after the date of such leaving has entered other Merchant Navy Service in respect of which contributions have been paid to the Merchant Navy Officers' Pension Fund or to any private scheme recognised by the rules of the said Fund shall, subject to the provisions of clauses 12 and 13 respecting continuity of service, be eligible upon retirement from the Merchant Navy for a retiring award calculated upon the number of completed years served by him in the Royal Fleet Auxiliary Service at the date of his leaving such service, as follows:—

(i) An officer who (*a*) leaves the Royal Fleet Auxiliary Service on or after the 1st August, 1950, or (*b*) leaves before, but returns on or after, the 1st August, 1950, and (*c*) an officer who first enters Royal Fleet Auxiliary Service on or after 1st August, 1950, will be granted a retiring award calculated in accordance with clause 2:

Provided that no award shall be made under this sub-clause unless (*a*) the officer on his retirement from the Merchant Navy has completed ten years' qualifying service, and (*b*) either the officer has attained the retiring age as defined in clause 11 or the Admiralty are satisfied that he is incapable of discharging his duties owing to infirmity of mind or body and that such infirmity is likely to be permanent.

(ii) An officer who has not on his retirement from the Merchant Navy completed ten years' qualifying service but otherwise fulfils the conditions contained in sub-clause (i) of this clause may on retirement from the Merchant Navy be awarded the benefits provided under clause 4 as may be appropriate.

(iii) In this clause the term ' qualifying service ' shall include—

(*a*) service reckonable under clauses 12, 13, 14 and 15, and

Digitized by Google

(*b*) service admissible under clause 16 in determining whether an officer has served for the minimum period necessary for a retiring award or a gratuity to be granted.

Injury awards

" 7. (*a*) Notwithstanding anything contained elsewhere in these Regulations if any officer in the Royal Fleet Auxiliary Service to whom they apply is injured in the actual discharge of his duty by some injury specifically attributable to the nature of his duty which is not wholly or mainly due to, or seriously aggravated by, his own serious and culpable negligence or misconduct; or

(*b*) contracts a disease to which he is exposed by the nature of his duty, not being a disease wholly or mainly due to, or seriously aggravated by, his own serious and culpable negligence or misconduct, the Admiralty may grant to him, and if, either immediately or within seven years from the time when he suffered the injury or contracted the disease, he dies as a direct result thereof, to all or any of the following persons:—

(i) his widow;

(ii) his mother or, where his mother is dead, his father, if his mother or, as the case may be, his father, is wholly or mainly dependent on him at the time of his death;

(iii) his children who would under the terms of any Warrant in force framed under the Superannuation Acts be eligible for the grant of an allowance or gratuity had they been children of a civil servant, and

(iv) where he has no children who are eligible for the grant of an allowance or gratuity, any brother or sister of his who is wholly or mainly dependent on him at the time of his death,

such gratuity or annual allowance as, after consultation with the Treasury, may appear reasonable, but not exceeding the amount of the gratuity or annual allowance awardable in similar circumstances to or in respect of a civil servant under any warrant framed under the Superannuation Acts for the time being in force.

Where an officer dies as a direct result of an injury or disease qualifying for a grant under this clause and has not completed five years' reckonable service he shall be treated as if his reckonable service had amounted to five years for the purpose of the award of a gratuity under clause 8 to his legal personal representatives.

Death Gratuities

" 8. In the event of an officer with five years' or more reckonable service dying while still employed in the Royal Fleet Auxiliary Service, or in any service reckonable under clauses 14 and 15, his legal personal representatives may be awarded a gratuity equal to the amount of the annual average of the emoluments of the deceased during the last three years of reckonable service, or to the amount of the additional allowance which might have been granted to him if he had retired on the ground of ill-health at the date of his death, whichever is the greater.

Digitized by Google

"9. If, on the death of an officer who has been granted superannuation benefits under clause 2, the sums actually paid or payable to the deceased to the time of his death on account of such benefits are less than the annual average of his emoluments during the last three years of his service, his legal personal representatives may be awarded a gratuity equal to the deficiency: Death after Superannuation Supplementary Gratuities

Provided that:—

(i) Where an officer who has been granted a retiring award and is re-employed in service reckonable for increase under clause 18 dies during or after such re-employment, the deficiency shall be calculated by deducting the sums paid or payable to him on account of superannuation benefits up to the time of his death from the average for the preceding three years of either:

(*a*) the emoluments payable to him at the date of his original retirement, or

(*b*) the emoluments payable to him at the date of his final retirement,

whichever of the two is greater.

(ii) Where an officer has been permitted to surrender part of his pension under clause 27 the amount of pension paid or payable up to the time of his death shall be deemed to be the amount that would have been paid or payable to the officer if he had not surrendered part of his pension.

(iii) For the purpose of this clause any reduction in the amount of the additional allowance by way of contribution under clause 24 or clause 25 shall be ignored.

(iv) This clause shall not apply where the officer's retiring award was granted either under clause 3 before he attained the age of fifty years, or under clause 2 by virtue of paragraph (*c*) of clause 11.

"10. Regulations made by the Treasury in exercise of the powers conferred on them by sub-section (4) of Section 69 of the National Insurance Act, 1946, and as extended by Section 15 of the National Insurance Act, 1959, prescribing the abatement to be made from the pension of a civil servant when he becomes eligible for a retirement pension under those Acts, or under amendments thereto, shall apply equally to an officer in the Royal Fleet Auxiliary Service. Reduction of pensions on account of Ministry of National Insurance pension

"II. QUALIFICATIONS FOR PAYMENT OF AWARDS.

"11. An officer who has completed 10 years' reckonable service on retirement shall be eligible for a retiring award on the scale shown in clause 2:— Minimum Service, Retiring age, Invaliding, Voluntary retirement

(*a*) if he has attained the retiring age; or

(*b*) if there is medical evidence to show that he is incapable of discharging his duties owing to infirmity of mind or body and that such infirmity is likely to be permanent. Where the reckonable service is between ten and twenty years, the award shall be calculated on twenty years:

Provided that where the officer's reckonable service would have been less than twenty years if he had con-

Digitized by Google

tinued to serve until five years after the retiring age, the award shall be calculated on such shorter period; or

(*c*) if, not having attained the retiring age, he is discharged owing to a reduction of personnel, which so far as can be seen will be permanent, or for the purpose of facilitating improvements in the organisation of the Royal Fleet Auxiliary Service by which greater efficiency and/or economy of a permanent nature can be effected:

Provided that—

(A) except in the case of an officer who entered the Royal Fleet Auxiliary Service before the 1st January, 1938, and has attained the age of forty at the date of such discharge (i) no award shall be granted under this sub-clause until the officer shall have attained the retiring age, unless the Admiralty are satisfied that the officer is unlikely to secure further employment as an officer in the Merchant Navy in respect of which contributions would be payable to the Merchant Navy Officers' Pension Fund or to any private scheme recognised by the rules of the said Fund, and (ii) payment of any pension awarded under this sub-clause, shall be suspended during the continuance of any such further employment as aforesaid;

(B) where a pension has been awarded as compensation for abolition of office it shall be liable to the same limitation as regards commutation under the Pensions Commutation Acts, 1871 to 1882, as is applied to civil servants under Treasury Regulations made in exercise of the powers conferred on them by sub-section (4) of Section 69 of the National Insurance Act, 1946, as extended by Section 15 of the National Insurance Act, 1959, *i.e.*, an amount equal to the officer's notional graduated retirement benefit under the National Insurance Act, 1959, is not capable of being commuted, or

(*d*) if, having attained the age of fifty, he terminates his employment at his request before having attained the retiring age:

Provided that, unless the Admiralty with the concurrence of the Treasury otherwise determine on compassionate grounds, the retiring award granted under this sub-clause will not become payable before the officer attains the retiring age.

'Retiring age' means age sixty years or, alternatively, the age as calculated in accordance with the provisions of clause 19 of these Regulations.

"III. RECKONABLE SERVICE

Service which may be reckoned in full and as to one-half. Effect of breaks in service

"12. An officer serving in any of the ranks specified in Clause I shall be allowed to reckon his service in full from the 1st January, 1938, or from the date of his appointment to any of these ranks if later, provided that an officer who was appointed as a Master, Chief Officer, First Officer Second Officer, Chief Engineer, Second

Digitized by Google

Engineer or Third Engineer prior to the 1st January, 1938, shall be allowed to count his time in full from the date of such appointment but not earlier than the 1st July, 1927. Any service as an officer prior to the date from which service may be reckoned in full shall be reckoned as to one-half:

Provided always that:—

(i) No service shall be reckoned previous to a break in service of one complete year (*i.e.* a period of one year during which there has been no qualifying service whatever) except when the break was due to ill-health or to lack of employment at sea in which case the former service may be reckoned at Admiralty discretion.

(ii) Subject to the provisions of clauses 5 and 6 discharge at an officer's own request unless the Admiralty determine otherwise or on account of misconduct shall entail the forfeiture of all previous service except as provided under clause 11(*d*) for voluntary retirement after the age of 50.

(iii) In the absence of explanation acceptable to the Admiralty, refusal to accept an appointment shall entail the forfeiture of all previous service.

(iv) Service prior to the age of 18 years shall not reckon for the purpose of an award under these Regulations.

Previous service as a rating. Effect of breaks in service

" 13. Previous service as a rating may be allowed to reckon in full as from the 14th July, 1949. Service prior to that date shall be reckoned as to one-half.

Provided always that:—

(A) No account is to be taken of service which preceded:—

(i) an interval of three years or more in which there was no service; or

(ii) the end of any period of service which was terminated by dismissal for misconduct or by voluntary resignation except, in the latter event, as follows:—

(*a*) when a gratuity has been, or could have been, awarded in accordance with the Superannuation Act, 1949, and any gratuity paid is refunded in accordance with Regulations as may be laid down from time to time by the Admiralty; or

(*b*) where a break in service following voluntary resignation from non-pensionable employment is not more than 31 days, provided the person concerned did not resign to avoid dismissal, or in such circumstances that, even if he had the necessary qualifying service, he would not have been recommended for a gratuity in accordance with the Superannuation Act, 1949.

(B) Service prior to the age of 18 shall not reckon for the purpose of an award under these Regulations.

Digitized by Google

Periods of paid leave, sick leave and port pay

" 14. Subject to the provisos to clauses 12 and 13 periods of paid leave, paid sick leave and port pay shall be regarded as reckonable service, and shall not be deemed breaks in the service.

Service other than in R.F.As.

" 15. Subject to the provisos to clauses 12 and 13 service other than service in the Royal Fleet Auxiliaries may at the discretion of the Admiralty, and with the concurrence of the Treasury, be allowed to reckon for the purpose of retiring awards and gratuities under these Regulations.

Service in Merchant Navy

" 16. (i) For the purpose of determining whether an officer has served for the minimum period prescribed by these Regulations as necessary for any retiring award or gratuity to be granted to him, any service subsequent to the 31st December, 1937, as an officer in the Merchant Navy in respect of which contributions have been paid to the Merchant Navy Officers' Pension Fund or to any private scheme recognised by the rules of the said Fund shall, subject to the provisions of clauses 12 and 13 respecting continuity of service, be deemed to have been service in a Royal Fleet Auxiliary:

Provided that this sub-clause shall not apply to any service in respect of which contributions have been paid as aforesaid if those contributions have been returned to the officer.

(ii) The amount of any such award shall be calculated only upon the number of completed years served by him in the Royal Fleet Auxiliary Service.

Additional years (post-ponement of retirement)

" 17. Where an officer who was serving on or after 1st August, 1950, continues to serve as such without a break in service after both the two following conditions are satisfied in relation to him, that is to say:—

(*a*) that he has attained the retiring age; and

(*b*) that he has 40 years of reckonable service,

his retiring award under clause 2 may be increased for each completed reckonable year after the said two conditions were satisfied in relation to him subject to a maximum addition of five reckonable years under the provisions of this and the next succeeding clause. The increase for each reckonable year so served shall be at the rate of one-eightieth for pension together with three-eightieths for additional allowance calculated on the annual average of pay and pensionable emoluments at the date when the said two conditions were satisfied or at the date of final retirement, whichever is the higher.

Additional years (re-employ-ment)

" 18. Where an officer who has been retired with a retiring award is re-employed in the Royal Fleet Auxiliary Service either immediately or after an interval and was serving in a re-employed capacity on or after the 1st August, 1950, he may be granted an increased retiring award in respect of such re-employed service after he has attained the retiring age: Provided that for the purpose of this clause no account shall be taken of such service which is not continuous service lasting for at least one year, or which, together with any number of years counted for increased pension and additional allowance under clause 17, exceeds five reckonable years.

Digitized by Google

The increase for each reckonable year shall be at the rate of one-eightieth for pension, together with three-eightieths for additional allowance calculated on the annual average of pay and pensionable emoluments at either (*a*) the date of formal retirement, or (*b*) the date of cessation of re-employment, whichever is the higher.

Provided that this clause shall not apply where the officer's retiring award was granted either under clause 3 before he attained the age of fifty years, or under clause 2 by virtue of paragraph (*c*) of clause 11.

Service in specified area to count at time and a half and to qualify for reduction in retirement age

" 19. In computing the amount of any pension additional allowance or gratuity, each year of service in the area defined below will reckon as one and a half years and so proportionately as regards parts of a year:—

East of (including) Port Said through the Suez Canal across the Indian and Pacific Oceans as far as the western entrance to the Panama Canal including the ports of Cape Town and Durban.

The age on retirement at which, without a medical certificate, a retiring award may be granted will be reduced by three months for each completed year of actual service in the above area, subject to a minimum retiring age of fifty-five years.

Nothing in this clause shall affect the minimum period which it is requisite that an officer should serve in order that a retiring award or a gratuity may become payable to or in respect of him.

The provisions of this clause shall have effect and be deemed always to have had effect, in relation to any officer to whom these Regulations apply.

Liability for recall

" 20. In the event of an officer retired before attainment of the age of sixty years (other than under the preceding clause or under clause 11(*d*)) being called upon to re-enter the Royal Fleet Auxiliary Service, and refusing to re-enter without furnishing an explanation acceptable to the Admiralty, he shall be liable to forfeit his right to any retiring award in respect of his previous service. If, having re-entered, he neglects to execute his duties satisfactorily or is discharged for misconduct, his right to any retiring award or gratuity in respect of his previous service and/or his service after re-entry may, at the discretion of the Admiralty, be reduced, suspended or forfeited.

Suspension of pension in whole or part during re-employment

" 21. In the event of an officer in receipt of a pension being employed in any office of profit under the Crown (including Royal Fleet Auxiliary Service), his pension may be reduced or suspended during such employment so that no more (if any) thereof will be paid than when added to the emoluments in his new office will equal his emoluments at the date of his original retirement on pension. Where an officer has been permitted to surrender part of his pension under clause 27 the emoluments of the office from which he retired shall be treated as reduced by the amount of pension surrendered by him.

Digitized by Google

Only service herein defined to reckon

" 22. No service, other than such as may be admitted under clauses 12, 13, 14, 15, 17, 18 and 19, shall be allowed to reckon.

Period not under Ministry of Transport agreement excluded

" 23. Except as provided in clauses 14, 15 and 16, periods during which an officer is not under Ministry of Transport agreement shall be regarded as breaks in service, and shall not be regarded as reckonable service.

" IV. WIDOWS', CHILDREN'S AND DEPENDANTS' PENSIONS.

Pensions for widows and children

" 24. (i) An officer shall be required to pay contributions in order to secure at his death the grant of pensions to his widow or to his children during the period of childhood and full-time education, or a life pension for an incapacitated child, subject to such conditions as the Treasury would apply to a civil servant under the Superannuation Acts. A pension shall not be granted under this clause unless:—

(*a*) the deceased had been granted or had become eligible for the grant of a pension, or

(*b*) the deceased was still serving in the Royal Fleet Auxiliary Service at the time of his death and would, if he had then been retired upon medical grounds, have been eligible for the grant of a pension, or

(*c*) the deceased had ceased to be employed in the Royal Fleet Service in such circumstances, that on attaining a particular age he would, or might have become eligible for the grant of a pension by virtue of paragraph (*d*) of clause 11 of these Regulations (which relates to superannuation benefit in certain cases of premature retirement).

Provided that any marriage of the deceased which takes place after he has ceased finally to be employed in the Royal Fleet Auxiliary Service shall be left out of account for the purpose of this clause.

(ii) The amount of the contribution shall be one-eightieth for each year of reckonable service calculated on the annual average of the emoluments during the last three years of reckonable service and the contribution will take the form of a reduction in the amount of the additional allowance or death gratuity:

Provided that no contribution will be made:—

(*a*) in respect of an officer who had no wife on 1st August, 1950, and does not marry or re-marry before he ceases to be employed in the Royal Fleet Auxiliary Service;

(*b*) for the period subsequent to his wife's death if she dies before he retires from Royal Fleet Auxiliary Service.

Where the officer's retiring award is increased by virtue of re-employed service under clause 18 the contributions payable shall be increased by one-eightieth for each year of such further service.

Subject to the conditions imposed by the Superannuation Acts the annual rate of a widow's pension may amount to one-third of the pension of deceased or £26 per annum, whichever is higher, and the annual amount of the children's pension will vary according to

Digitized by Google

whether or not a widow's pension is being paid, and to the number of children, within a maximum of one-third of the pension of the deceased or £26 per annum, whichever is greater, for three or more children.

(iii) The provisions of this clause shall not apply to the officer who entered before and was still serving on 1st August, 1950, and (A) who elected before 11th January, 1952, that these provisions should not apply to him if he then had a wife, or (B) if he then had no wife, elects at the time of his marriage, or within six months thereafter, not to accept the provisions of this clause.

Pensions for other dependants

" 25. An officer who has certain dependants may, at any time before he is retired, elect, subject in all respects to the conditions applicable to a civil servant under the Superannuation Act, 1949, to pay contributions in order to secure at his death a life pension for a dependant or pensions of limited duration to dependent children during their period of childhood and full-time education. A pension under this clause shall not be granted unless—

(*a*) the deceased had been granted, or had become eligible for the grant of, a pension, or

(*b*) the deceased was still serving in the Royal Fleet Auxiliary Service at the time of his death and would, if he had then been retired upon medical grounds, have been eligible for the grant of a pension, or

(*c*) the deceased had ceased to be employed in the Royal Fleet Auxiliary Service in such circumstances that on attaining a particular age he would or might have become eligible for a pension by virtue of paragraph (*d*) of clause 11 of these Regulations (which relates to superannuation benefit in certain cases of premature retirement).

The amount of the contribution, which will vary according to the ages of the officers and the dependant or dependants will be a percentage, ascertained by reference to tables prepared from time to time by the Government Actuary, of the annual average of pay and pensionable emoluments during the last three years of reckonable service and will take the form of a reduction in the amount of additional allowance or death gratuity.

No person who is or may become or might have become eligible for a pension under the provisions of clause 24 may be nominated as a dependant under this clause except an incapacitated child of the officer whose incapacity arose during his or her period of childhood and before the officer reached the retiring age.

Subject to the conditions imposed by the Superannuation Act, 1949, the annual rate of a life pension may amount to one-third of the pension of the deceased or £26 per annum, whichever is the greater. The annual rate of a pension of limited duration will vary according to the number of dependent children within a maximum of one-third of the pension of the deceased or £26 per annum, whichever is the greater, for three or more dependent children.

Digitized by Google

Provisions in regard to children

" 26. The contributions payable under sub-section (ii) of clause 24 in respect of a wife will normally cover, without addition, pensions which under that clause may be granted to children during the period of their childhood and full-time education, and, under the conditions specified in the next paragraph, to incapacitated children. If at the date these Regulations first apply to him an officer has dependent children but no wife, the children will not qualify for pension under clause 24 but the officer may nominate them under clause 25 for pensions to enure during the period of their childhood and full-time education.

A children's pension may be granted under clause 24 in respect of the incapacitated child of a deceased officer for the period of the child's incapacity if—

(*a*) the incapacity arose, or first arose, during the period of childhood and full-time education,

(*b*) a children's pension would have been payable in respect of that person had he or she still been in the period of childhood and full-time education,

(*c*) where the incapacity is a permanent one, that the deceased did not know, and could not reasonably have been expected to know, before he ceased to be an officer, that it had arisen and was permanent.

" V. PENSION ALLOCATION.

Allocation of part pension

" 27. An officer who is eligible for or in receipt of a pension may, subject to proof of good health and other matters, be permitted to surrender part of his pension in return for the grant of a pension to his wife or a dependant as provided for civil servants under the Superannuation Acts, subject to the Superannuation (Allocation of Pension) Rules made by the Treasury under those Acts, and to the restriction upon the amount of pension to be allocated imposed by Treasury Regulations made in exercise of their powers under the National Insurance Acts, 1946 and 1959.

" VI. MISCELLANEOUS.

Power to adopt amendments to Superannuation Acts

" 28. In the event of future provision being made by law to amend the provisions of the Superannuation Acts in any respect the Admiralty shall have power in their discretion in consultation with the Treasury to adopt such amendment as may be appropriate to an officer serving in the Royal Fleet Auxiliary Service.

Power to modify awards

" 29. Without prejudice to any power hereinbefore specifically conferred, the Admiralty may at their discretion, subject to the limitation imposed in the following sub-paragraph, award allowances or gratuities at rates less than those provided in these Regulations and may reduce, suspend, or withhold any allowance awarded under these Regulations.

Provided that regulations made by the Treasury in exercise of the powers conferred on them under the National Insurance Acts, 1946 and 1959, foregoing their discretion to suspend or terminate a pension awarded to a civil servant under the Superannuation Acts, to the extent of the equivalent of his notional graduated retirement benefit, shall apply equally to an officer in the Royal Fleet Auxiliary Service.

Digitized by Google

" 30. The term ' emolument ' shall include pay and such allowances as the Admiralty may from time to time determine to be reckonable for the purpose of these Regulations. Definition of terms

The term ' notional graduated retirement benefit ' means, in relation to any person, the amount, expressed as a yearly rate, of the graduated retirement benefit which would be payable to him under the National Insurance Act, 1959, in return for an amount of graduated contributions equal to one such contribution paid in each week of the period of his non-participating service in respect of a weekly payment of remuneration of fifteen pounds.

The term ' non-participating service ' means, in relation to any person, service in a non-participating employment of the Royal Fleet Auxiliary Service after the fifth day of April nineteen hundred and sixty-one.

The term ' non-participating employment ' has the meaning assigned to it by sub-section (2) of Section 7 of the National Insurance Act, 1959.

" 31. In the event of any question arising on the interpretation or administration of these Regulations, the decision of the Admiralty thereon shall be final." Decision of Admiralty to be final

NOW, THEREFORE, Her Majesty Queen Elizabeth The Queen Mother and Her Royal Highness The Princess Margaret, being authorised thereto by the said Letters Patent, have taken the said Memorial into consideration, and do hereby, by and with the advice of Her Majesty's Privy Council on Her Majesty's behalf approve of what is therein proposed.

AND the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

W. G. Agnew.

L 606/61

Printed in Great Britain under the authority of HER MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE
By HARRISON AND SONS, LTD., London.
PC 475 (SO 34380) Wt. 8234-72 190 5/61 H & S Ltd. Gp. 376. (34222)

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

No 61*
L

AT THE COURT OF SAINT JAMES

The 27th day of February, 1961.

PRESENT,

HER MAJESTY QUEEN ELIZABETH THE QUEEN MOTHER.
HER ROYAL HIGHNESS THE PRINCESS MARGARET.

LORD PRESIDENT
MR. SECRETARY PROFUMO
MR. SECRETARY MACLAY
MR. POWELL

WHEREAS Her Majesty, in pursuance of the Regency Acts, 1937 to 1953, was pleased, by Letters Patent dated the 17th day of January, 1961, to delegate to the following Counsellors of State (subject to the exceptions hereinafter mentioned) or any two or more of them, that is to say, His Royal Highness Prince Philip, Duke of Edinburgh, Her Majesty Queen Elizabeth The Queen Mother, Her Royal Highness The Princess Margaret, His Royal Highness The Duke of Gloucester, His Royal Highness The Duke of Kent and Her Royal Highness The Princess Alexandra of Kent, full power and authority during the period of Her Majesty's absence from the United Kingdom to summon and hold on Her Majesty's behalf Her Privy Council and to signify thereat Her Majesty's approval for anything for which Her Majesty's approval in Council is required:

AND WHEREAS Her Majesty was further pleased to except from the number of the said Counsellors of State His Royal Highness Prince Philip, Duke of Edinburgh, and His Royal Highness The Duke of Kent and Her Royal Highness The Princess Alexandra of Kent while absent from the United Kingdom:

AND WHEREAS there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, dated the 21st day of February, 1961 (L. 606/61), in the words following, viz.:—

" WHEREAS by Your Majesty's Order in Council dated the 30th day of August, 1954, regulations were approved for the award of retiring allowances and gratuities in respect of the service of certain ratings in the Royal Fleet Auxiliary Service:

" AND WHEREAS we consider it desirable that certain changes in these regulations should be effected:

" WE BEG LEAVE HUMBLY to recommend that Your Majesty may be graciously pleased by Your Order in Council to sanction the arrangements contained in the annexed Schedule:

" THE LORDS COMMISSIONERS of Your Majesty's Treasury have signified their concurrence in these proposals:

Digitized by Google

" SCHEDULE.

" I. RETIRING AWARDS.

Ratings included in the Scheme

" 1. These Regulations apply from 1st October, 1954, to the following ratings:—Writers, Boatswains, Carpenters, Storekeepers (Deck and Engine Room), Pumpmen, Donkeymen (Motor Mechanic), A.B. Signalmen, Chief Stewards and Chief Cooks; and from 1st January, 1960, to Boatswain's Mates, Second Stewards, Second Cooks, Signalmen (other than A.B.), Quartermasters, Butchers, Bakers and Plumbers, who on or after those dates are employed directly by the Admiralty under Company Service Contract in a Royal Fleet Auxiliary and engaged upon a Ministry of Transport Agreement under National Maritime Board conditions of service.

Basis of Calculating Awards

" 2. A retiring award shall be calculated on the annual average pay and pensionable emoluments during the last three years of reckonable service and, provided the reckonable service is at least ten years, shall consist of a pension at the annual rate of one eightieth of such average for each year of reckonable service up to a maximum of 40 years (or, where clause 12 or 13 applies, 45 years), together with a lump sum additional allowance equal to three times the annual amount of such pension.

Effect of Discharge for Inefficiency

" 3. In the event of a rating who has ten years' or more reckonable service, and has attained the age of fifty, being discharged owing to his inability to perform his duties efficiently, the Admiralty may, if the special circumstances of the case justify it, grant a retiring award, but in no case shall the award exceed the amount appropriate to the rating's length of reckonable service under the terms of clause 2.

Short Service Gratuities

" 4. A rating who has not completed ten years' reckonable service on retirement but otherwise fulfils the conditions contained in paragraphs (*a*), (*b*) or (*c*) of clause 8, may, on retirement, be awarded:

(*a*) subject to the completion of one year's reckonable service: a gratuity of one-twelfth of a year's pay for each year of reckonable service and

(*b*) subject to the completion of two years' reckonable service: an additional allowance of three-eightieths of a year's pay for each year of reckonable service.

Awards under this clause shall be calculated on the annual average of pay and pensionable emoluments over the last three years of reckonable service, or if three years' reckonable service has not been completed, over the actual period of reckonable service.

Death Gratuities

" 5. In the event of a rating with five years' or more reckonable service dying while still employed in the Royal Fleet Auxiliary Service, his legal personal representatives may be awarded a gratuity equal to the amount of the annual average of the emoluments of the deceased during the last three years of reckonable service, or to the amount of the additional allowance which might have been granted to him if he had retired on the ground of ill-health at the date of his death, whichever is the greater.

Digitized by Google

Where a rating with less than five years' service dies as the direct result of either—

(*a*) an injury sustained after 14th July, 1949, in the actual discharge of his duty and specifically attributable to the nature of his duty, which is not wholly or mainly due to, or seriously aggravated by, his own serious and culpable negligence or misconduct; or

(*b*) a disease contracted after 14th July, 1949, to which he was exposed by the nature of his duty, not being a disease wholly or mainly due to, or seriously aggravated by, his own serious and culpable negligence or misconduct,

a death gratuity may be awarded to his legal personal representatives as if he had served for five years.

Death after Superannuation Supplementary Gratuities

" 6. If, on the death of a rating who has been granted superannuation benefits under clause 2, the sums actually paid or payable to the deceased at the time of his death on account of such benefits are less than the annual average of his emoluments during the last three years of his service, his legal personal representatives may be awarded a gratuity equal to the deficiency;

Provided that:—

(i) Where a rating who has been granted a retiring award and is re-employed in service reckonable for increase under clause 13 dies during or after such re-employment, the deficiency shall be calculated by deducting the sums paid or payable to him on account of superannuation benefits up to the time of his death from the average for the preceding three years of either:

(*a*) the emoluments payable to him at the date of his original retirement,

or

(*b*) the emoluments payable to him at the date of his final retirement,

whichever of the two is greater.

(ii) Where a rating has been permitted to surrender part of his pension under clause 19 the amount of pension paid or payable up to the time of his death shall be deemed to be the amount that would have been paid or payable to the rating if he had not surrendered part of his pension.

(iii) For the purpose of this clause any deduction in the amount of the additional allowance by way of contribution under clause 16 or clause 17 shall be ignored.

(iv) This clause shall not apply where the rating's retiring award was granted under clause 2 by virtue of paragraph (*c*) of clause 8.

Digitized by Google

Reduction of Pensions on account of Ministry of National Insurance Pension

" 7. Regulations made by the Treasury in exercise of the powers conferred on them by sub-section (4) of Section 69 of the National Insurance Act, 1946, and as extended by Section 15 of the National Insurance Act, 1959, prescribing the abatement to be made from the pension of a civil servant when he becomes eligible for a retirement pension under those Acts, or under amendments thereto, shall apply equally to a rating in the Royal Fleet Auxiliary Service.

II. Qualifications for Payment of Awards.

Minimum Service Retiring age, Invaliding, Voluntary Retirement

" 8. A rating who has completed 10 years' reckonable service on retirement shall be eligible for a retiring award on the scale shown in clause 2:—

(*a*) if he has attained the retiring age; or

(*b*) if there is medical evidence to show that he is incapable of discharging his duties owing to infirmity of mind or body and that such infirmity is likely to be permanent. Where the reckonable service is between ten and twenty years, the award shall be calculated on twenty years:

Provided that where the rating's reckonable service would have been less than twenty years if he had continued to serve until five years after the retiring age, the award shall be calculated on such shorter period; or

(*c*) if, not having attained the retiring age, he is discharged owing to a reduction of personnel which so far as can be seen will be permanent, or for the purpose of facilitating improvements in the organisation of the Royal Fleet Auxiliary Service by which greater efficiency and/or economy of a permanent nature can be effected:

Provided that where a pension has been awarded as compensation for abolition of office it shall be liable to the same limitation as regards commutation under the Pensions Commutation Acts, 1871 to 1882, as is applied to civil servants under Treasury Regulations made in exercise of the powers conferred on them by sub-section (4) of Section 69 of the National Insurance Act, 1946, as extended by Section 15 of the National Insurance Act, 1959, *i.e.*, an amount equal to the rating's notional graduated retirement benefit under the National Insurance Act, 1959, is not capable of being commuted; or

(*d*) if, having attained the age of fifty, he terminates his employment at his request before having attained the retiring age. Provided that, unless the Admiralty with the concurrence of the Treasury otherwise determine on compassionate grounds, the retiring award granted under this sub-clause will not become payable before the rating attains the retiring age.

' Retiring age ' means age sixty years or, alternatively, the age as calculated in accordance with the provisions of clause 14 of these Regulations.

Digitized by Google

III. Reckonable Service.

Service which may be reckoned in full and as to one-half. Effect of breaks in service

"9. A person serving in any of the ratings specified in clause 1 shall be allowed to reckon his service in full as from the 14th July, 1949. Service prior to that date shall be reckoned as to one-half. Provided always that:—

(A) No account is to be taken of service prior to employment under Company Contract which preceded:—

(i) an interval of three years or more in which there was no service; or

(ii) the end of any period of service which was terminated by dismissal for misconduct or by voluntary resignation except, in the latter event, as follows:—

(*a*) when a gratuity has been, or could have been, awarded in accordance with the Superannuation Act, 1949, and any gratuity paid is refunded in accordance with the Regulations as may be laid down from time to time by the Admiralty; or

(*b*) where a break in service following voluntary resignation from non-pensionable employment is not more than 31 days, provided the person concerned did not resign to avoid dismissal, or in such circumstances that, even if he had the necessary qualifying service, he would not have been recommended for a gratuity in accordance with the Superannuation Act, 1949.

(B) Service prior to the age of 18 shall not reckon for the purpose of an award under these Regulations.

Periods of paid leave, sick leave and port pay

"10. Subject to the provisos to clause 9 periods of paid leave, paid sick leave and port pay shall be regarded as reckonable service, and shall not be deemed breaks in the service.

Service other than in R.F.As

"11. Subject to the provisos to clause 9 service other than service in the Royal Fleet Auxiliaries may be at the discretion of the Admiralty, and with the concurrence of the Treasury, be allowed to reckon for the purpose of retiring awards and gratuities under these Regulations.

Additiona Years (postponement of retirement)

"12. Where a rating who was serving on or after 1st October, 1954, continues to serve as such without a break in service after both the two following conditions are satisfied in relation to him that is to say:—

(*a*) that he has attained the retiring age; and

(*b*) that he has 40 years of reckonable service,

his retiring award under clause 2 may be increased for each completed reckonable year after the said two conditions were satisfied in relation to him subject to a maximum addition of five reckonable years under the provisions of this and the next succeeding clause. The increase for each reckonable year so served shall

Digitized by Google

be at the rate of one-eightieth for pension together with three eightieths for additional allowance calculated on the annual average of pay and pensionable emoluments at the date when the said two conditions were satisfied or at the date of final retirement, whichever is the higher.

Additional Years (re-employment)

" 13. Where a rating who has been retired with a retiring award is re-employed in the Royal Fleet Auxiliary service either immediately or after an interval he may be granted an increased retiring award in respect of such re-employed service after he has attained the retiring age; provided that for the purpose of this clause no account shall be taken of such service which is not continuous service lasting for at least one year, or which, together with any number of years counted for increased pension and additional allowance under clause 12, exceeds five reckonable years.

The increase for each reckonable year shall be at the rate of one-eightieth for pension, together with three-eightieths for additional allowance calculated on the annual average of pay and pensionable emoluments at either (*a*) the date of formal retirement, or (*b*) the date of cessation of re-employment, whichever is the higher.

Provided that this clause shall not apply where the rating's retiring award was granted under clause 2 by virtue of paragraph (*c*) of clause 8.

Service in specified area to count at time and a half and to qualify for reduction in retirement age

" 14. In computing the amount of any pension, additional allowance or gratuity, each year of service in the area defined below will reckon as one and a half years and so proportionately as regards parts of a year:—

East of (including) Port Said through the Suez Canal across the Indian and Pacific Oceans as far as the western entrance to the Panama Canal, including the ports of Cape Town and Durban.

The age on retirement at which, without a medical certificate, a retiring award may be granted will be reduced by three months for each completed year of actual service in the above area, subject to a minimum retiring age of fifty-five years.

Nothing in this clause shall affect the minimum period which it is requisite that a rating should serve in order that a retiring award or a gratuity may become payable to or in respect of him.

The provisions of this clause shall have effect, and be deemed always to have had effect, in relation to any rating to whom these Regulations apply.

Suspension of pension in whole or part during employment

" 15. In the event of a rating in receipt of a pension being employed in any office of profit under the Crown (including Royal Fleet Auxiliary Service), his pension may be reduced or suspended during such employment so that no more (if any) thereof will be paid than when added to the emoluments in his new office will equal his emoluments at the date of his original retirement on pension. Where a rating has been permitted to surrender part of his pension under clause 19 the emoluments of the office from which he retired shall be treated as reduced by the amount of pension surrendered by him.

Digitized by Google

IV. WIDOWS' CHILDREN'S AND DEPENDANTS' PENSIONS.

Pensions for widows and children

"16. A rating shall be required to pay contributions in order to secure at his death the grant of pensions to his widow or to his children during the period of childhood and full time education, or a life pension for an incapacitated child, subject to such conditions as the Treasury would apply to a civil servant under the Superannuation Acts. A pension shall not be granted under this clause unless:—

(*a*) the deceased had been granted or had become eligible for the grant of a pension, or

(*b*) the deceased was still serving in the Royal Fleet Auxiliary Service at the time of his death and would, if he had then been retired upon medical grounds, have been eligible for the grant of a pension, or

(*c*) the deceased had ceased to be employed in the Royal Fleet Auxiliary Service in such circumstances, that on attaining a particular age he would or might have become eligible for the grant of a pension by virtue of paragraph (*d*) of clause 8 of these Regulations (which relates to superannuation benefit in certain cases of premature retirement).

Provided that any marriage of the deceased which takes place after he has ceased finally to be employed in the Royal Fleet Auxiliary Service shall be left out of account for the purpose of this clause.

(ii) The amount of the contribution shall be one eightieth for each year of reckonable service calculated on the annual average of the emoluments during the last three years of reckonable service and the contribution will take the form of a reduction in the amount of the additional allowance or death gratuity.

Provided that no contribution will be made:—

(*a*) in respect of a rating who had no wife on 1st October, 1954, and does not marry or remarry before he ceases to be employed in the Royal Fleet Auxiliary Service;

(*b*) for the period subsequent to his wife's death if she dies before he retires from the Royal Fleet Auxiliary Service.

Where the rating's retiring award is increased by virtue of re-employed service under clause 13 the contributions payable shall be increased by one-eightieth for each year of such further service.

Subject to the conditions imposed by the Superannuation Acts the annual rate of a widow's pension may amount to one-third of the pension of the deceased or £26 per annum, whichever is higher, and the annual amount of the children's pension will vary according to whether or not a widow's pension is being paid, and to the number of children, within a maximum of one-third of the pension of the deceased or £26 per annum, whichever is greater, for three or more children.

Digitized by Google

Pensions for other dependants

" 17. A rating who has certain dependants may, at any time before he is retired, elect, subject in all respects to the conditions applicable to a civil servant under the Superannuation Act, 1949, to pay contributions in order to secure at his death a life pension for a dependant or pensions of limited duration to dependent children during their period of childhood and full time education. A pension under this clause shall not be granted unless:—

(*a*) the deceased had been granted, or had become eligible for the grant of, a pension, or

(*b*) the deceased was still serving in the Royal Fleet Auxiliary Service at the time of his death and would, if he had then been retired upon medical grounds, have been eligible for the grant of a pension, or

(*c*) the deceased had ceased to be employed in the Royal Fleet Auxiliary Service in such circumstances that on attaining a particular age he would or might have become eligible for a pension by virtue of paragraph (*d*) of clause 8 of these Regulations (which relates to superannuation benefit in certain cases of premature retirement).

The amount of the contribution, which will vary according to the ages of the rating and the dependant or dependants will be a percentage, ascertained by reference to tables prepared from time to time by the Government Actuary, of the annual average of pay and pensionable emoluments during the last three years of reckonable service and will take the form of a reduction in the amount of additional allowance or death gratuity.

No person who is or may become or might have become eligible for a pension under the provisions of clause 16 may be nominated as a dependant under this clause except an incapacitated child of the rating whose incapacity arose during his or her period of childhood and before the rating reached the retiring age.

Subject to the conditions imposed by the Superannuation Act, 1949, the annual rate of a life pension may amount to one-third of the pension of the deceased or £26 per annum, whichever is the greater. The annual rate of a pension of limited duration will vary according to the number of dependent children within a maximum of one-third of the pension of the deceased or £26 per annum, whichever is the greater for three or more dependent children.

Provisions in regard to children

" 18. The contributions payable under subsection (ii) of clause 16 in respect of a wife will normally cover, without addition, pensions which under that clause may be granted to children during the period of their childhood and full-time education, and, under the conditions specified in the next paragraph, to incapacitated children. If at the date these Regulations first apply to him a rating has dependent children but no wife, the children will not qualify for pension under clause 16 but the rating may nominate them under clause 17 for pensions to enure during the period of their childhood and full-time education.

A children's pension may be granted under clause 16 in respect of the incapacitated child of a deceased rating for the period of the child's incapacity if:—

Digitized by Google

(*a*) the incapacity arose, or first arose, during the period of childhood and full-time education,

(*b*) a children's pension would have been payable in respect of that person had he or she still been in the period of childhood and full-time education,

(*c*) where the incapacity is a permanent one, that the deceased did not know, and could not reasonably have been expected to know, before he ceased to be a rating, that it had arisen and was permanent.

" V. PENSION ALLOCATION.

Allocation of part pension

" 19. A rating who is eligible for or in receipt of a pension may, subject to proof of good health and other matters, be permitted to surrender part of his pension in return for the grant of a pension to his wife or a dependant as provided for civil servants under the Superannuation Acts, subject to the Superannuation (Allocation of Pension) Rules made by the Treasury under those Acts, and to the restriction upon the amount of pension to be allocated imposed by Treasury Regulations made in exercise of their powers under the National Insurance Acts, 1946 and 1959.

" VI. MISCELLANEOUS.

Power to adopt amendments to Superannuation Acts

" 20. In the event of future provision being made by law to amend the provisions of the Superannuation Acts in any respect the Admiralty shall have power in their discretion in consultation with the Treasury to adopt such amendment as may be appropriate to a rating serving in the Royal Fleet Auxiliary Service.

Power to modify awards

" 21. Without prejudice to any power hereinbefore specifically conferred, the Admiralty may at their discretion, subject to the limitation imposed in the following sub-paragraph, award allowances or gratuities at rates less than those provided in their Regulations and may reduce, suspend or withhold any allowance awarded under these Regulations.

Provided that regulations made by the Treasury in exercise of the powers conferred on them under the National Insurance Acts, 1946 and 1959, foregoing their discretion to suspend or terminate a pension awarded to a civil servant under the Superannuation Acts, to the extent of the equivalent of his notional graduated retirement benefit, shall apply equally to a rating in the Royal Fleet Auxiliary Service.

Definition of terms

" 22. The term ' emoluments ' shall include pay and such allowances as the Admiralty may from time to time determine to be reckonable for the purpose of these Regulations.

The term ' notional graduated retirement benefit ' means, in relation to any person, the amount, expressed as a yearly rate, of the graduated retirement benefit which would be payable to him under the National Insurance Act, 1959, in return for an amount of graduated contributions equal to one such contribution paid in each week of the period of his non-participating service in respect of a weekly payment of remuneration of fifteen pounds.

Digitized by Google

The term ' non-participating service ' means, in relation to any person, service in a non-participating employment of the Royal Fleet Auxiliary Service after the fifth day of April nineteen hundred and sixty-one.

The term ' non-participating employment ' has the meaning assigned to it by sub-section (2) of Section 7 of the National Insurance Act, 1959.

Decision of Admiralty to be final

" 23. In the event of any question arising on the interpretation or administration of these Regulations, the decision of the Admiralty thereon shall be final."

NOW, THEREFORE, Her Majesty Queen Elizabeth The Queen Mother and Her Royal Highness The Princess Margaret, being authorised thereto by the said Letters Patent, have taken the said Memorial into consideration, and do hereby, by and with the advice of Her Majesty's Privy Council, on Her Majesty's behalf approve of what is therein proposed.

AND the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

W. G. Agnew.

L 606/61

Printed in Great Britain under the authority of Her Majesty's Stationery Office
By Harrison and Sons, Ltd., London.
PC 474 (SO 34381) Wt. 8234-72 140 5/61 H & S Ltd. Gp. 376. (34221)

Digitized by Google

N.P.

AT THE COURT AT BUCKINGHAM PALACE

The 24th day of March, 1961

Present,

THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY IN COUNCIL

Whereas there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, dated the 20th day of March, 1961, (N.P. 828/61) in the words following, viz.:—

"Whereas by Section 3 of the Naval and Marine Pay and Pensions Act, 1865, it is enacted, *inter alia,* that all pay, pensions, and other allowances in the nature thereof payable in respect of services in Your Majesty's Naval or Royal Marine Forces to a person being or having been an Officer, Seaman, or Marine therein shall be paid in such manner and subject to such restrictions, conditions and provisions as are from time to time directed by Order in Council:

"And whereas by Order in Council dated 12th August, 1907, regulations were made for retired Officers of Your Majesty's Navy to receive increases of retired pay after service in certain salaried appointments after retirement from the Active List:

"And whereas by various Orders in Council the regulations have been amended from time to time:

"And whereas we are of opinion that provision should be made for the widows and children of these Officers on the same conditions as are applicable to widows and children of deceased Officers serving on Inspection, Research, Design and Experimental Ordnance duties under Order in Council dated 23rd July, 1931:

"And whereas we are of opinion that Officers in these posts may be retained, at Admiralty discretion, on pensionable conditions up to 65 years of age:

"We beg humbly to recommend that Your Majesty may be graciously pleased by Your Order in Council to sanction the regulations set forth in the annexed Schedule.

"The Lords Commissioners of Your Majesty's Treasury have signified Their concurrence in these proposals.

"*SCHEDULE*

"Naval and Marine Officers employed in certain salaried appointments after retirement from the Active List.

"The widows and children of deceased Officers who have served in any of the appointments to which the rules laid down in Order in Council dated 12th August, 1907, as amended by subsequent Orders in Council, apply, shall be eligible at the discretion of the Admiralty for the award of pensions or other grants under the regulations from time to time in force for Officers of the Royal Navy and Royal Marines except that for the purpose of determining eligibility of any applicant for a pension or other grant, service on the Retired List in an appointment to which these rules apply shall be regarded as equivalent to service on the Active List.

Digitized by Google

" In assessing a widow's pension account may be taken of any higher rank attained by the Officer while on the Retired List if thereby the widow would receive a higher rate of pension than would otherwise be the case.

" Officers holding an appointment to which these rules apply may be retained on pensionable terms, at Admiralty discretion, up to age 65."

Her Majesty, having taken the said Memorial into consideration, was pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to approve of what is therein proposed.

And the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

W. G. Agnew.

N.P. 828/61

Printed by HER MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE PRESS,
Drury Lane, W.C.2

(33425) Wt. 41495—P. 10116 180 5/61 D.L.

Digitized by Google

No 63
N.L.

STATUTORY INSTRUMENTS

1961 No. 568

ROYAL NAVY

The Naval Discipline (Commonwealth Navies) (Amendment) Order, 1961

Made - - - - 24*th March*, 1961
Coming into Operation 30*th March*, 1961

At the Court at Buckingham Palace, the 24th day of March, 1961

Present,

The Queen's Most Excellent Majesty in Council

Her Majesty, in pursuance of the powers conferred upon Her by subsection (1) of section 116 of the Naval Discipline Act, 1957(a), is pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to order, and it is hereby ordered, as follows:—

1. The Naval Discipline (Commonwealth Navies) Order, 1959(b), shall have effect as though in the Schedule thereto:—

(*a*) in the first column the words "Pakistan Navy" were inserted immediately below the words "Ghana Navy"; and

(*b*) in the second column the word "Pakistan" were inserted immediately below the word "Ghana".

2. This Order may be cited as the Naval Discipline (Commonwealth Navies) (Amendment) Order, 1961, and shall come into operation on the 30th day of March, 1961.

W. G. Agnew.

EXPLANATORY NOTE

(*This Note is not part of the Order, but is intended to indicate its general purport.*)

Section 116 of the Naval Discipline Act, 1957, empowers Her Majesty by Order in Council to direct that members of any naval force of a Commonwealth country or raised by any colony shall be subject to that Act so far as it relates to the offences of desertion or absence without leave, and to the arrest, trial and punishment of persons who have committed or are suspected of committing either of those offences.

That power was exercised as respects the Royal Australian Navy, the Royal Ceylon Navy and the Ghana Navy by the Naval Discipline (Commonwealth Navies) Order, 1959. This Order adds the Pakistan Navy to those listed in the previous Order.

(a) 5 & 6 Eliz. 2. c. 53. (b) S.I. 1959/1972 (1959 II, p. 2424).

N.L. 1541/59

(33476) Wt. 42943—P 10630 250 6/61

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

N.P.

AT THE COURT AT BUCKINGHAM PALACE

The 24th day of March, 1961

Present,

THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY IN COUNCIL

Whereas there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, dated the 20th day of March, 1961, (N.P. 653/61) in the words following, viz. :—

"Whereas by Section 3 of the Naval and Marine Pay and Pensions Act, 1865, it is enacted, *inter alia*, that all pay, pensions or other allowances in the nature thereof, payable in respect of services in Your Majesty's Naval or Marine Force to a person being or having been an Officer, Seaman or Marine therein, shall be paid in such manner and subject to such restrictions, conditions and provisions as are from time to time directed by Order in Council :

"And whereas under various Orders in Council, rates and conditions of award of retired pay, pensions, terminal grants and gratuities have been laid down for Officers, Petty Officers, Non-Commissioned Officers and Men of Your Majesty's Royal Navy and Royal Marines ; for Officers and Ratings of the Women's Royal Naval Service ; and for members of Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service :

"And whereas we are of opinion that revised service retired pay and pensions regulations should be introduced :

"We beg humbly to recommend that Your Majesty may be graciously pleased by Your Order in Council to authorise us to award retired pay, pensions, terminal grants and gratuities at the rates and subject to the conditions specified in the Schedules annexed hereto.

"The Lords Commissioners of Your Majesty's Treasury have signified Their concurrence in these proposals.

"SCHEDULE I

"SECTION I.

"*Half Pay and Terminal Grants for Admirals of the Fleet*

"1. (*a*) An Admiral of the Fleet will be eligible during periods subsequent to 31st March, 1960, for which he does not receive full pay, for half pay at the rate of £3,300 a year.

(*b*) An Admiral of the Fleet granted half pay and whose last day of service on full pay is 31st January, 1960, or later, may be awarded a terminal grant of £9,900, free of income tax, in addition to his half pay.

An Admiral of the Fleet who has been awarded a terminal grant under this clause shall not be eligible for any further terminal grant on the conclusion of any subsequent period of full pay service.

Digitized by Google

"SECTION II

" Service Retired Pay for Permanent Royal Navy and Royal Marine Officers

" 2. The provisions of this Section relate to officers holding permanent commissions in the Royal Navy or Royal Marines, including officers of the Shore Wireless Service and officers transferred to the Royal Navy from the Royal Naval Reserve or the Royal Naval Volunteer Reserve, officers of the former Air Branch eligible for retired pay, and officers on the Supplementary List who have been granted permanent commissions, who retire from the Active List on or after 1st February, 1960. They do not apply to officers holding temporary or short service commissions or officers on the Supplementary List who have not been granted permanent commissions. Nor do they apply to regular seamen granted temporary Special Duties or Branch or Warrant rank before 1st December, 1951, who are eligible for retired pay under Section VI of Order in Council (No. 47*/N.P.) of 24th January, 1957, and who on retirement on or after 1st February, 1960, will be awarded pensions under the regulations for ratings unless the previous provisions for the award of retired pay are more favourable. The rates of retired pay are effective from 1st April, 1960, but all officers who are otherwise eligible and who are retired between 1st February, 1960, and 31st March, 1960, inclusive, may receive the new rates of retired pay as from 1st April, 1960. An officer who was serving on 30th January, 1960, shall be eligible to receive, in place of the award admissible under the terms of this Schedule, the award for which he would have qualified under the regulations contained in Order in Council (No. 47*/N.P.) of 24th January, 1957, as modified by the provisions of Order in Council (No. 17*/N.P.) of 19th January, 1959, and Schedules III and IV following.

" 3. *Retirement for age or non-employment or under the premature retirement scheme.* An officer retiring on or after attaining the age limit fixed for service in his rank and branch, or, it having been decided that further employment is not available for him, retired compulsorily before attaining that age limit, may be granted retired pay, provided that unless the special provisions set out in Clause 7 are relevant, he has completed at least 16 years' reckonable service as defined in Clauses 26 to 30 below. An Officer who is retired prematurely under the provisions of Order in Council (No. 3*/N.P.) of 28th January, 1958, may be awarded retired pay provided he has completed at least 10 years' qualifying service as defined in Clauses 26 to 30 below. In the event of eligibility for full pay continuing after formal retirement, the award will take effect from the day following that in respect of which full pay was last payable.

" 4. The rate of retired pay will be based on the officer's rank for retired pay purposes, as defined in Clauses 21 to 25, and on the length of his reckonable service calculated in accordance with Clause 30.

" 5. *Rates of retired pay.* Subject to the provisions of this Section, retired pay may be awarded at the following rates :—

(*a*) General List, Medical, Dental and Instructor Officers and certain Special Duties List Officers.

Years of Reckonable Service	*Rear-Admiral; Major-General, R.M.*	*Vice-Admiral; Lieutenant-General, R.M.*	*Admiral; General, R.M.*
	£ a year	*£ a year*	*£ a year*
24	1,350	—	—
25	1,400	—	—
26	1,450	—	—
27	1,500	1,810	—
28	1,550	1,880	—
29	1,600	1,950	—
30	1,650	2,020	2,440
31	1,700	2,090	2,530
32	1,750	2,160	2,620
33	1,800	2,230	2,710
34	1,850	2,300	2,800

Digitized by Google

Years of Reckonable Service	*Lieutenant, R.N. and R.M.*	*Lieutenant-Commander, R.N.; Captain, R.M.†*	*Commander, R.N.*; Major, R.M.**	*Captain R.N., with less than six years' service in the rank Lieutenant-Colonel, R.M.*	*Captain, R.N., after six years' service in the rank; Colonel, R.M.*
	£ a year	*£ a year*	*£ a year*	*£ a year*	*£ a year*
16	455	515	625	—	—
17	475	540	655	—	—
18	495	565	685	870	—
19	515	590	715	900	—
20	535	615	745	930	—
21	545	640	775	960	—
22	555	660	800	990	1,090
23	565	680	825	1,020	1,120
24	575	700	850	1,050	1,150
25	585	720	875	1,080	1,180
26	595	740	900	1,110	1,210
27	605	760	925	1,140	1,240
28	615	780	950	1,170	1,270
29	625	800	975	1,200	1,300
30	635	815	995	1,230	1,330
31	645	830	1,015	1,260	1,360
32	655	845	1,035	1,290	1,390
33	665	860	1,055	1,320	1,420
34	675	875	1,075	1,350	1,450

† Lieutenant-Commanders, R.N. and Captains, R.M., on the Special Duties List, with at least nine years' service in the rank, will also be awarded retired pay at the rates shown in this column.

* Commanders, R.N., on the Special Duties List who were promoted to that rank after 1st January, 1957, and Majors, R.M. on the Special Duties List will also be awarded retired pay at the rates shown in this column.

(*b*) Special Duties List Officers (except Lieutenant-Commanders, R.N., and Captains, R.M., with at least nine years' service in the rank, Commanders, R.N. who were promoted to that rank after 1st January, 1957, and Majors, R.M.)

Years of Reckonable Service	*Sub-Lieutenant, R.N.; Second Lieutenant, R.M.*	*Lieutenant, R.N., or R.M.*	*Lieutenant-Commander, R.N., or Captain, R.M., with less than nine years' service in the rank*
	£ a year	*£ a year*	*£ a year*
16	320	430	485
17	340	450	505
18	360	470	525
19	380	490	545
20	400	510	565
21	410	520	580
22	420	530	595
23	430	540	610
24	440	550	625
25	450	560	640
26	460	570	655
27	470	580	670
28	480	590	685
29	490	600	700
30	500	610	710
31	510	620	720
32	520	630	730
33	530	640	740
34	540	650	750

Digitized by Google

(*c*) Chaplains

Years of Reckonable Service	*Chaplains*	*Principal Chaplains*	*Chaplain of the Fleet*
	£ a year	*£ a year*	*£ a year*
16	515	565	—
17	540	590	—
18	565	615	—
19	590	640	—
20	615	665	—
21	640	690	—
22	665	715	—
23	715	765	—
24	765	815	1,250
25	815	865	1,290
26	865	915	1,330
27	915	965	1,370
28	965	1,015	1,410
29	1,015	1,065	1,450
30	1,065	1,115	1,490
31	1,115	1,165	1,530
32	1,165	1,215	1,570
33	1,215	1,265	1,610
34	1,265	1,315	1,650

"6. When an Officer's reckonable service exceeds a given number of years (up to and including 33 years) by one or more complete quarters of a year, his retired pay will be increased by that number of quarters of the difference between the rate for the number of years completed and the rate that would have been awarded had a further complete year been served.

"7. *Late entrants.* (*a*) If an officer was appointed to a permanent commission before 1st April, 1960, at an age later than that of the normal entrant and, in consequence of his late entry, has not completed sixteen years' reckonable service at the time of compulsory retirement for age or non-employment, as provided in this Section, retired pay may nevertheless be granted at the discretion of the Admiralty provided he has completed at least 15 years' qualifying service. (*b*) Retired pay will be awarded at the rate appropriate to 16 years' reckonable service with one deduction at the appropriate rate shown below for each year, and proportionately by quarters of a year, by which his reckonable service is less than 16 years:—

	£ a year
Lieutenant	20
Lieutenant-Commander	25
Commander	30

"8. *Premature retirement.* For an officer who is prematurely retired under the provisions of Order in Council (No. 3*/N.P.) of the 28th January, 1958, who although he has not completed sixteen years' reckonable service, has completed at least 10 years' qualifying service, the rate of retired pay will be calculated on the basis set out in Clause 7 (*b*).

"9. *Voluntary Retirement.* An officer with at least 16 years' reckonable service who retires at his own request after reaching the age of 40 years and before reaching the age of 50 years may be granted retired pay at the rates set out in Clauses 5 and 6 abated by 7½ per cent. At other ages the retired pay will be as indicated in Clauses 5 and 6.

Officers transferred from the Reserves or from temporary service or while holding Supplementary List or Short Service commissions will not be eligible for retired pay on voluntary retirement unless they have in addition rendered five years' service from the date of transfer to the Permanent List.

Digitized by Google

"10. *Invaliding.*

(*a*) An officer with at least 16 years' reckonable service will, on invaliding, be granted retired pay at the rates set out in Clauses 5 and 6.

(*b*) An officer who has not given 16 years' reckonable service but has completed 10 years' qualifying service will also be awarded retired pay on invaliding. The rate of retired pay will be calculated by making deductions from the rate appropriate to 16 years' reckonable service for each year by which his reckonable service falls short of 16 years. The deductions will be as follows:—

Officers on the Special Duties List	£ *a year*	*Other officers*	£ *a year*
Sub-Lieutenants	22 10s.	Lieutenants	30
Lieutenants	30	Lieutenant-Commanders ...	35
Lieutenant-Commanders ...	35	Commanders	40

Proportionate reductions will be made in respect of quarters of a year.

"11. *Retirement for Incapacity, Unsuitability, or Inefficiency.*

(*a*) *Not within an officer's control.*—An officer who is retired for incapacity, unsuitability, or for inefficiency, not due to causes within his own control, and having at least 16 years' reckonable service, may be granted retired pay as for a compulsory retirement on account of non-employment.

(*b*) *Within an officer's control.*—An officer who is retired for incapacity, unsuitability or inefficiency due to causes within his own control, but not amounting to misconduct, and having at least 16 years' reckonable service, may be granted an award of retired pay at such rate as the Admiralty may determine, but not in any event exceeding the rate which would have been admissible had he retired voluntarily.

"12. *Retirement, etc. for misconduct.*

(*a*) An officer who is retired for misconduct with at least 16 years' reckonable service, may be granted retired pay at such rate as the Admiralty may determine, but not in any event exceeding 90 per cent. of the rate of retired pay which would have been admissible had he retired at his own request.

(*b*) *Dismissal etc.:* An officer with at least 16 years' reckonable service who is dismissed the Service or dismissed with disgrace by sentence of Court Martial or whose name has been removed from the List of Officers or who has been deprived of retired pay following the removal of his name from the List of Retired Officers or who has been allowed to resign his commission to avoid trial by Court Martial, may be granted a compassionate allowance at Admiralty discretion, but not in any event exceeding 90 per cent. of the rate of retired pay which would have been admissible had he retired at his own request.

"13. The Admiralty may, in the exercise of their discretion under Sub-Clause 11 (*b*) and Clause 12 grant a gratuity, or compassionate gratuity, in place of retired pay or compassionate allowance.

"14. *Special rules relating to officers promoted from the lower deck.* An officer promoted to a permanent commission while serving on a normal regular engagement, and who serves continuously until retired may be granted either retired pay under the conditions set out in this Section or retired pay assessed under the current rules for the award of ratings' pensions.

"SECTION III

"*Terminal Grants in Addition to Service Retired Pay*

"15. Any officer retired from the Active List on or after 1st February, 1960, and awarded retired pay under Section II of this Schedule, may be awarded a terminal grant, in addition to his retired pay, under the following conditions:—

Digitized by Google

(*a*) The standard rate of grant will be three times the annual amount of the retired pay awarded.

(*b*) Except as provided in Clause 40, an officer can qualify only once for a grant.

(*c*) The grant will be free of income tax.

"16. A terminal grant under Clause 15 shall not be admissible in the case of an officer to whom Clause 12 (*b*) applies, but a tax-free compassionate grant not exceeding three times the annual amount of the compassionate allowance may be awarded at the discretion of the Admiralty.

"17. In the event of eligibility for full pay continuing after formal retirement, payment of terminal grant will not be made before the day following that in respect of which full pay was last payable.

"SECTION IV

"*Service Gratuities for Permanent Officers*

"18. Permanent Officers other than those on the Special Duties List may on retirement on or after 1st February, 1960, if ineligible for service retired pay, be granted a gratuity as follows:—

(*a*) On compulsory retirement for age or non-employment or on retirement at own request, with at least 10 years' qualifying service:—

For the first 10 years' qualifying service	£1,150
For each further year's qualifying service, an addition of	£230

Officers transferred to the Permanent List from the Reserves or from temporary service or while holding Supplementary List or Short Service or Extended Service Commissions, will not be eligible for gratuities on voluntary retirement unless they have rendered five years' service from the date of transfer to the permanent list.

(*b*) On invaliding with less than the ten years' service required to qualify for retired pay, a gratuity at the rate of £175 a year.

(*c*) If retired on account of incapacity, unsuitability or inefficiency not due to causes within his control:—

(i) If with 10 or more years' qualifying service, a gratuity as in sub-paragraph (*a*) above.

(ii) If with less than 10 but not less than 2 years' qualifying service, a gratuity at the discretion of the Admiralty, not exceeding £85 for the first 2 years' qualifying service with additions at the rate of £85 for each additional year of qualifying service.

(*d*) If retired for incapacity, unsuitability or inefficiency or other cause within his own control, but not amounting to misconduct, with at least 10 years' qualifying service, a gratuity of such amount as the Admiralty may determine, but not in any event exceeding the amount which would have been admissible under sub-paragraph (*a*) above had the officer retired at his own request.

(*e*) If retired for misconduct, or on termination of commission for any of the reasons set out in Clause 12 (*b*), with at least 10 years' qualifying service, a gratuity, or a compassionate gratuity, if the Admiralty so decide and of such amount as they may determine, but not in any event exceeding 90 per cent. of the award which would have been admissible had the officer retired at his own request.

Digitized by Google

"SECTION V

"Special Capital Payments and Resettlement Grants

"19. Any officer prematurely retired on or after 1st February, 1960, in accordance with the provisions of Order in Council (No. 3*/N.P.) of 28th January, 1958, will have his qualifying service assessed on the basis set out in Clauses 26 to 30 below for purposes of an award of special capital payment.

"20. Special resettlement grants as defined in Section V of Order in Council (No. 3*/N.P.) of 28th January, 1958, will not be paid to officers who are last eligible for full pay on a date later than 31st March, 1962.

"SECTION VI

"Rank for Retired Pay Purposes

"21. Subject to the following Clauses, the rank for retired pay purposes shall be the substantive rank held by the officer on his retirement, provided that, unless the officer is invalided, the rank had been held on the Active List for the following minimum period:—

(i) Admiral; General, Royal Marines ... ... 1 year

(ii) all other officers ... ... 2 years

If the substantive rank has been held for less than the period specified, the rank for retired pay purposes shall be the highest substantive rank which (with periods spent in higher substantive rank) satisfies the condition.

"22. Service as Acting Captain, Royal Navy, may be reckoned towards the requirement of six years service as Captain irrespective of the date of substantive promotion.

"Additions to Retired Pay for Service in Paid Acting Rank

"23. Subject to the general conditions in Clause 24 below, paid acting and temporary rank held by officers of the Royal Navy, Royal Marines and Women's Royal Naval Service and members of Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service may reckon for increase of retired pay as follows:—

(*a*) For each complete year (subject to a maximum of three) for which the paid acting or temporary rank was held there may be added one-third of the difference between the retired pay for which the officer is eligible and the retired pay for which he would have been eligible had his rank for retired pay been one rank above his substantive rank.

(*b*) Where an officer has failed to complete two years in a substantive rank required to qualify him for the retired pay of the rank such service may reckon for retired pay as if it had been acting or temporary rank.

"24. *General Conditions*

(i) Service from 3rd September, 1939, will count.

(ii) In no case shall service in an acting or temporary rank earn a rate of retired pay higher than would have been earned if the acting or temporary rank had been substantive.

(iii) The 'complete years' referred to in sub clause 23 (*a*) need not be continuous in time but may be made up of broken periods.

"25. The Admiralty may fix a date after which periods in acting or temporary rank will no longer be reckonable for additions to retired pay.

Digitized by Google

" Definitions of Service

" 26. The following periods may be included in assessing qualifying and reckonable service for the purpose of the foregoing Clauses:—

(*a*) Subject to Clause 29, full pay service (including mobilised or embodied service or for the purpose of training) as an officer, rating or other rank of the Royal Navy, the Royal Marines, the Army or the Royal Air Force or of the Auxiliary and Reserve Forces, and of the former Armed Forces of India or Burma, or of the Armed Forces of the Commonwealth or a Colony, provided that such service would be reckonable as qualifying service under Army or Royal Air Force regulations; except broken periods each of less than six months' duration.

(*b*) While a permanent regular officer, periods in appointments not remunerated from Navy Votes which the Admiralty consider can reasonably be regarded as part of an officer's career as such. They shall be appointments to which the officer brings his naval knowledge and from which he acquires additional experience and which have been officially offered to him as part of his naval service.

(*c*) Periods before 1st August, 1938, on unemployed pay, or on half-pay not following the sentence of a Court Martial or the expiration of full pay sick leave, will reckon as service in full up to a maximum of six months in any one period or two years in all. Any such service not reckoning in full under the above rule will reckon as a third, subject to a maximum of six years such service reckoning as two years.

" 27. Loss of seniority or time forfeited by sentence of Court Martial or Disciplinary Court will not involve loss of service for retired pay or gratuity.

" 28. Service preceding a five year interval in service shall not be included unless specially allowed by the Admiralty, and eligibility to reckon such previous service will normally be determined at the time of resumption of service. Where, during a break in service the officer has been a member of the Royal Naval Reserve, the Royal Naval Volunteer Reserve, or other reserve of any of the Forces, undertaking or liable for periodical training, the period of such membership will not be considered an interval in service for the purpose of deciding whether the previous service is admissible.

" Previous service for which a non-effective award has been received

" 29. (*a*) In the case of previous service in respect of which the officer received a service gratuity, or in any case of previous service other than in the Royal Navy, the Royal Marines, the Army, or the Royal Air Force, it may be stipulated as a condition for allowing such service to reckon for retired pay, that the officer shall make a payment to Naval Funds, either in a lump sum or otherwise. In default of such payment as may have been stipulated, the previous service will not be allowed.

(*b*) If an officer has continued to draw concurrently with full pay the retired pay or other analogous award payable in respect of previous service, the further service will normally not confer eligibility for improved benefits on final termination of employment.

" Counting of service

" 30. (*a*) *Reckonable Service*—All service as defined above, from the age of 21 will count in full as reckonable service.

(*b*) *Qualifying Service*—All service as defined above from the age of 18 will count in full as qualifying service.

Digitized by Google

"SECTION VII

"Gratuities in Respect of Short Service Commissions

"31. An officer holding a Short Service Commission or a Commission on the Supplementary List in the Royal Navy under terms which provide for the payment of gratuity may, if the full period of Active List service he has undertaken is satisfactorily completed on or after 1st February, 1960, be granted a gratuity at the following rates for each year of service:—

(a) *Medical Officers* £230

(b) *Dental Officers* £195

(c) *Air Traffic Control Officers* ... £155 except that service below the rank of Acting Sub-Lieutenant will reckon only at the rate of £110 a year.

(d) *Other Officers including Helicopter Pilots, but excluding Pilots and Observers of fixed wing aircraft* £155

"32. Should the officer fail to complete the full period of Active List service which he has undertaken, an award may nevertheless be made as follows:—

(*a*) If his service is terminated on account of disability not due to causes within his own control, he will be granted a gratuity proportionate to the length of Active List Service he has actually completed.

(*b*) If his service is terminated for non-employment, or for incapacity, unsuitability or inefficiency not due to causes within his own control, or if he is permitted voluntarily to terminate his service within six months of the completion of the full period of Active List service he has undertaken, he may be awarded either a gratuity proportionate to the length of Active List service he has actually completed or a reduced gratuity at such rate as the Admiralty may determine.

(*c*) In other circumstances, no gratuity will in any event be payable to a Pilot or Observer unless he has completed at least eighteen months' satisfactory service and is in possession of the flying badge, nor to an officer of any other Branch unless he has completed at least one year's satisfactory service. If he is thereafter permitted voluntarily to terminate his service more than six months before the conclusion of the period he had undertaken, he may be allowed, at Admiralty discretion, such gratuity as may be determined, but not in any event exceeding three-quarters of the amount proportionate to the length of his actual service on the Active List.

(*d*) If his service is terminated owing to disability due to causes within his own control or to inefficiency or other cause within his own control but not amounting to misconduct, he may be allowed, at Admiralty discretion, such gratuity as may be determined but not in any event exceeding the amount which would have been admissible had he been allowed to terminate his service voluntarily.

(*e*) If his service is terminated on account of misconduct, the special payment of a compassionate gratuity shall be within the discretion of the Admiralty according to the circumstances of his case, but the award will not in any event exceed 90 per cent. of the gratuity which would have been admissible had he left voluntarily.

"33. No part of a short service gratuity will be payable to the officer's estate or otherwise, in the event of his death before completion of the period of Active List service he had undertaken.

"34. If an officer serving on a short service commission continues on full pay beyond the period of Active List service which he had undertaken, payment of the gratuity will be deferred until the end of such further service. Similarly, in the event of an officer leaving the Royal Navy to undertake a commission in the Army or Royal Air Force, any gratuity due in respect of his naval service will be withheld until his further service terminates.

Digitized by Google

" 35. A short service commission officer who is granted a permanent commission will not be eligible for any gratuity in respect of his service on a short service commission, but his service on that commisson may count towards an ultimate award of retired pay or gratuity as a permanent officer. If, after receipt of a gratuity in respect of short service an officer is granted a permanent commission his previous service will not be reckonable towards an ultimate award of retired pay or gratuity as a permanent officer, unless satisfactory arrangements are made for the refund of the short service gratuity.

" 36. Service on a short service commission in the medical, dental or education branches of the Royal Navy may, in certain circumstances be treated as contributory service under the National Health Service (Superannuation) Regulations or under the Teachers' (Superannuation) Acts, as appropriate. Where service is so treated, both the employer's and the officer's contributions will be advanced by the Admiralty, and the total amount so advanced will be deducted from the gratuity for which the officer is eligible under the provisions of this Section. When contributions have been so advanced but, as a result of being transferred to the Permanent List, the officer does not qualify for gratuity under this Section, no refund of contributions will be required from the officer, but service which counts for service retired pay or gratuity may not also count as reckonable service for purposes of pension under the appropriate civil superannuation scheme.

" SECTION VIII

" *Retired Officers of the Royal Navy and Royal Marines:*

" *Re-employment in Peace-Time*

" 37. Except as provided in Section IX, an officer who is on retired pay may, while re-employed in or for training or on any authorised naval duty for periods not exceeding six consecutive months or aggregating six months or less in any twelve months, continue to draw his retired pay concurrently with any pay to which he is entitled ; but payment of retired pay may be suspended when there is doubt about the duration of the period of re-employment. No retired pay will be payable when the period of re-employment exceeds six months, and where the retired officer has commuted any part of the retired pay which would have been liable to suspension had he not commuted, a deduction equivalent to the amount commuted will be made from his pay.

" 38. An officer whose service retired pay has been suspended under Clause 37 and who, having been placed on the Retired List before 1st February, 1960, is re-employed on or after that date without an actual break in service, will be eligible on reversion to the Retired List for awards of retired pay and terminal grant under the provisions in Sections II and III as appropriate for officers retiring on or after 1st February, 1960, assessed on the basis of former service added to re-employed service.

" 39. An officer whose service retired pay has been suspended under Clause 37 and who, having had a break in service, is in re-employment on or after 1st February, 1960, may receive on reversion to the Retired List an award of retired pay assessed on the basis of former service added to re-employed service as follows:—

(*a*) Under the provisions in Section II as appropriate for officers retiring on or after 1st February, 1960, provided that the period of re-employment is not less than three years, or that the officer originally retired on or after that date ; but

(*b*) If the officer originally retired before 1st February, 1960, and the period of re-employment is less than three years, normally under the provisions of Order in Council (No. 47*/N.P.) dated 24th January, 1957, as appropriate for officers retiring on or after 1st January, 1956 ; except that, if the officer's previous rate of retired pay was awarded under an earlier Order in Council, assessment will instead be made in accordance with the provisions of such earlier Order in Council.

Digitized by Google

If, during the period of re-employment, an officer has carried out duties clearly appropriate to a higher rank than the substantive rank which he last held on the Active List and has received the pay and allowances appropriate to such higher rank, this service may be allowed to reckon for assessment of a revised rate of retired pay on a similar basis to that laid down for an Active List officer in Clauses 23 and 24.

If the officer had originally retired at his own request, re-assessed retired pay under either (*a*) or (*b*) above will be on the basis of voluntary retirement, unless he is invalided from re-employment.

" 40. An officer whose retired pay has been suspended under Clause 37 may receive, on reversion to the Retired List on or after 1st February, 1960, terminal grant or additional terminal grant for each complete year of the period of re-employed service (with a maximum of ten years) at the rate of one-tenth of the difference between three times the annual amount of retired pay awarded on termination of re-employment and the terminal grant (if any) previously awarded.

" 41. An officer who originally retired at his own request with a gratuity only, may receive an additional gratuity of £155 for each completed year of re-employed service.

" SECTION IX

" *Retired Officers of the Royal Navy and Royal Marines :* " *Re-employment in Emergency*

" 42. On recall for service at a time of imminent national danger or of great emergency, or when re-employed with the armed forces on general mobilisation, one-half of the retired pay of a retired officer will remain in issue concurrently with the pay and allowances appropriate to his rank on re-employment. Any portion of the retired pay that has been commuted will be recovered from the retired pay remaining in issue, or, when this is insufficient to meet the liability, from his pay to the extent of the deficiency.

" 43. For the purpose of applying the provisions of Clause 42 to a retired officer compulsorily recalled at a time of national emergency when general mobilisation has not been announced, the operative period will be determined by the Admiralty in consultation with the Lords Commissioners of H.M. Treasury.

" SCHEDULE II

" *Officers of the Women's Royal Naval Service and Members of Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service*

(Note.—For the general purposes of the regulations in this Schedule the term ' Officer ' shall include a member of Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service.)

" 1. Except as otherwise provided in this Schedule officers of the Women's Royal Naval Service (W.R.N.S.) and members of Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service (Q.A.R.N.N.S.) holding appointments in the Permanent Service who retire from the Active List on or after 1st February, 1960, may be granted retired pay or gratuities under the general conditions applicable to officers of the Royal Navy holding permanent regular commissions as prescribed in Schedule I, Section II. The rates will be 85 per cent. of the rates for men officers of equivalent rank as indicated below.

Digitized by Google

Rank	Equivalent R.N. (General List) rank for retired pay purposes
Second Officer W.R.N.S. Nursing Sister or Senior Nursing Sister Q.A.R.N.N.S. ...	Lieutenant
First Officer W.R.N.S. ... ... Superintending Sister/Matron Q.A.R.N.N.S.	Lieutenant-Commander
Chief Officer W.R.N.S. ... ... Principal Matron Q.A.R.N.N.S.	Commander
Superintendent W.R.N.S. with less than 6 years' service in the rank.	Captain with less than 6 years' service in the rank.
Commandant W.R.N.S. ... ... Superintendent W.R.N.S. after 6 years' service in the rank. Matron-in-Chief Q.A.R.N.N.S.	Captain after 6 years' service in the rank.

" 2. The general conditions in Sections III, IV, VI (as amplified in Clause 7 below), and VIII, and Clauses 32 to 36 of Section VII of Schedule I will also apply to officers except as provided in Clauses 4 to 6 following.

" 3. Except as provided in Clause 6 below, retirement on marriage will be treated in the same way as a voluntary retirement.

" 4. *Gratuities for Third Officers, W.R.N.S. retired compulsorily.*

(*a*) *After 7 years' service.* Third Officers, W.R.N.S. who are retired compulsorily for non-employment on completion of seven years' service in the rank will be eligible for a gratuity of £922 5s.

(*b*) *After 5 years' service.* Third Officers, W.R.N.S., who opted, before 5th November, 1959, to be retired compulsorily for non-employment on completion of five years' service in the rank, will be eligible for a gratuity of £658 15s.

" 5. *Gratuities for officers on short service engagements.*

(*a*) *W.R.N.S. Officers.* W.R.N.S. officers granted short service commissions and who satisfactorily complete a seven-year commission on or after 1st February, 1960, will be eligible for a gratuity of £922 5s. On optional withdrawal, after satisfactorily completing five years' service on a short service commission, they will be eligible for a gratuity of £658 15s.

(*b*) *Nursing Sisters.* Nursing Sisters entered for short service will, on satisfactorily completing the period of service undertaken, be eligible for a gratuity at the rate of £131 15s. for each year of short service.

" 6. *Gratuities for permanent and short service officers leaving on marriage or for compassionate reasons.*

(*a*) Permanent officers who have completed at least four years' service as officers and who, being ineligible for retired pay or for gratuities under the provisions of the foregoing clauses, are permitted to retire or required to terminate their service on marriage, or for compassionate reasons where the Admiralty are satisfied that such reasons necessitate retirement or termination of service, on or after 1st February, 1960, may be awarded a gratuity of £97 15s. for each complete year of qualifying service.

(*b*) Short service officers whose service is terminated for the reasons stated in the preceding sub-Clause will be eligible for a gratuity at the rate of £131 15s. a year proportionate to the length of service actually completed.

Digitized by Google

The minimum of one year's service stipulated in sub-Clause 32 (*c*) of Schedule I may be disregarded for purposes of awards under this sub-Clause.

"7. *Definitions of service of Permanent officers.* Within the limits prescribed in Clause 30 of Schedule I, and except as provided in the modified regulations set out in Clause 6 of Schedule II, all full-pay service as an officer of the W.R.N.S. or as a member of the Q.A.R.N.N.S. or Q.A.R.N.N.S. Reserve, or service as a rating in the W.R.N.S., may be taken into account in assessing qualifying and reckonable service for the award of retired pay and gratuities, as may service that would be treated as qualifying or reckonable service under Army and R.A.F. regulations.

"SCHEDULE III

"(A) In respect of officers who give service on full pay on or after 4th November, 1958, the following additional Note (*c*) to be added after Note (*b*) to Clause 5 of Schedule I to Order in Council (No. 47*/N.P.) of 24th January, 1957:—

'(*c*) The standard rates of retired pay of officers on the Special Duties List who retire after 4th November, 1958, will be adjusted as follows with effect from 1st April, 1959, or the date of retirement, whichever is the later:—

(i) *Officers on the* £500 *Standard Rate.* Officers with reckonable service which when calculated in accordance with Clauses 8 to 12 of Schedule III exceeds 31 years and 9 months may be awarded £504 2s. 0d. a year. All others will remain on the standard rate of £500 a year.

(ii) *Officers on the* £450 *Standard Rate.* Officers with reckonable service which when calculated in accordance with Clauses 8 to 12 of Schedule III exceeds 30 years and 3 months may receive awards as follows:—

Where the service exceeds	31 years 9 months	...	484 2 0 a year
" " " "	31 years 6 months	...	478 12 0 " "
" " " "	31 years 3 months	...	473 2 0 " "
" " " "	31 years	...	467 12 0 " "
" " " "	30 years 9 months	...	462 2 0 " "
" " " "	30 years 6 months	...	456 12 0 " "
" " " "	30 years 3 months	...	451 2 0 " "

All others will remain on the standard rate of £450 a year.'

"(B) In respect of officers who give service on full pay on or after 4th November, 1958, the following sub-paragraph (*c*) to be added after sub-paragraph (*b*) of Clause 15 of Schedule I to Order in Council of 24th January, 1957:—

'(*c*) He may, if retired after 4th November, 1958, be granted retired pay with effect from 1st April, 1959, or the date of retirement, whichever is the later. Such retired pay will be calculated on his reckonable service as defined in Clauses 8 to 12 of Schedule III, at the rate of 4/3d. a week for each year of service up to the 23rd year with additions of 8/6d. a week for each year of service thereafter together with an addition either (i) of £20 a year; or (ii) of 2/6d. a week for each year of commissioned service up to a maximum of six years.'

"(C) As from 1st April, 1959, for officers who give service on full pay on or after 4th November, 1958, Clauses 34 and 35 of Schedule I to Order in Council of 24th January, 1957, to be amended to read as follows:

'34. In lieu of an award calculated as in Clauses 32 and 33 an officer may be granted a service pension, calculated on his reckonable service as defined in Clauses 8 to 12 of Schedule III, at the rate of 4/3d. a week for each year of service up to the 23rd year with additions of 8/6d. a week for each year of service thereafter together with an addition of 2/6d. a week for each year of commissioned service up to a maximum of six years; subject in all cases to such pension not exceeding a total of £12 a week.

'35. Regular seamen and Royal Marines promoted to Temporary Special Duties or Branch rank on or after 1st December, 1951, are eligible only for awards calculated as laid down in Clause 34.'

Digitized by Google

"(D) As from 1st April, 1959, for officers and members who give service on full pay on or after 4th November, 1958, the rates shown in Schedule II to Order in Council of 24th January, 1957, to be amended to read as follows:—

Clause 2.—For the amounts in the present scale substitute

Second Officer, W.R.N.S. etc.	£425 a year
First Officer W.R.N.S. etc.	£530 a year
Chief Officer W.R.N.S. etc.	£680 a year
Superintendent W.R.N.S. with less than 6 years' service in the rank	£850 a year
Commandant W.R.N.S. etc.	£980 a year

Clause 11 (*a*).—For the amounts in the present scale substitute:—

	£
On completion of not less than 10 years' qualifying service ...	850
For each complete year of qualifying service in excess of 10 years, a further	170
Subject to a maximum of	2,380

Clause 11 (*b*).—For the rates of £100 and £900 substitute £127 10s. and £1,147 10s. respectively.

Clause 11 (*c*).—For the rate of £450 substitute £575.

Clause 12.—For the rate of £90 shown in sub-paragraphs (*a*) and (*b*) substitute £115.

"SCHEDULE IV

"*Retired Officers of the Branch List Re-employed on or after 1st January, 1957*

"1. Retired officers on the Branch List (B.L.) who are assimilated into the Special Duties List (S.D.) under rules drawn up by the Admiralty during re-employment on or after 1st January, 1957, will be eligible to have their retired pay reassessed, and to have terminal grant or additional terminal grant awarded under the following regulations, subject to the provisions of Clause 2 below in respect of service in higher rank:—

(*a*) in the case of officers who revert to the Retired List on or after 1st February, 1960, Clauses 37 to 41 of Schedule I;

(*b*) in the case of officers who revert to the Retired List before 1st February, 1960,—Clauses 42 to 46 of Order in Council (No. 47*/N.P.) of 24th January, 1957.

"2. While the scheme continues for making additions to retired pay for service in paid acting rank, as provided in Clauses 23 to 25 of Schedule I, and subject to the provisions of Clause 1 above, awards to retired officers who serve in the ranks designated below will be assessed as follows:—

(*a*) Retired Commissioned Officers, R.N. or R.M. promoted to hold the rank of Lieutenant (S.D.) R.N. or R.M. while re-employed and who serve in posts complemented for Lieutenants (S.D.) without lower alternative will, on termination of re-employment, be eligible for an award of retired pay which embodies the conditions specified in Clauses 23 and 24 of Schedule I.

(*b*) Retired substantive Lieutenants (B.L.) R.N. or R.M., who, by virtue of re-employment in the rank of Lieutenant-Commander (S.D.) R.N. or Captain (S.D.) R.M. give a total of 9 years' service or more in these ranks will, on termination of re-employment, be eligible for an award of retired pay on whichever of the following bases is appropriate:—

Digitized by Google

Minimum total service as substantive Lieutenant (B.L.) R.N. or R.M. and Lieutenant-Commander (S.D.) or Captain (S.D.) R.M.	*Minimum service as Lieutenant-Commander (S.D.) R.N. or Captain (S.D.) R.M.*	*Method of assessing retired pay*
Complete years 11	*Complete years* 3	As for a Lieutenant-Commander (S.D.) with at least 9 years' service in the rank.
10	2	As for a Lieutenant-Commander (S.D.) with less than 9 years' service in the rank to which shall be added two-thirds of the difference between that award and the award payable to a Lieutenant-Commander (S.D.) with 9 years' service in that rank.
9	1	As for a Lieutenant-Commander (S.D.) with less than 9 years' service in the rank to which shall be added one-third of the difference between that award and the award payable to a Lieutenant-Commander (S.D.) with 9 years' service in that rank ".

Her Majesty, having taken the said Memorial into consideration, was pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to approve of what is therein proposed.

And the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

W. G. Agnew.

N.P. 653/61

(33475) Wt. 42947—P. 10945 180 5/61 D.L.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

65*

N.P.

AT THE COURT AT WINDSOR CASTLE

The 14th day of April, 1961

Present,

THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY
IN COUNCIL

Whereas there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, dated the 5th day of April, 1961, (N.P. 458/61) in the words following, viz. :—

" Whereas by Section 3 of the Naval and Marine Pay and Pensions Act, 1865, it is enacted, *inter alia*, that all pay, pensions or other allowances in the nature thereof, payable in respect of services in Your Majesty's Naval or Marine Forces to a person being or having been an Officer, Seaman, or Marine therein, shall be paid in such a manner and subject to such restrictions, conditions and provisions as are from time to time directed by Order in Council :

" And whereas by Orders in Council dated the 24th February, 1948, the 30th June, 1955, the 16th May, 1956, and the 20th February, 1959, sanction was given, *inter alia*, to certain scales of pensions and gratuities to Locally Entered Petty Officers and Men other than Europeans (whether or not British Subjects) of Your Majesty's Naval Forces who consequent on wounds, hurts or disability, are invalided from Your Majesty's Naval Service and to the grant of certain scales of compensation in respect of the death of such Locally Entered ratings :

" And whereas we are of opinion that these scales of compensation require amendment in certain respects :

" We beg humbly to recommend that Your Majesty may be graciously pleased, by Your Order in Council, to sanction with effect from the 1st April, 1961, the amendment of the Schedule to Order in Council dated the 20th February, 1959, in accordance with the proposal set out below :

" In Clause 2 (*a*) for the figures of 42s. 6d., 41s. 3d. and 40s. the figures of 48s. 9d., 47s. 6d. and 46s. 3d. respectively to be substituted :

" In Clause 4 for the figure of £200 the figure of £230 to be substituted :

" The Lords Commissioners of Your Majesty's Treasury have signified their concurrence in this proposal."

Her Majesty, having taken the said Memorial into consideration, was pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to approve of what is therein proposed.

And the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

W. G. Agnew.

N.P. 458/61

(33663r) Wt. 43469—P.11128 150 6/61 D.L.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

AT THE COURT AT WINDSOR CASTLE

The 14th day of April, 1961

Present,

THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY
IN COUNCIL

Whereas there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, dated the 7th day of April, 1961, (N.C.W. 616/2/60/C) in the words following, viz.:—

"Whereas by Section 3 of the Naval and Marine Pay and Pensions Act, 1865, it is enacted, *inter alia*, that all pay, pensions or other allowances in the nature thereof payable in respect of services in Your Majesty's Naval or Marine Forces to a person being or having been an Officer, Seaman or Marine therein shall be paid in such manner and subject to such restrictions, conditions and provisions as are from time to time directed by Order in Council:

"And whereas in order to facilitate the maintenance of the weapons and weapon control systems of Your Majesty's Ships we consider it necessary to establish the new ratings of Control Artificer (Weapons) and Weapon Mechanician:

"We beg leave humbly to recommend that Your Majesty may be graciously pleased by Your Order in Council to sanction the establishment of the ratings set out in the annexed Schedule, with appropriate conditions of pay, trade pay and advancement.

"The Lords Commissioners of Your Majesty's Treasury have signified their concurrence in these proposals."

"SCHEDULE

"Title	*Status*
"Chief Control Artificer (Weapons). Control Artificer (Weapons), 1st Class.	Chief Petty Officer
Control Artificer (Weapons), 2nd Class. Acting Control Artificer (Weapons), 2nd Class.	Petty Officer
Control Artificer (Weapons), 3rd Class.	Leading rating
Chief Weapon Mechanician. Weapon Mechanician, 1st Class.	Chief Petty Officer
Weapon Mechanician, 2nd Class. Weapon Mechanician, 3rd Class.	Petty Officer
Weapon Mechanician, 4th Class..	Leading rating
Acting Weapon Mechanician, 4th Class.	Acting Leading rating
Weapon Mechanician, 5th Class.	Able rating"

Digitized by Google

Her Majesty, having taken the said Memorial into consideration, was pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to approve of what is therein proposed.

And the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

W. G. Agnew.

N.C.W/616/2/61/C

(33531) Wt 44254—P 11546 125 6/61 D.L.

Digitized by Google

AT THE COURT AT BUCKINGHAM PALACE

The 27th day of April, 1961

Present,

THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY
IN COUNCIL

Whereas there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, dated the 20th day of April, 1961, (N.C.W. 568/34/60/B) in the words following, viz.:—

"Whereas by Section 3 of the Naval and Marine Pay and Pensions Act, 1865, it is enacted, *inter alia*, that all pay, pensions or other allowances in the nature thereof payable in respect of services in Your Majesty's Naval or Marine Force to a person being or having been an Officer, Seaman or Marine therein, shall be paid in such manner and subject to such restrictions, conditions and provisions as are from time to time directed by Order in Council:

"And whereas by Order in Council dated the 29th day of November, 1946, terms of service were sanctioned for holders of the post of Keeper and Steward of the Royal Cabins in Your Majesty's Yachts, including provision for awards of retired pay conforming with the rates and conditions for such awards as then generally in force:

"And whereas under various Orders in Council, new rates and conditions of award of retired pay, pensions, terminal grants and gratuities have since been laid down for Officers, Petty Officers, Non-Commissioned Officers and Men of Your Majesty's Royal Navy and Royal Marines on general service:

"And whereas we consider that it would be consistent with the effect of the aforesaid changes that the present and future holders of the post of Keeper and Steward of the Royal Cabins in Your Majesty's Yachts should have the benefit of terms of service more closely equated with those in force generally from time to time:

"We beg leave humbly to recommend that Your Majesty may be graciously pleased by Your Order in Council to approve that the present and future holders of the post of Keeper and Steward of the Royal Cabins in Your Majesty's Yachts are to be subject to the terms and conditions specified in the annexed Schedule.

"The Lords Commissioners of Your Majesty's Treasury have signified Their concurrence in these proposals.

"SCHEDULE

"(1) The holder of the appointment to serve under the conditions applicable to an officer of the Special Duties List of the Royal Navy.

"(2) Naval ratings appointed while serving to be promoted to the rank of Acting Sub-Lieutenant and to serve on the active list until age 50 when they will be formally placed on the retired list and re-employed without loss of rank.

Digitized by Google

"(3) Naval ratings so appointed who are aged 50 or over, or who are in receipt of a rating's long service pension, to be promoted to the rank of Acting Sub-Lieutenant, placed on the retired list and re-employed without loss of rank. Payment of any pension awarded in respect of previous service to cease on appointment to the post.

"(4) Retired pay and terminal grant on vacating the appointment to be awarded on the scale, and under the conditions laid down for Sub-Lieutenants (Special Duties List) in force at the time of vacating the appointment, provided that in cases other than invaliding a minimum of five years' service as an officer has been given and that final retirement does not take place before age 60.

"(5) Alternatively holders of the appointment to be allowed at their own option an award of retired pay and terminal grant on the scales and under the conditions in force for naval ratings at the time of vacating the appointment. If, in cases other than invaliding, the appointment is vacated before five years' service as an officer has been completed or before age 60, whichever is the later, awards of retired pay and terminal grant to be assessed at the discretion of the Admiralty, but not in any event to exceed the amounts payable on the scales and under the conditions in force for naval ratings at the time of vacating the appointment.

"(6) Any subsequent appointment to higher rank not to confer eligibility for retired pay based on the higher rank.

"(7) Widows of officers who have served in this post to be eligible under normal regulations for pensions and gratuities as for the widow of a Sub-Lieutenant (Special Duties List) or, if the officer has opted for retired pay on ratings' scales, as for the widow of a rating."

Her Majesty, having taken the said Memorial into consideration, was pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to approve of what is therein proposed.

And the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

W. G. Agnew.

N.P. 1880/61

(33593) Wt. 44808—P12201 140 6/61 D.L.

Digitized by Google

68*
N.P.

AT THE COURT AT WINDSOR CASTLE

The 14th day of April, 1961

Present,

THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY
IN COUNCIL

Whereas there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, dated the 23rd day of March, 1961, (N.P. 4586/60) in the words following, viz :—

"Whereas by Section 3 of the Naval and Marine Pay and Pensions Act, 1865, it is enacted, *inter alia*, that all pay, pensions or other allowances in the nature thereof payable in respect of service in Your Majesty's Naval or Marine Force to a person being, or having been an Officer, Seaman or Marine therein, or to the widow or any relative of a deceased Officer, Seaman or Marine, shall be paid in such manner and subject to such restrictions, conditions and provisions as are from time to time directed by Order in Council :

"And Whereas by Order in Council dated 7th November, 1924, as amended by Orders in Council of 9th May, 1940, 17th September, 1942, 22nd July, 1943, 29th November, 1946, 8th October, 1957, and 11th September, 1958, we were empowered at our discretion to award pensions and gratuities to the widows, and allowances to the children and certain other dependent relatives of Petty Officers, Non-Commissioned Officers and Men of Your Majesty's Naval, Marine and Reserve Forces whose deaths are certified as directly attributable to the conditions of service prior to the 3rd September, 1939, on the scales and conditions prescribed therein:

"And Whereas by Order in Council dated 11th October, 1923, as amended by Orders in Council of 9th May, 1940, 17th September, 1942, 22nd July, 1943, 29th November, 1946, 8th October, 1957, and 11th September, 1958, we were empowered at our discretion to award pensions and gratuities to the widows and allowances to the children and certain other dependent relatives of Officers of Your Majesty's Naval and Marine Forces, on the scales and under the conditions prescribed therein :

"And Whereas with the approval of the Lords Commissioners of Your Majesty's Treasury, payments have been made to the dependants of Officers and Men of Your Majesty's Naval and Marine Forces, at the same rates, and subject to the same conditions as have been authorised for similar pensioners receiving pensions from the Ministry of Pensions and National Insurance:

"We beg leave humbly to recommend that Your Majesty may be graciously pleased by Your Order in Council to sanction the said improvements in the rates of pensions and allowances as set out in the Annexed Schedules A and B with effect from the dates stated therein:

"The Lords Commissioners of Your Majesty's Treasury have signified their concurrence in these proposals."

Her Majesty, having taken the said Memorial into consideration, was pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to approve of what is therein proposed.

And the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

W. G. Agnew.

Digitized by Google

"*SCHEDULE A*

"*Revised Rates of Widows' Pensions and Children's Allowances*

"As from 5th April, 1961, the following Clause is to be substituted for Clause 1 of Schedule B to Order in Council of 29th November, 1946.

'1 (a) *Widows' Pensions*

Rank	Widow over 40 years of age, or under 40 with eligible children or incapable of self support	Any Other Widow
	Weekly rate s. d.	Weekly rate s. d.
Regimental Sergeant Major, R.M. ...	81 0	28 4
Quartermaster Sergeant, R.M.	80 0	26 8
Chief Petty Officer	79 0	25 0
Colour Sergeant, R.M.		
Petty Officer...	78 0	23 4
Sergeant, R.M.		
Leading Rating	77 0	21 8
Corporal, R.M.		
Other men	76 0	20 0

(b) *Children's Allowances*

(i) For each child ... ... 29s. 0d. a week

(ii) Motherless children under 15 years of age ... 34s. 6d. a week
Thereafter ... ... 46s. 0d. a week.'

"2. As from 5th April, 1961, the rate of 57s. 6d. a week to be payable for an incapacitated motherless child over the age of 18 years.

"3. As from 5th April, 1961, the maximum rate of rent allowance shown in Clause 5 (v) of Schedule B to Order in Council of 29th November, 1946, as amended by Clause 3 of Schedule A to Order in Council dated 11th September, 1958, to be increased from 25s. 0d. a week to 29s. 0d. a week.

"4. As from 5th April, 1961, the maximum rate of education allowance shown in Clause 4 (iii) of Schedule B to Order in Council of 29th November, 1946, to be increased from £80 to £120 for any period of 12 months.

"5. As from 4th June, 1959, the following additional Clause to be inserted after Clause 5 of Schedule B to Order in Council of 29th November, 1946.

'5A. *Grants to Elderly Widows.* Where a widow is in receipt of a pension under Clause 1 (i) and has attained the age of 70 years she may be awarded a grant at the rate of 10s. 0d. a week.'

Digitized by Google

"*SCHEDULE B*

"1. *Revised Rates of Widows' Pensions*

As from 1st April, 1961, the following table of rates to be substituted for the table of rates in Clause 1 of Schedule D to Order in Council of 29th November, 1946, as amended by Orders in Council of 8th October, 1957, and 11th September, 1958:—

'Rank	Yearly rate of pension	
	Widow with children or over 40 years of age, or incapacitated	Any other widow
	£	£
Admiral of the Fleet	808	808
Admiral or General, R.M.	648	648
Vice-Admiral or Lieutenant-General, R.M. ...	548	548
Rear-Admiral or Major-General, R.M.	458	458
Commodore 1st or 2nd Class or Colonel Commandant, R.M.	398	398
Captain, R.N. or Colonel, 2nd Commandant or Colonel, or Lieutenant-Colonel, R.M. ...	338	338
Commander or Major, R.M.	318	318
Lieutenant-Commander or Captain, R.M. ...	288	170
Lieutenant, R.N. or Lieutenant, R.M. with 4 years or over commissioned service	273	150
Sub-Lieutenant, R.N.	258	130
Acting Sub-Lieutenant, R.N.		
Lieutenant, R.M., with less than 4 years commissioned service...		
2nd Lieutenant, R.M.		
Senior Commissioned Officer (Branch List), R.N. or R.M.		
Commissioned Officers (Branch List), R.N. or R.M.	233	105'

Digitized by Google

" 2. *Revised Rates of Children's Allowances*

As from 1st April, 1961, the following table of rates to be substituted for the rates shown in Clauses 3 and 4 of Schedule D to Order in Council of 29th November, 1946, or, as amended by Orders in Council of 8th October, 1957, and 11th September, 1958 :—

'Children of	Rates of Allowance per annum	
	If the mother is living	Motherless children
	£ s.	£ s. d.
Commissioned Officers (including Senior Commissioned Officers (Branch List)) and equivalent ranks in the Royal Marines and Coast Guard	83 10	128 10 0
Commissioned Officers (Branch List) and equivalent ranks in the Royal Marines and Coast Guard	77 10	100 0 0 while under 15 years of age and £120 10s. thereafter '

As from 1st April, 1961, the rate of £149 10s. a year to be payable for an incapacitated motherless child over the age of 18 years.

" 3. *Revised Rate of Education Allowance*

As from 1st April, 1961, the maximum rate of education allowance shown in Clause 6 of Schedule D to Order in Council of 29th November, 1946, to be increased from £80 to £120 per annum.

" 4. *Rent Allowances*

As from 1st April, 1961, Clause 7 to be deleted and the following substituted:—

'7. *Rent Allowances*

As from 1st April, 1961, a widow who is in receipt of a pension for herself and has a child in her care may be granted a rent allowance at the rate and under the conditions laid down for the widows of Naval ratings in Clause 5 of Schedule B to Order in Council of 29th November, 1946, the reference to age in sub-clause (ii) being construed to read " the age of 18 years " and the reference to Clause 1 (iv) in Clause 5 (iv) (*a*) being construed as a reference to Clause 2 of Schedule A to Order in Council of 9th May, 1940, as amended by Schedule D to Order in Council of 29th November, 1946.'

" 5. *Grants to Elderly Widows*

As from 1st June, 1959 the following additional Clause to be inserted after Clause 7 of Schedule D to Order in Council of 29th November, 1946.

'7A. *Grants to Elderly Widows*

Where a widow is in receipt of a pension under Clause 1 and has attained the age of 70 years she may be awarded a grant at the rate of £26 a year.' "

N.P. 460/61

(33564) Wt. 44810—P12202 160 6/61 D.L.

Digitized by Google

AT THE COURT AT WINDSOR CASTLE

The 14th day of April, 1961

Present,

THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY
IN COUNCIL

Whereas there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, dated the 27th day of March, 1961 (N.P. 4586/60) in the words following, viz. :—

"Whereas by Section 3 of the Naval and Marine Pay and Pensions Act, 1865, and Section 1 of the Naval and Marine Reserves Pay Act, 1957, it is enacted, *inter alia*, that all pay, pensions or other allowances in the nature thereof payable in respect of service in Your Majesty's Naval or Marine Forces to a person being or having been an Officer, Seaman or Marine therein, shall be paid in such manner and subject to such conditions and provisions as are from time to time directed by Order in Council:

"And Whereas by Orders in Council dated 6th February, 1922, and 11th October, 1923, we were empowered at our discretion to award additional retired pay or disability retired pay or pensions to Officers, Petty Officers, Non-commissioned Officers and Men of Your Majesty's Naval and Marine and Reserve Forces who are invalided out of the Service on account of sickness or injury certified as attributable to service prior to the 3rd September, 1939, on the scales and under the conditions prescribed therein:

"And Whereas by Orders in Council dated 2nd February, 1937, 9th May, 1940, 17th September, 1942, 22nd July, 1943, 29th November, 1946, 8th October, 1957, and 11th September, 1958, certain improvements were made in the rates of disability retired pay, pensions and allowances payable to Officers, Petty Officers, Non-commissioned Officers and Men of Your Majesty's Naval Marine and Reserve Forces:

"And Whereas with the approval of the Lords Commissioners of Your Majesty's Treasury, payments have been made to pensioners in receipt of disability pensions and allowances from the Admiralty at the same rates and subject to the same conditions as have been authorised for similar pensioners receiving pensions from the Ministry of Pensions and National Insurance:

"We beg humbly to recommend that Your Majesty may be graciously pleased by Your Order in Council to sanction the following further improvements in the conditions and rates of disability retired pay, pensions and allowances with effect from 5th April, 1961, in the case of pensioners paid weekly and from 1st April, 1961, in all other cases.

"The Lords Commissioners of Your Majesty's Treasury have signified their concurrence in these proposals.

"PART I. AWARDS IN RESPECT OF DISABLEMENT

"1. *Pensions for disablement*

A member of the Naval or Marine Forces the degree of whose disablement is not less than 20 per cent. may be awarded at Admiralty discretion retired pay or a pension at whichever of the rates set out in the Tables in the Schedule is appropriate to his rank or status and the degree of his disablement.

Digitized by Google

" 2. *Gratuities*

A Naval rating or Royal Marine other rank the degree of whose disablement is less than 20 per cent. may be awarded at Admiralty discretion a gratuity appropriate to the degree of disablement, but not exceeding a maximum of £100.

" 3. *Allowances for eligible members of the family*

(A) Where a member of the Naval or Marine forces is awarded retired pay or a pension under Clause 1 allowances in respect of eligible members of the family may be awarded at such proportion of the rates set out in the following table as corresponds to the degree of the disablement on which the retired pay or pension is based:—

TABLE

Eligible Member of the Family	Rate for 100 per cent disablement	
	Officers (Yearly rate)	Other Ranks (Weekly rate)
	£	s. d.
(*a*) Wife	36	10 0
(*b*) Children:		
(i) If an allowance under (*a*) is in issue—		
each child	30	7 6
(ii) If no allowance under (*a*) is in issue—		
first child	36	10 0
each other child	30	7 6

(B) The special conditions governing the grant of these family allowances shall be as follows:—

(*a*) For a wife—

if she is living apart from her husband, family element shall not be allowable in respect of her, unless—

(i) she was being regularly maintained in whole or in part by her husband up to the date of any award or renewal of his disablement pension, and/or

(ii) she is entitled to support under a separation or maintenance order, or

(iii) the separation was caused by the husband's mental instability due to the disability in respect of which he is granted his disablement pension.

(*b*) 'Child' in relation to a member of the Naval Forces, means—

(i) a legitimate child of the member;

(ii) a legitimated child of the member;

(iii) an illegitimate child of the member, who did not become legitimated upon the marriage of the member to the child's mother;

(iv) an illegitimate child of the member to whom sub-clauses (iii) and (vii) of this clause do not apply, who was born before or within nine months after the date on which the member sustained the wound or injury, or the date on which he was removed from duty on account of the disease in respect of which his disablement pension is granted,

Digitized by Google

and who has been regularly maintained in whole or in part by the member up to the date of any award or renewal of his disablement pension, or is subject to an affiliation order in force against the member ;

(v) a step-child of the member who is being regularly maintained in whole or part by him ;

(vi) a legally adopted child of the member ;

(vii) a foster child, that is to say a child who :—

(*aa*) was being brought up and wholly or mainly maintained by the member on the date on which he sustained the wound or injury, or was removed from duty on account of the disease, in respect of which his disablement pension was granted, and

(*bb*) had been brought up and wholly or mainly maintained by the member for not less than six months (or such less period as the Admiralty may determine in the exceptional circumstances of any case) during his service, and

(*cc*) has been so maintained by the member up to the date of any award or renewal of his disablement pension.

(C) The expressions ' removed from duty ' or ' removal from duty ' shall be interpreted with reference to the date of the first removal from duty on account of the disease upon which the claim in respect of disablement is based, provided that if, as the result of service subsequent to the date of receipt of the wound or injury or of removal from duty, not being service after the 2nd September, 1939, the member suffered material aggravation of his disability, the date of removal from duty shall be that of the later removal on account of the disability: or, if there was no such removal, the date of termination of full pay service of the member.

(D) Family addition to disablement pension in respect of a child shall normally terminate when the child attains the age of 18 years in the case of an officer or at the age of 16 years in any other case, but, subject to the production of satisfactory evidence the allowance may be made or continued in respect of a child who has attained the child's age limit when that child—

(*a*) is a student, receiving full time instruction at a university, college, secondary school, technical school or any other establishment, which, in the opinion of the Admiralty, is a comparable educational establishment ; or

(*b*) is an apprentice receiving not more than nominal wages ; or

(*c*) is incapable of self-support by reason of an infirmity which arose before he or she attained the child's age limit.

(E) Family additions to disablement pension in respect of an individual may be withheld if in the opinion of the Admiralty the circumstances are not such as to justify a grant.

(F) Where an individual in respect of whom family addition to disablement pension is admissible is not residing with the member, the addition may, at the discretion of the Admiralty, be granted independently, for the benefit of that individual, to some person other than the member.

" 4. *Education Allowances*

A member of the Naval or Marine forces who is in receipt of retired pay or a pension under Clause 1 may be awarded an allowance in respect of a

Digitized by Google

child (including a child to whom Clause 8 (*e*) applies) for the purpose of the education of that child if—

(*a*) the child has attained the age of 5 years ; and

(*b*) the circumstances of the family are such as to require it ; and

(*c*) the Admiralty is satisfied that the type of education which the child is receiving, or is to receive, is suitable for the child.

The amount of any allowance under this Clause shall be determined by the Admiralty but the total payments made in respect of any period of twelve months shall not exceed £120 in respect of any one child.

"5. *Allowances for Constant Attendance*

Where a member of the Naval or Marine forces is in receipt of retired pay or a pension under Clause 1 in respect of disablement the degree of which is not less than 80 per cent. and it is shown to the satisfaction of the Admiralty that constant attendance on the member is necessary on account of the disablement, he may be awarded an allowance at a rate not exceeding £104 a year in the case of an officer or 40s. a week in any other case.

Provided that in an exceptional case of very severe disablement the allowance may, subject to such conditions as the Admiralty may determine, be increased to a rate not exceeding £208 a year in the case of an officer or 80s. a week in any other case.

"6. *Severe Disablement Occupational Allowance*

Where a member of the Naval or Marine forces is in receipt of an allowance for constant attendance at a rate increased under the proviso to Clause 5, or would be in receipt of such an allowance if he were not in a hospital or other institution, he may for any period during which he is, in the opinion of the Admiralty, ordinarily employed in a gainful occupation, be awarded an allowance at the rate of £52 a year in the case of an officer, or 20s. a week in any other case.

Provided that no allowance shall be payable under this Clause to a member for any period in respect of which he is :—

(*a*) eligible for an award under Clause 8 (*a*)

(*b*) in receipt of any such benefit as is mentioned in Clause 12 (G) or a treatment allowance increased under (D) of that Clause.

"7. *Allowances for Wear and Tear of Clothing*

(A) Where a member of the Naval or Marine forces who is in receipt of retired pay or a pension under Clause 1 in respect of an amputation regularly wears an artificial limb, he may be awarded an allowance in respect of wear and tear of clothing at whichever of the following rates is applicable : —

(*a*) where he wears a single artificial limb (other than a tilting table limb), £7 10s. a year ; or

(*b*) where he wears a tilting table limb or more than one artificial limb, £12 10s. a year.

(B) In any other case in which the Admiralty is satisfied that as a result of the pensioned disablement there is exceptional wear and tear of the member's clothing, an allowance not exceeding £12 10s. a year may be awarded.

Digitized by Google

"8. *Allowances for Unemployable Pensioners*

Where a member of the Naval or Marine forces is in receipt of retired pay or a pension under Clause 1 in respect of disablement so serious as to make him unemployable, he may be awarded allowances in accordance with such of the provisions of this Clause as may be appropriate in his case.

Provided that

(i) due account is taken of any Sickness or Unemployment Benefit or Retirement Pension for which the member may be eligible under the National Insurance Acts;

(ii) any earnings of less than £104 a year may be disregarded.

(*a*) an allowance by way of supplement to his retired pay or pension at the rate of £164 a year in the case of an officer or 63s. a week in any other case;

(*b*) an increase, where necessary, in the rate of family allowance in respect of wife and children awarded under Clause 3 which would be appropriate under that Clause if the degree of disablement were 100 per cent.;

(*c*) where an allowance has been awarded under Clause 3 in respect of a wife and the degree of the disablement of the member is 100 per cent., or where an allowance for such a person has been increased or awarded under sub paragraph (*b*), of this Clause, the rate of the allowance may be increased or further increased by £55 a year in the case of an officer or 25s. a week in any other case, if the Admiralty thinks fit having regard to the financial circumstances of the person in respect of whom the allowance has been granted;

(*d*) where the member is not in receipt of an allowance under Clause 3 in respect of a wife an allowance may be awarded in respect of an adult dependant at the rate of £91 a year in the case of an officer or 35s. a week in any other case, if the Admiralty thinks fit having regard to the financial circumstances of the person in respect of whom the allowance is claimed, provided that the member of the naval forces shall not be awarded an allowance in respect of more than one adult dependant;

(*e*) an allowance may be awarded in respect of any child, not being an eligible member of the family, who should, in the opinion of the Admiralty, be treated as such having regard to the child's relationship to, or connection with, the pensioner and other circumstances of the case. Provided that any such allowance shall be at the rate and subject to the conditions which would be appropriate under Clause 3 if the child were an eligible member of the family and the degree of the disablement of the member were 100 per cent.;

(*f*) where an allowance has been awarded under Clause 3 or under sub clause (*b*) or sub clause (*e*) of this Clause in respect of the child or children of an officer, the rate thereof in respect of that child or the elder or eldest of those children may be increased to £45 10s. a year and where an allowance has been so awarded in respect of the child or children of a member not being an officer the rate thereof in respect of that child or the elder or eldest of those children may be increased to 17s. 6d. a week and in respect of each other of those children to 9s. 6d. a week.

"9. *Allowances for Comforts*

(A) A member of the Naval or Marine forces who is in receipt of retired pay or pension under Clause 1 may be awarded an allowance for the provision of comforts:—

(*a*) At the rate of £52 a year in the case of an officer or 20s. a week in any other case where the member is in receipt of an allowance under Clause 5 and is

Digitized by Google

(i) in receipt of an allowance under Clause 8; or

(ii) in receipt of retired pay or pension in respect of disablement the degree of which is 100 per cent and which has been awarded in respect of multiple injuries which, in the opinion of the Admiralty, render his disablement so severe as to justify the award of an allowance at the aforementioned rate;

(*b*) at the rate of £26 a year in the case of an officer or 10s. a week in any other case if he does not qualify for an award under sub paragraph (*a*) of this Clause but is in receipt of an allowance under Clause 5 or under Clause 8.

(B) For the purposes of this Clause, a member who would be in receipt of an allowance under Clause 5 if he were not in a hospital or other institution shall be deemed to be in receipt of an allowance under that Clause.

" 10. *Allowances for Lowered Standard of Occupation*

A member of the Naval or Marine forces who is in receipt of retired pay or pension under Clause 1 the degree of which is less than 100 per cent who has been compelled after 1st July, 1945, by reason of his disability, to adopt an occupation not equivalent to that regularly followed by him for a reasonable period before that date may be granted at Admiralty discretion a special allowance at a rate not exceeding 39s. a week, so however that the aggregate rate of his retired pay or pension under Clause 1 together with the allowance under this Clause shall not exceed the rate of award which would have been appropriate in his case under Clause 1 if the degree of his disablement had been 100 per cent.

" 11. *Age Allowances*

Where a member of the Naval or Marine forces who is in receipt of retired pay or a pension under Clause 1, in respect of disablement the degree of which is 40 per cent or over, has attained the age of 65 years he may be awarded an allowance in accordance with the following Table:—

TABLE

Degree of Pensioned Disablement	Rate of Allowance	
	Officers (Yearly Rate)	Ratings (Weekly Rate)
	£ s.	s. d.
40 or 50 per cent	13 0	5 0
60 or 70 per cent	19 10	7 6
80 or 90 per cent	26 0	10 0
100 per cent	39 0	15 0

" PART II. TREATMENT

" 12. *Treatment Allowances*

(A) A member of the Naval or Marine forces may be awarded in respect of any period during which he receives approved treatment, a treatment allowance consisting of a personal allowance in respect of himself and

Digitized by Google

any additional allowance which may be appropriate in his case in accordance with the following provisions of this Clause:

Provided that

(*a*) a treatment allowance shall be subject to such deductions or adjustments as the Admiralty may think fit having regard to all the circumstances of the case;

(*b*) where a member is in receipt of a treatment allowance under this clause in respect of any period, no payment shall be made in respect of that period of any award under Part I except an award under Clauses 4, 7, 8 (*a*) or 9 or, in the case of treatment other than approved institutional treatment under Clause 5, or, subject to the provisions of sub-clause (*b*) of the proviso to Clause 6.

(B) The personal allowance in respect of the member shall be awarded at the rate of retired pay or pension which would be appropriate under this Order if the degree of that member's disablement were 100 per cent.

(C) Where the member has attained the age of 65 years he may be awarded an increase of the allowance under paragraph (B) of this Clause:—

(*a*) at a rate equal to that of the allowance which he would be receiving under Clause 11 but for proviso (*b*) to paragraph (A) of this Clause or at such higher rate as the Admiralty may determine having regard to the circumstances of the case, or

(*b*) at such rate as the Admiralty may determine if of opinion that an award should be made to a person who is not eligible for an award under the preceding sub-paragraph.

Provided that the rate of any increase under this paragraph shall not exceed £39 a year in the case of an officer or 15s. a week in the case of a rating.

(D) The allowance under paragraph (B) of this Clause may be increased by whichever of the following amounts is appropriate:—

(*a*) if he is not eligible for any such benefit as is mentioned in paragraph (G) of this Clause 57s. 6d. a week;

(*b*) if he is eligible for such benefit at a lower rate than 57s. 6d. a week, the amount of the difference between that lower rate and 57s. 6d. a week:—

Provided that this paragraph shall not apply to:—

(i) a member who is in receipt of an allowance under Clause 8 (*a*); or

(ii) a member who is receiving approved institutional treatment and is not entitled to an allowance under the following provisions of this Clause.

(E) An additional allowance may be awarded in respect of an eligible dependant at the rate and subject to the conditions which would be appropriate under Clause 3 if that dependant were an eligible member of the family and the degree of the member's disablement were 100 per cent.:

Provided that

(*a*) where that eligible dependant is a wife (whether married to the member before or after the material date) the rate of the additional allowance in respect of that person may be increased to the rate of £91 a year in the case of an officer, or the rate of 35s. a week in any other case, as the Admiralty may think fit having regard to the financial circumstances of that person;

Digitized by Google

(*b*) where an increased allowance is granted under sub-clause (D) of this Clause, the rate of the allowance awarded under the foregoing provisions of this sub-clause in respect of the child or children of an officer may, in respect of that child or the elder or eldest of those children be increased to £45 10s. a year, and where an allowance has been so awarded in respect of the child or children of a member not being an officer, the rate thereof in respect of that child or the elder or eldest of those children may be increased to 17s. 6d. a week and in respect of each other of those children to 9s. 6d. a week.

(F) Where a member of the Naval Forces is not in receipt of an allowance under paragraph (E) of this Clause in respect of a wife an additional allowance may be awarded in respect of an adult dependant at the rate of £91 a year in the case of an officer, or the rate of 35s. a week in any other case as the Admiralty may think fit having regard to the financial circumstances of that adult dependant. Provided that the member of the naval forces shall not be awarded an additional allowance in respect of more than one adult dependant.

(G) The benefit referred to in paragraph (D) of this Clause is personal benefit under the National Insurance (Industrial Injuries) Act, 1946, sickness benefit, retirement pension or contributory old age pension under the National Insurance Act, 1946, or under any legislation in Northern Ireland corresponding to that legislation, or under the law of any place outside the United Kingdom which in the opinion of the Admiralty is analogous to that legislation.

" 13. *Allowances where Prolonged Abstention from Work is necessary following Approved Institutional Treatment*

(A) Where it is certified that a member of the Naval Forces should on completion of a course of approved institutional treatment abstain from work for a prolonged period in consequence of the condition which necessitated that treatment, he may be treated as if he were eligible for a treatment allowance under Clause 12.

(B) This Clause shall not apply to a member of the naval forces who is in receipt of an allowance under Clause 8 (*a*).

" 14. *Allowances for Part-time Treatment*

Where a member of the Naval Forces receives treatment which would be approved treatment but for the fact that it involves only occasional interruptions of the member's normal employment, a treatment allowance may be awarded to the member at such rate, not exceeding 40s. in respect of any one day (subject to a maximum payment of 65s. in respect of any one week) as the Admiralty may think appropriate having regard to any loss of remunerative time by the member as a result of those interruptions. Provided that the rate of a treatment allowance awarded to a member under this Clause in respect of any period of a week or less shall not exceed the amount by which the weekly value of the member's existing award under Part I (excluding any award under Clauses 4, 5, 6, 7, 8(*a*), 9 or 11) falls short of the weekly value of the award which would have been appropriate in the case of that member under Clause 12 (excluding any award under paragraph (C) of that Clause) if he had been eligible for an award under that Clause.

" 15. *Medical Expenses*

Any necessary expenses in respect of the medical, surgical or rehabilitation treatment of a member of the Naval or Marine forces not otherwise provided for may be defrayed by the Admiralty under such conditions and up to such amount as the Admiralty may determine.

Digitized by Google

"SCHEDULE

"TABLE 1

"YEARLY RATES OF DISABILITY ADDITIONS TO RETIRED PAY

"A. Commissioned Officers (except Senior Commissioned Officers and Commissioned Officers, Branch List) entitled to retired pay in respect of service.

Percentage Degree of Disablement	Additional Retired Pay
	£
100 per cent	290
Less than 100 per cent but not less than 90 per cent	261
" " 90 " " " " " " 80 " "	232
" " 80 " " " " " " 70 " "	203
" " 70 " " " " " " 60 " "	174
" " 60 " " " " " " 50 " "	145
" " 50 " " " " " " 40 " "	116
" " 40 " " " " " " 30 " "	87
" " 30 " " " " " " 20 " "	58

"B. Senior Commissioned Officers and Commissioned Officers, Branch List entitled to retired pay in respect of service.

Percentage Degree of Disablement	Additional Retired Pay
	£ s.
100 per cent	265 0
Less than 100 per cent but not less than 90 per cent	238 10
" " 90 " " " " " " 80 " "	212 0
" " 80 " " " " " " 70 " "	185 10
" " 70 " " " " " " 60 " "	159 0
" " 60 " " " " " " 50 " "	132 10
" " 50 " " " " " " 40 " "	106 0
" " 40 " " " " " " 30 " "	79 10
" " 30 " " " " " " 20 " "	53 0

"C. Officers of the Women's Royal Naval Service and members of Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service entitled to retired pay in respect of service.

Percentage Degree of Disablement	Additional Retired Pay
	£ s.
100 per cent	265 0
Less than 100 per cent but not less than 90 per cent	238 10
" " 90 " " " " " " 80 " "	212 0
" " 80 " " " " " " 70 " "	185 10
" " 70 " " " " " " 60 " "	159 0
" " 60 " " " " " " 50 " "	132 10
" " 50 " " " " " " 40 " "	106 0
" " 40 " " " " " " 30 " "	79 10
" " 30 " " " " " " 20 " "	53 0

Digitized by Google

"TABLE 2

"YEARLY RATES OF DISABILITY RETIRED PAY

"A. Chaplains of the Church of England and Medical, Dental and Instructor Lieutenants (including Temporary Instructor Lieutenants entered under the provisions of Order in Council of 13th July, 1915) with less than four years' service, who are entered on or after 1st October, 1921, other than (i) Medical Officers entered on or after 1st May, 1934, or transferred to the conditions laid down in Order in Council of 29th June, 1934; (ii) Medical Officers serving under special short service engagements and (iii) Dental Officers entered on or after 1st October, 1935, with service not exceeding six years.

Lieutenants and Lieutenants (S) transferred from the R.N.R. and R.N.V.R. under the terms of Order in Council of 18th March, 1937, with less than five years' service in the R.N.

Percentage Degree of Disablement	Disability Retired Pay
	£ s.
100 per cent	380 10
Less than 100 per cent but not less than 90 per cent	351 10
" " 90 " " " " " " 80 " "	322 10
" " 80 " " " " " " 70 " "	293 10
" " 70 " " " " " " 60 " "	264 10
" " 60 " " " " " " 50 " "	235 10
" " 50 " " " " " " 40 " "	206 10
" " 40 " " " " " " 30 " "	177 10
" " 30 " " " " " " 20 " "	148 10

"B. Directors of Music and the Musical Director of the Royal Naval School of Music entered from civil life or with previous service in the Army or Royal Air Force which cannot be reckoned under either Rule 1 (*a*) or 1 (*c*) of Order in Council of 15th May, 1930, with less than five years' service.

Percentage Degree of Disablement	Disability Retired Pay
	£
100 per cent	380
Less than 100 per cent but not less than 90 per cent	342
" " 90 " " " " " " 80 " "	304
" " 80 " " " " " " 70 " "	266
" " 70 " " " " " " 60 " "	228
" " 60 " " " " " " 50 " "	190
" " 50 " " " " " " 40 " "	152
" " 40 " " " " " " 30 " "	114
" " 30 " " " " " " 20 " "	76

"C. Sub Lieutenants, Sub Lieutenants (A) promoted from rating under Order in Council of 19th June, 1940, Sub Lieutenants (E), Sub Lieutenants (S), Lieutenants, Royal Marines, with less than four years' commissioned service, and Second Lieutenants, Royal Marines, except officers promoted from the ranks under the provisions of Order in Council of 11th February, 1913.

Digitized by Google

Sub Lieutenants transferred from the R.N.R. and R.N.V.R. under the terms of Order in Council of 18th March, 1937, with less than five years' service in the R.N.

Percentage Degree of Disablement	Disability Retired Pay
	£ s.
100 per cent	344 10
Less than 100 per cent but not less than 90 per cent	315 10
„ „ 90 „ „ „ „ „ „ 80 „ „	286 10
„ „ 80 „ „ „ „ „ „ 70 „ „	257 10
„ „ 70 „ „ „ „ „ „ 60 „ „	228 10
„ „ 60 „ „ „ „ „ „ 50 „ „	199 10
„ „ 50 „ „ „ „ „ „ 40 „ „	170 10
„ „ 40 „ „ „ „ „ „ 30 „ „	141 10
„ „ 30 „ „ „ „ „ „ 20 „ „	112 10

"D. Acting Sub Lieutenants, Acting Sub Lieutenants (A) promoted from rating under Order in Council of 19th June, 1940, Acting Sub Lieutenants (E), Midshipmen, Midshipmen (E) and Cadets after completion of their shore training; Acting Sub Lieutenants (S), Midshipmen (S), Cadets (S) and Probationary Second Lieutenants, Royal Marines.

Percentage Degree of Disablement	Disability Retired Pay
	£ s.
100 per cent	335 10
Less than 100 per cent but not less than 90 per cent	306 10
„ „ 90 „ „ „ „ „ „ 80 „ „	277 10
„ „ 80 „ „ „ „ „ „ 70 „ „	248 10
„ „ 70 „ „ „ „ „ „ 60 „ „	219 10
„ „ 60 „ „ „ „ „ „ 50 „ „	190 10
„ „ 50 „ „ „ „ „ „ 40 „ „	161 10
„ „ 40 „ „ „ „ „ „ 30 „ „	132 10
„ „ 30 „ „ „ „ „ „ 20 „ „	103 10

"E. Schoolmasters, including Probationary Schoolmasters, with less than five years' seniority.

Percentage Degree of Disablement	Disability Retired Pay
	£
100 per cent	320
Less than 100 per cent but not less than 90 per cent	288
„ „ 90 „ „ „ „ „ „ 80 „ „	256
„ „ 80 „ „ „ „ „ „ 70 „ „	224
„ „ 70 „ „ „ „ „ „ 60 „ „	192
„ „ 60 „ „ „ „ „ „ 50 „ „	160
„ „ 50 „ „ „ „ „ „ 40 „ „	128
„ „ 40 „ „ „ „ „ „ 30 „ „	96
„ „ 30 „ „ „ „ „ „ 20 „ „	64

Digitized by Google

"F. Senior Chief Officers and Chief Officers of the Shore Signal Service receiving pensions as Naval ratings or Royal Marines.

Percentage Degree of Disablement	Disability Retired Pay
	£ s.
100 per cent	265 0
Less than 100 per cent but not less than 90 per cent	238 10
" " 90 " " " " " " 80 " "	212 0
" " 80 " " " " " " 70 " "	185 10
" " 70 " " " " " " 60 " "	159 0
" " 60 " " " " " " 50 " "	132 10
" " 50 " " " " " " 40 " "	106 0
" " 40 " " " " " " 30 " "	79 10
" " 30 " " " " " " 20 " "	53 0

Digitized by Google

"TABLE 3

"YEARLY RATES OF OFFICERS' DISABILITY RETIRED PAY

"Percentage Degree of Disablement	Rear-Admiral or Major General R.M. and corresponding or higher ranks	Commodore 1st and 2nd Class, or Colonel-Commandant R.M. and corresponding rank	Captain R.N., R.N.R. or R.N.V.R., or Colonel 2nd Commandant, Colonel or Lieutenant-Colonel R.M., and corresponding ranks	Commander R.N., R.N.R. or R.N.V.R., or Major R.M., and corresponding ranks	Lieutenant-Commander R.N., R.N.R., or R.N.V.R. or Captain R.M., and corresponding ranks	Lieutenant R.N., R.N.R. or R.N.V.R. and Lieutenant R.M., with 4 years' commissioned service or over, and corresponding ranks	Sub-Lieutenant and Acting Sub-Lieutenant R.N., R.N.R. or R.N.V.R., 2nd Lieutenant and Lieutenant R.M., with under 4 years' commissioned service and corresponding ranks, Snr. Cd. Officer (Branch List) R.N., R.M., R.N.R. or R.N.V.R. and Midshipman (A) R.N.	Midshipman and Cadet after completion of shore training, R.N., R.N.R. or R.N.V.R. (except Midshipman (A) R.N.) and corresponding ranks, Commissioned Officers (Branch List) R.N., R.M., R.N.R. or R.N.V.R.
	£	£ s.	£	£	£	£	£	£
100 per cent	560	515	470	440	410	380	350	320
Less than 100 per cent but not less than 90 per cent ...	504	463 10	423	396	369	342	315	288
" " 90 " " " " " " 80 " " ...	448	412	376	352	328	304	280	256
" " 80 " " " " " " 70 " " ...	392	360 10	329	308	287	266	245	224
" " 70 " " " " " " 60 " " ...	336	309	282	264	246	228	210	192
" " 60 " " " " " " 50 " " ...	280	257 10	235	220	205	190	175	160
" " 50 " " " " " " 40 " " ...	224	206	188	176	164	152	140	128
" " 40 " " " " " " 30 " " ...	168	154 10	141	132	123	114	105	96
" " 30 " " " " " " 20 " " ...	112	103	94	88	82	76	70	64

Digitized by Google

"TABLE 4

"WOMEN OFFICERS AND MEMBERS OF QUEEN ALEXANDRA'S ROYAL NAVAL NURSING SERVICE OF OFFICER STATUS NOT ENTITLED TO SERVICE RETIRED PAY

YEARLY RATES OF DISABILITY RETIRED PAY

"Percentage Degree of Disability	Superintendent W.R.N.S. and corresponding and higher ranks	Chief Officer W.R.N.S., Principal Matron Q.A.R.N.N.S.	First Officer W.R.N.S., Superintending Sister or Matron Q.A.R.N.N.S.	Second Officer, Third Officer W.R.N.S., Nursing Sister or Senior Nursing Sister Q.A.R.N.N.S.
	£	£ s.	£ s.	£ s.
100 per cent	410	375 0	345 0	315 0
Less than—				
100 per cent but not less than 90 per cent...	369	337 10	310 10	283 10
90 " " " " " " 80 " " ...	328	300 0	276 0	252 0
80 " " " " " " 70 " " ...	287	262 10	241 10	220 10
70 " " " " " " 60 " " ...	246	225 0	207 0	189 0
60 " " " " " " 50 " " ...	205	187 10	172 10	157 10
50 " " " " " " 40 " " ...	164	150 0	138 0	126 0
40 " " " " " " 30 " " ...	123	112 10	103 10	94 10
30 " " " " " " 20 " " ...	82	75 0	69 0	63 0

"TABLE 5

"WEEKLY RATES OF DISABLEMENT PENSIONS

RATINGS AND ROYAL MARINES OTHER RANKS

Percentage Degree of Disability	Disablement Pension
	s. d.
100 per cent	97 6
Less than 100 per cent but not less than 90 per cent	87 9
" " 90 " " " " " " 80 " "	78 0
" " 80 " " " " " " 70 " "	68 3
" " 70 " " " " " " 60 " "	58 6
" " 60 " " " " " " 50 " "	48 9
" " 50 " " " " " " 40 " "	39 0
" " 40 " " " " " " 30 " "	29 3
" " 30 " " " " " " 20 " "	19 6"

Her Majesty, having taken the said Memorial into consideration, was pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to approve of what is therein proposed.

And the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

W. G. Agnew.

N.P. 460/61

(33577) Wt. 44809—P12203 160 6/61 D.L.

Digitized by Google

AT THE COURT AT BUCKINGHAM PALACE

The 26th day of June, 1961

Present,

THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY
IN COUNCIL

Whereas there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, dated the 31st day of May, 1961 (N.P. 1915/60) in the words following, viz :—

"Whereas by Section 3 of the Naval and Marine Pay and Pensions Act, 1865, it is enacted, *inter alia*, that all pay, pensions or other allowances in the nature thereof payable in respect of services in Your Majesty's Naval or Marine Force to a person being or having been an Officer, Seaman or Marine therein, shall be paid in such manner and subject to such restrictions, conditions and provisions as are from time to time directed by Order in Council :

"And whereas in Schedule IV of Order in Council dated the 19th October, 1954, provision is made for the payment of permanent commission grants of £1,500 (taxable) and £1,250 (taxable) to Medical and Dental Officers of the Royal Navy respectively transferred to permanent commissions:

"And whereas by Order in Council dated the 28th January, 1958, provision is made for Medical and Dental Officers of the Royal Navy and when appropriate of the Royal Naval Reserve appointable as Senior Specialists or as Specialists to be paid allowances at the rates of 12s. 0d. and 4s. 0d. a day respectively:

"And whereas in Schedule II of Order in Council dated the 3rd August, 1960, certain rates of pay were laid down for Medical and Dental Officers of the Royal Navy and in certain circumstances of the Royal Naval Reserve :

"And whereas we consider that the rates of pay prescribed for Medical and Dental Officers up to and including the ranks of Surgeon Captain and Surgeon Captain (D) should be increased ; that the rates of pay and permanent commission grants for Medical and Dental Officers should be the same ; and that the rates of allowance payable to those appointable as Senior Specialists or Specialists should be increased:

"We beg leave humbly to recommend that Your Majesty may be graciously pleased by Your Order in Council to sanction with effect from 1st April, 1960, the rates of pay, specialist pay and permanent commission grants contained in the accompanying Schedule ; the rates of pay being in substitution for those previously authorised:

"The Lords Commissioners of Your Majesty's Treasury have signified their concurrence in these proposals :

"SCHEDULE

"The daily rates of Pay of Medical and Dental Officers is to be:—

"*Rank*	*Daily Rate* s.	d.
"Acting Surgeon Lieutenant and Acting Surgeon Lieutenant (D)	43	0
"Surgeon Lieutenant and Surgeon Lieutenant (D)	49	0
After 1 year	51	0
After 2 years	53	0
After 3 years	55	0
After 4 years	62	0
After 6 years	65	0

Digitized by Google

"Rank	Daily Rate s. d.
"Surgeon Lieutenant Commander and Surgeon Lieutenant Commander (D)	78 0
After 2 years	84 0
After 4 years	90 0
After 6 years	93 0
After 8 years	96 0
"Surgeon Commander and Surgeon Commander (D)	101 0
After 2 years	107 0
After 4 years	113 0
After 6 years	116 0
"Surgeon Captain and Surgeon Captain (D)	125 0
After 2 years	128 0
After 4 years	131 0
After 6 years	134 0
After 8 years	143 0

"2. The daily rates of Specialist Pay for Medical and Dental Officers to be:—

Senior Specialist	16 0
Specialist	6 0

"3. The amount of the permanent commission grant payable to a Dental Officer transferred to a permanent commission to be £1,500 (taxable), the same as for a Medical Officer similarly transferred."

Her Majesty, having taken the said Memorial into consideration, was pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to approve of what is therein proposed.

And the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

W. G. Agnew.

N.P 1915/60

(34020) Wt. 50864—P16007 150 8/61 D.L.

Digitized by Google

71*

N.C.W.

AT THE COURT AT BUCKINGHAM PALACE

The 2nd day of August, 1961.

PRESENT,

THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY IN COUNCIL.

WHEREAS there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, dated the 26th day of July, 1961 (N.C.W. 11/9/60/A), in the words following, viz.:—

" WHEREAS by Order in Council dated the 15th day of February, 1957, Your Majesty has been graciously pleased to approve in general the conditions of service for Supplementary List Officers in the Royal Navy, and in particular those for Officers entered for air duties and electrical duties:

" AND WHEREAS by Order in Council dated the 24th day of March, 1959, provision is made for Short Service Commissions for Officers to undertake the duties of Helicopter Pilot in the Royal Navy, and the conditions of service applying thereto:

" AND WHEREAS we deem it expedient to revise and to improve the conditions of service for Officers entered for air duties, including Helicopter Pilots:

" We beg leave humbly to recommend that Your Majesty may be graciously pleased by Your Order in Council to approve additional commissions for Officers entered for air duties to serve as set forth in the annexed Schedule:

" The Lords Commissioners of Your Majesty's Treasury have signified their concurrence in the above proposals.

" SCHEDULE.

" Officers, including Helicopter Pilots, entered on the Supplementary List for air duties on or after 1st September, 1961, who, at the date of their entry, were less than 22 years of age, to serve on the active list until they reach the age of 38, when they are to be placed on the retired list and to be eligible for awards of retired pay and terminal grant at the rates, and under the conditions, in force at the time for Officers of the General List. Such Officers to have the option however of withdrawal with gratuity as follows:—

(*a*) in the case of Pilots (other than Helicopter Pilots) and Observers on completing 8 and 12 years' service;

(*b*) in the case of Helicopter Pilots, on completing 5, 8 and 12 years' service.

" 2. Officers entered for duty as Helicopter Pilots on or after 1st September, 1961, who, at the date of their entry, were aged 22 years or more, to serve on the active list for 12 years from the date of first appointment, but to have the option of withdrawal on completion of 5 and 8 years' service. Such Officers to be eligible for gratuities at the rates and under

Digitized by Google

the conditions in force for Helicopter Pilots at the time their active list service is completed, and to be placed on the emergency list for 4 years.

" 3. Officers, including Helicopter Pilots, entered on the Supplementary List for air duties before 1st September, 1961, who, at the date of their entry, were less than 22 years of age may, at Admiralty discretion, be allowed to serve under the conditions set out in Clause 1 of this Schedule.

" 4. Helicopter Pilots entered for 5 years' service before 1st September, 1961, who, at the date of their entry, were aged 22 years or more may, at Admiralty discretion, be allowed instead to serve under the conditions set out in Clause 2 of this Schedule.

" 5. Officers who have undertaken to serve until the age of 38 years and who have not subsequently reported their intention of withdrawing on completion of 5, 8 or 12 years' service are, if it is decided to remove them from the active list for any cause, to be eligible for such awards of retired pay and terminal grant, or compassionate allowance or compassionate grant or gratuity, at the rates and under the conditions in force at the time, as would be payable in the case of permanent Officers on the General List removed for like cause.

" 6. Officers who have reported their intention of withdrawing on completion of 5, 8 or 12 years are, if it is decided to remove them from the active list in the meantime for any cause, to be eligible for such awards of gratuity, at the rates and under the conditions in force at the time for Officers of their specialisations, as would be payable in the case of Officers on short service commissions if removed for like cause."

HER MAJESTY, having taken the said Memorial into consideration, was pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to approve of what is therein proposed.

AND the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

W. G. Agnew.

N.C.W. 11/9/60/A.

O.I.C. 71* (SO 34720) Wt. 52710–P 17439 125 9/61 H & S Ltd. Gp. 404.

Digitized by Google

STATUTORY INSTRUMENTS

1961 No. 1828

ROYAL NAVY

The Naval Discipline (Commonwealth Navies) (Amendment No. 2) Order, 1961

Made - - - - 25th September, 1961
Coming into Operation 2nd October, 1961

At the Court at Buckingham Palace, the 25th day of September, 1961

Present,

The Queen's Most Excellent Majesty in Council

Her Majesty, in pursuance of the powers conferred upon Her by subsection (1) of section 116 of the Naval Discipline Act, 1957(a), is pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to order, and it is hereby ordered, as follows:—

1. The Naval Discipline (Commonwealth Navies) Order, 1959(b), shall have effect as though in the Schedule thereto:—

(*a*) in the first column the words "Indian Navy" were inserted immediately below the words "Ghana Navy"; and

(*b*) in the second column the word "India" were inserted immediately below the word "Ghana".

2. This Order may be cited as the Naval Discipline (Commonwealth Navies) (Amendment No. 2) Order, 1961, and shall come into operation on the 2nd October, 1961.

W. G. Agnew.

EXPLANATORY NOTE

(*This Note is not part of the Order, but is intended to indicate its general purport.*)

Section 116 of the Naval Discipline Act, 1957, empowers Her Majesty by Order in Council to direct that members of any naval force of a Commonwealth country or raised by any colony shall be subject to that Act so far as it relates to the offences of desertion or absence without leave, and to the arrest, trial and punishment of persons who have committed or are suspected of committing either of those offences.

That power was exercised as respects the Royal Australian Navy, the Royal Ceylon Navy, the Ghana Navy and the Pakistan Navy by the Naval Discipline (Commonwealth Navies) Order, 1959 as amended by the Naval Discipline (Commonwealth Navies) (Amendment) Order, 1961(c). This Order adds the Indian Navy to those listed in the previous Orders.

(a) 5 & 6 Eliz. 2. c. 53. (b) S.I. 1959/1972 (1959 II, p. 2424). (c) S.I. 1961/568.

N.L. 2412/61

(34613) Wt. 59884—P. 21282 250 11/61 St.S.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

73*

G.H.

AT THE COURT AT SANDRINGHAM

The 25th day of January, 1962

Present,

THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY IN COUNCIL

Whereas by Section 30 of the Greenwich Hospital Act, 1865(a), it is enacted that the Admiralty, with the approval of Her Majesty in Council, may from time to time make free grants of land, part of the lands vested in them by virtue of the Act, and grants of money for the erection of buildings and providing conveniences for places of worship, residence of ministers, education of children, or other public purposes (so that any such grant of land do not include any right to the minerals under the land granted, or comprise more than two acres in any one parish):

And whereas the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty in their capacity as Trustees for Greenwich Hospital are possessed of ten cottages known as Restoration Cottages situated at Scremerston in the County of Northumberland and they are desirous of granting the said Cottages free of charge to the Rural District Council of Norham and Islandshires in the County of Northumberland for the purposes of the housing of the people of those parts:

And whereas the said Rural District Council of Norham and Islandshires are willing to accept the said cottages as a gift for the purpose hereinbefore mentioned in the exercise of their powers to provide for the housing of the people of those parts:

Now, therefore, Her Majesty, in pursuance of the said Section 30 is pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to approve that the said cottages, together with adjacent land not exceeding two acres, may be granted free of charge by the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty to the Rural District Council of Norham and Islandshires.

This Order may be cited as the Greenwich Hospital (Grant to the Rural District Council of Norham and Islandshires) Order, 1962, and shall come into operation on the ninth day of February, 1962.

E. N. Landale.

EXPLANATORY NOTE

(This Note is not part of the Order, but is intended to indicate its general purport.)

This Order approves a free grant of land by the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, in their capacity as Trustees for Greenwich Hospital, to the Rural District Council of Norham and Islandshires. The land consists of a terrace of ten cottages, known as Restoration Cottages, situated at Scremerston, Northumberland.

(a) 28 & 29 Vict. c. 89.

G.H. 562/6/61.

(80537) Wt. 68478—P. 4659 125 3/62 St.S.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

AT THE COURT AT WINDSOR CASTLE

The 18th day of April, 1962

Present,

THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY IN COUNCIL

Whereas there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, dated the 4th day of April, 1962 (N.P. 1379/62) in the words following, viz.:—

" Whereas by Section 3 of the Naval and Marine Pay and Pensions Act, 1865, it is enacted, *inter alia*, that all pay, pensions or other allowances in the nature thereof, payable in respect of services in Your Majesty's Naval or Marine Forces to a person being or having been an Officer, Seaman or Marine therein, shall be paid in such manner and subject to such restrictions, conditions and provisions as are from time to time directed by Order in Council:

" And whereas under the Schedule to Order in Council (No. 44*/N.P.) of 11th May, 1960, rates and conditions of award of service pensions, terminal grants and service gratuities have been laid down for Chief Petty Officers, Petty Officers, Non-Commissioned Officers and Men of Your Majesty's Royal Navy and Royal Marines, Ratings of the Women's Royal Naval Service and for Members of the Naval Nursing Auxiliary Section of Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service:

" And whereas we are of opinion that revised rates of service pension should be introduced for Chief Petty Officers, Petty Officers, Non-Commissioned Officers and Men of Your Majesty's Royal Navy and Royal Marines, Ratings of the Women's Royal Naval Service and for Members of the Naval Nursing Auxiliary Section of Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service.

" We beg humbly to recommend that Your Majesty may be graciously pleased by Your Order in Council to sanction with effect from 1st April, 1962, amendments to Order in Council (No. 44*/N.P.) of 11th May, 1960, in accordance with the proposals set out in the Schedule annexed hereto.

" The Lords Commissioners of Your Majesty's Treasury have signified their concurrence in these proposals.

" SCHEDULE

" AMENDMENTS TO ORDER IN COUNCIL (No. 44*/N.P.) OF 11TH MAY, 1960

" *Schedule*

" *Clause* 1. *Delete and substitute:*

'The provisions of this Schedule relate to ratings of the Royal Navy, other ranks of the Royal Marines, ratings of the Women's Royal Naval Service and Members of the Naval Nursing Auxiliary Section of Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service and will apply to those who are discharged on or after 31st January, 1962. They do not apply to R.N. Locally Entered Ratings other than to Maltese. The rates of pension are effective from 1st April, 1962, but all those retiring before 1st April, 1963, will, during the period 1st April, 1962, to 31st March, 1963, benefit to the extent of only half of the increase.'

Digitized by Google

" *Clause* 10. *Delete and substitute :*

' 10. Subject to Clause 13, pensions will be assessed at the following rates:—

(*a*) *With effect from* 1*st April*, 1962.

		Weekly	
		For each of the first 22 years of reckonable service	For each additional year of reckonable service
		s. d.	s. d.
MEN			
Able Rating	or equivalent	2 2	4 4
Leading Rating	Royal Marine	2 9	5 6
Petty Officer	rank	3 6½	7 1
Chief Petty Officer		4 0	8 0
Quartermaster Sergeant, R.M.		4 4½	8 9
Recruiting Officer			
Regimental Sergeant Major, R.M.		4 7½	9 3
WOMEN			
Wren	or equivalent	1 10	3 8
Leading Wren	Naval Nursing	2 4	4 8
Petty Officer Wren	Auxiliary	3 0	6 0
Chief Wren	Section Rank	3 4½	6 9

(*b*) *With effect from* 1*st April*, 1963.

		Weekly	
		For each of the first 22 years of reckonable service	For each additional year of reckonable service
		s. d.	s. d.
MEN			
Able Rating	or equivalent	2 4	4 8
Leading Rating	Royal Marine	3 0	6 0
Petty Officer	rank	3 10	7 8
Chief Petty Officer		4 4	8 8
Quartermaster Sergeant, R.M.		4 9	9 6
Recruiting Officer			
Regimental Sergeant Major, R.M.		5 0	10 0
WOMEN			
Wren	or equivalent	2 0	4 0
Leading Wren	Naval Nursing	2 6	5 0
Petty Officer Wren	Auxiliary	3 3	6 6
Chief Wren	Section Rank	3 8	7 4'

Digitized by Google

"*Clause* 12. *Delete and substitute :*

'12. *Addition for Commissioned Service.* Where a rating had previous commissioned service and has been awarded a service pension under the provisions of Clauses 6 to 10 an addition may be made, subject to Clause 13, to that pension at the rates shown below for each year of reckonable commissioned service, subject to a maximum of six years such service.

(*a*) *With effect from* 1*st April,* 1962

Men—2s. 7d. a week.

Women—2s. 2½d. a week.

(*b*) *With effect from* 1*st April,* 1963

Men—2s. 8d. a week.

Women—2s. 3d. a week.'

"*Clauses* 31, 32, 33 *and* 34

For the date 4th November, 1958, wherever it appears, substitute '1st February, 1962'."

Her Majesty, having taken the said Memorial into consideration, was pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to approve of what is therein proposed.

And the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

W. G. Agnew.

N.P. 1379/62

(80699) Wt. 16874—P. 10676 150 5/62 St.S.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

AT THE COURT AT BUCKINGHAM PALACE

The 28th day of March, 1962

Present,

THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY
IN COUNCIL

Whereas there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, dated the 22nd day of March, 1962 (N.P.1226/62) in the words following, viz.:—

"Whereas by Section 3 of the Naval and Marine Pay and Pensions Act, 1865, it is enacted, *inter alia*, that all pay, pensions or other allowances in the nature thereof, payable in respect of services in Your Majesty's Naval or Marine Force to a person being or having been an Officer, Seaman or Marine therein, shall be paid in such manner and subject to such restrictions, conditions and provisions as are from time to time directed by Order in Council;

"And whereas under various Orders in Council, rates and conditions of award of retired pay, pensions, terminal grants and gratuities have been laid down for Officers, Petty Officers, Non-Commissioned Officers and Men of Your Majesty's Royal Navy and Royal Marines; for Officers and Ratings of the Women's Royal Naval Service; and for members of Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service of the rank of Nursing Sister and above;

"And whereas by Order in Council (No. 64*/N.P.) dated 24th March, 1961, revised service retired pay and pensions regulations were introduced;

"And whereas by Order in Council (No. 53*/N.P.) dated 12th September, 1960, revised scales and conditions were laid down for the award of pensions and gratuities to the widows and children of deceased Officers.

"And whereas we deem it expedient that revised scales of service retired pay and pensions should be introduced and that certain other changes should be made in the aforesaid regulations;

"We beg humbly to recommend that Your Majesty may be graciously pleased by Your Order in Council to sanction the regulations and amendments set forth in the Schedules annexed hereto.

"The Lords Commissioners of Your Majesty's Treasury have signified Their concurrence in these proposals."

"SCHEDULE I

"SERVICE RETIRED PAY AND TERMINAL GRANTS FOR PERMANENT ROYAL NAVY AND ROYAL MARINE OFFICERS

"1. Officers as defined in Clause 2 of Order in Council (No. 64*/N.P.) of 24th March, 1961, Schedule I, Section II, who are retired compulsorily for age

Digitized by Google

or non-employment on or after 1st February, 1962, may be granted retired pay at the rates set out in Clause 2 hereunder with effect from 1st April, 1962, and at the rates set out in Clause 3 with effect from 1st April, 1963. Awards in respect of retirement on other grounds and under other conditions to be as provided in Clauses 6 to 14 of Section II, and in Sections VI and VIII, of Schedule I of Order in Council (No. 64*/N.P.) of 24th March, 1961, relative to the rates set out in Clauses 2 and 3 hereunder, and, in respect of reversion to the Retired List on or after 1st February, 1962, following re-employment, to Clause 5 hereunder.

"2. The rates of retired pay effective from 1st April, 1962, to be as follows:—

"(*a*) General List, Medical, Dental and Instructor Officers and certain Special Duties List Officers

Years of Reckonable Service	*Lieutenant, R.N. and R.M.*	*Lieutenant-Commander, R.N.*; Captain, R.M.**	*Commander, R.N.†; Major, R.M.†*	*Captain, R.N., with less than six years' service in the rank; Lieutenant-Colonel, R.M.*	*Captain, R.N., after six years service in the rank; Colonel, R.M.*	*Rear-Admiral; Major-General, R.M.*
	£ a year	£ a year	£ a year	£ a year	£ a year	£ a year
16	470 0s.	530 0s.	642 10s.	—	—	—
17	492 10s.	557 10s.	675 0s.	—	—	—
18	512 10s.	585 0s.	707 10s.	900 0s.	—	—
19	532 10s.	610 0s.	737 10s.	932 10s.	—	—
20	552 10s.	635 0s.	767 10s.	965 0s.	—	—
21	565 0s.	660 0s.	797 10s.	997 10s.	—	—
22	577 10s.	682 10s.	825 0s.	1,030 0s.	1,140 0s.	—
23	590 0s.	705 0s.	852 10s.	1,062 10s.	1,172 10s.	—
24	600 0s.	725 0s.	877 10s.	1,095 0s.	1,205 0s.	1,400 0s.
25	610 0s.	745 0s.	902 10s.	1,127 10s	1,237 10s.	1,452 10s.
26	620 0s.	765 0s.	927 10s.	1,160 0s.	1,270 0s.	1,505 0s.
27	630 0s.	785 0s.	952 10s.	1,190 0s.	1,302 10s.	1,557 10s.
28	640 0s.	805 0s.	977 10s.	1,220 0s.	1,335 0s.	1,610 0s.
29	650 0s.	825 0s.	1,002 10s.	1,250 0s.	1,367 10s.	1,662 10s.
30	660 0s.	842 10s.	1,025 0s.	1,280 0s.	1,400 0s.	1,715 0s.
31	670 0s.	857 10s.	1,047 10s.	1,310 0s.	1,432 10s.	1,767 10s.
32	680 0s.	872 10s.	1,067 10s.	1,340 0s.	1,462 10s.	1,820 0s.
33	690 0s.	887 10s.	1,087 10s.	1,370 0s.	1,492 10s.	1,872 10s.
34	700 0s.	902 10s.	1,107 10s.	1,400 0s.	1,522 10s.	1,925 0s.

* Lieutenant-Commanders, R.N. and Captains, R.M., on the Special Duties List, with at least nine years' service in the rank, will also be awarded retired pay at the rates shown in this column.

† Commanders, R.N. and Majors, R.M. on the Special Duties List will also be awarded retired pay at the rates shown in this column.

Digitized by Google

"(*b*) Special Duties List Officers (except as provided in sub-Clause (*a*))

Years of Reckonable Service	*Sub-Lieutenant, R.N.; Second Lieutenant, R.M.*	*Lieutenant, R.N. or R.M.*	*Lieutenant-Commander, R.N., or Captain, R.M., with less than nine years' service in the rank*
	£ a year	£ a year	£ a year
16	340 0s.	452 10s.	500 10s.
17	361 5s.	473 15s.	521 15s.
18	382 10s.	495 0s.	543 0s.
19	403 15s.	516 5s.	564 5s.
20	425 0s.	537 10s.	585 10s.
21	435 10s.	548 0s.	601 0s.
22	446 0s.	558 10s.	616 10s.
23	456 10s.	569 0s.	632 0s.
24	467 0s.	579 10s.	647 10s.
25	477 10s.	590 0s.	663 0s.
26	488 0s.	600 10s.	678 10s.
27	498 10s.	611 0s.	694 0s.
28	509 0s.	621 10s.	709 10s.
29	519 10s.	632 0s.	725 0s.
30	530 0s.	642 10s.	735 0s.
31	540 10s.	653 0s.	745 0s.
32	551 0s.	663 10s.	755 0s.
33	561 10s.	674 0s.	765 0s.
34	572 0s.	684 10s.	775 0s.

"(*c*) Chaplains

Years of Reckonable Service	*Chaplains*	*Principal Chaplains*	*Chaplain of the Fleet*
	£ a year	£ a year	£ a year
16	530 0s.	582 10s.	—
17	555 0s.	607 10s.	—
18	580 0s.	632 10s.	—
19	605 0s.	657 10s.	—
20	632 10s.	685 0s.	
21	660 0s.	712 10s.	—
22	687 10s.	740 0s.	—
23	737 10s.	790 0s.	—
24	787 10s.	840 0s.	1,302 10s.
25	837 10s.	890 0s.	1,345 0s.
26	887 10s.	940 0s.	1,387 10s.
27	940 0s.	992 10s.	1,430 0s.
28	992 10s.	1,045 0s.	1,472 10s.
29	1,045 0s.	1,097 10s.	1,515 0s.
30	1,097 10s.	1,150 0s.	1,557 10s.
31	1,150 0s.	1,202 10s.	1,600 0s.
32	1,202 10s.	1,255 0s.	1,641 5s.
33	1,255 0s.	1,307 10s.	1,682 10s.
34	1,307 10s.	1,360 0s.	1,723 15s.

Digitized by Google

"3. The rates of retired pay effective from 1st April, 1963, to be as follows:—

"(*a*) General List, Medical, Dental and Instructor Officers and certain Special Duties List Officers

Years of Reckonable Service	*Lieutenant, R.N. and R.M.*	*Lieutenant-Commander, R.N.*; Captain, R.M.**	*Commander, R.N.†; Major, R.M.†*	*Captain, R.N., with less than six years' service in the rank; Lieutenant-Colonel, R.M.*	*Captain, R.N., after six years service in the rank; Colonel, R.M.*	*Rear-Admiral; Major-General, R.M.*
	£ a year	£ a year	£ a year	£ a year	£ a year	£ a year
16	485	545	660	—	—	—
17	510	575	695	—	—	—
18	530	605	730	930	—	—
19	550	630	760	965	—	—
20	570	655	790	1,000	—	—
21	585	680	820	1,035	—	—
22	600	705	850	1,070	1,190	—
23	615	730	880	1,105	1,225	—
24	625	750	905	1,140	1,260	1,450
25	635	770	930	1,175	1,295	1,505
26	645	790	955	1,210	1,330	1,560
27	655	810	980	1,240	1,365	1,615
28	665	830	1,005	1,270	1,400	1,670
29	675	850	1,030	1,300	1,435	1,725
30	685	870	1,055	1,330	1,470	1,780
31	695	885	1,080	1,360	1,505	1,835
32	705	900	1,100	1,390	1,535	1,890
33	715	915	1,120	1,420	1,565	1,945
34	725	930	1,140	1,450	1,595	2,000

*, † As footnotes to clause 2 (*a*).

(*b*) Special Duties List Officers (except as provided in sub-Clause (*a*))

Years of Reckonable Service	*Sub-Lieutenant, R.N.; Second Lieutenant, R.M.*	*Lieutenant, R.N. or R.M.*	*Lieutenant-Commander, R.N., or Captain, R.M., with less than nine years' service in the rank*
	£ a year	£ a year	£ a year
16	360 0s.	475 0s.	516 0s.
17	382 10s.	497 10s.	538 10s.
18	405 0s.	520 0s.	561 0s.
19	427 10s.	542 10s.	583 10s.
20	450 0s.	565 0s.	606 0s.
21	461 0s.	576 0s.	622 0s.
22	472 0s.	587 0s.	638 0s.
23	483 0s.	598 0s.	654 0s.
24	494 0s.	609 0s.	670 0s.
25	505 0s.	620 0s.	686 0s.
26	516 0s.	631 0s.	702 0s.
27	527 0s.	642 0s.	718 0s.
28	538 0s.	653 0s.	734 0s.
29	549 0s.	664 0s.	750 0s.
30	560 0s.	675 0s.	760 0s.
31	571 0s.	686 0s.	770 0s.
32	582 0s.	697 0s.	780 0s.
33	593 0s.	708 0s.	790 0s.
34	604 0s.	719 0s.	800 0s.

Digitized by Google

"(*c*) Chaplains

Years of Reckonable Service	*Chaplains*	*Principal Chaplains*	*Chaplain of the Fleet*
	£ a year	£ a year	£ a year
16	545 0s.	600 0s.	—
17	570 0s.	625 0s.	—
18	595 0s.	650 0s.	—
19	620 0s.	675 0s.	—
20	650 0s.	705 0s.	—
21	680 0s.	735 0s.	—
22	710 0s.	765 0s.	—
23	760 0s.	815 0s.	—
24	810 0s.	865 0s.	1,355 0s.
25	860 0s.	915 0s.	1,400 0s.
26	910 0s.	965 0s.	1,445 0s.
27	965 0s.	1,020 0s.	1,490 0s.
28	1,020 0s.	1,075 0s.	1,535 0s.
29	1,075 0s.	1,130 0s.	1,580 0s.
30	1,130 0s.	1,185 0s.	1,625 0s.
31	1,185 0s.	1,240 0s.	1,670 0s.
32	1,240 0s.	1,295 0s.	1,712 10s.
33	1,295 0s.	1,350 0s.	1,755 0s.
34	1,350 0s.	1,405 0s.	1,797 10s.

"4. Awards of terminal grant and compassionate grant to be as provided in Order in Council (No. 64*/N.P.) of 24th March, 1961, Schedule I, Section III, except that additional terminal grant may be awarded on or after 1st April, 1963, to officers who have been in receipt of awards of retired pay at, or deriving from, the rates in Clause 2 above and who are eligible for revised awards at the rates in, or related to, Clause 3. Such additional terminal grant to be three times the difference between:—

(*a*) the annual rate of the retired pay between 1st April, 1962, and 31st March, 1963, in respect of retirement on or after 1st February, 1962; and

(*b*) the annual rate of the retired pay due with effect from 1st April, 1963.

The amount of additional compassionate grant to be at the discretion of the Admiralty provided that the total amount of compassionate grant paid to any officer shall not exceed three times the annual amount of compassionate allowance in payment to him, as increased on or after 1st April, 1963, in accordance with the foregoing clauses.

"5. Awards to officers who revert to the Retired List following re-employment on or after 1st February, 1962, to be subject to the general conditions set out in Order in Council (No. 64*/N.P.) dated 24th March, 1961, Schedule I, Section VIII, the text of which is for this purpose to be regarded as being amended as follows:—

For the date 1st February, 1960, substitute 1st February, 1962;

For the date 1st January, 1956, substitute 1st February, 1960;

For the provisions of Order in Council (No. 47*/N.P.) dated 24th January, 1957, substitute the provisions of Order in Council (No. 64*/N.P.) dated 24th March, 1961.

"6. The rates of retired pay payable with effect from 1st April, 1962 and 1st April, 1963, to permanent officers of the Women's Royal Naval Service, and permanent members of Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service of the rank of Nursing Sister and above, who retire from the Active List on or after 1st February, 1962, to be 85 per cent. of the rates for male officers of equivalent rank as indicated in Order in Council (No. 64*/N.P.) of 24th March, 1961, Schedule II, Clause 1.

Digitized by Google

"SCHEDULE II

"WIDOWS GRATUITIES

"1. Where on or after 1st February, 1962, a short service officer or a non-permanent Supplementary List officer dies whilst serving on full pay, or where a permanent regular officer or a permanent Supplementary List officer or a temporary officer serving on terms conferring eligibility for an award of retired pay, dies whilst serving on full pay before having completed sufficient service to make him eligible for an award of retired pay had he been invalided on the day he died, his widow may be granted a gratuity as follows:—

	£
Less than 4 years' service	220
4 years' service	280
5 years' service	340
6 years' service	400
7 years' service	480
8 years' service	560
9 years' service	640

Thence by increments of £80 for each additional year of service which would have reckoned for service gratuity.

"2. Where on or after 1st February, 1962, a temporary officer dies whilst serving on terms conferring eligibility for an award of service pension on rating's scales only, or a seaman or marine dies whilst serving on full pay on a regular engagement or short service engagement, his widow may be granted a gratuity as follows:—

	£
Less than 4 years' service	80
4 years' service	95
5 years' service	110
6 years' service	125
7 years' service	140
8 years' service	155
9 years' service	170
10 years' service	185
11 years' service	200

Thence by increments of £15 for each additional year of service which would have reckoned for service gratuity.

"SCHEDULE III

"SECTION I

"GRATUITIES FOR SHORT SERVICE MEDICAL AND DENTAL OFFICERS

"1. An officer entering the Medical or Dental Branches of the Royal Navy on a short service commission of 3 or 5 years' duration on or after 1st May, 1961, may, if the full period of Active List service he has undertaken is satisfactorily completed, be granted a gratuity calculated at the rate of £500 for each of the first three years of service and at the rate of £750 a year thereafter.

"2. Medical and Dental Officers entered before 1st May, 1961, whose commissions terminate after that date and who have not exercised options to extend their commissions or transfer to new ones, as offered, to remain eligible for gratuity at the rate laid down in Order in Council (No. 64*/N.P.) dated 24th March, 1961, Schedule I, Section VII, sub-Clauses 31 (*a*) and (*b*) as amended by sub-Clause (*b*) of Schedule IV below. Officers who have been permitted to transfer to new commissions, or to extend their original commissions, after 1st May, 1961, may be granted a gratuity, on satisfactory completion of their further service, as follows:—

(*a*) officers originally entered for commissions of 3 years' duration and subsequently permitted to extend their service by two years to be eligible for

Digitized by Google

gratuities of £3,000. Those granted fresh commissions to be eligible for a gratuity of £1,500 on completion thereof with an addition, calculated at the rate of £230 a year, proportionate to the period of their original commissions that had previously been completed;

(*b*) officers serving on four, five or six years' commissions who are permitted to extend their service by two years to be eligible, on satisfactory completion of their service, for a gratuity of £3,000 in respect of 5 years' service with an addition, calculated at the rate of £230 a year, in respect of service in excess of five years. Officers serving on commissions of 4 or 5 years' duration who are granted fresh commissions of 4 or 5 years' duration to be eligible for gratuity at the rates of £2,250 and £3,000, respectively, on completion thereof, with an addition, calculated at the rate of £230 a year, proportionate to the period of their original commission that had previously been completed.

"3. Any Medical or Dental officer in the categories mentioned in sub-Clauses 2 (*a*) and 2 (*b*), above, who fails to complete the full period of Active List service that he has undertaken may be granted such gratuity as the Admiralty may determine, conformably with Clause 4 hereunder, that does not exceed the following amounts:—

(*a*) *Officers granted new Short Service commissions after 1st May, 1961*

	£ per annum
Service prior to grant of new commission	230
First three years of new commission	500
Fourth and fifth years of new commission	750

(*b*) *Officers who extend their periods of service after 1st May, 1961*

	£ per annum
(i) Three year periods extended to five years:—	
First three years' service	500
Fourth and fifth year's service	750
(ii) Four year periods extended to six years:—	
First year's service	230
Second, third and fourth year's service	500
Fifth and sixth year's service	750
(iii) Five year periods extended to seven years:—	
First and second year's service	230
Third, fourth and fifth year's service	500
Sixth and seventh year's service	750
(iv) Six year periods extended to eight years:—	
First, second and third year's service	230
Fourth, fifth and sixth year's service	500
Seventh and eighth year's service	750

"4. The general conditions governing awards to short service officers in Order in Council (No. 64*/N.P.) of 24th March, 1961, Schedule I, Section VII, Clauses 32 to 36, will also apply to officers eligible for gratuity under the foregoing Clauses.

"SECTION II

"SERVICE GRATUITIES FOR PERMANENT OFFICERS ON THE SPECIAL DUTIES LIST

"5. If permitted to retire at their own request, on or after 1st February, 1960, with insufficient service to qualify for retired pay, officers on the Special Duties List (S.D.) may be granted gratuities on the following scale, subject to the completion of a minimum period of twelve years' actual service from the age of 18:—

(i) *Rating Service*

For each year of qualifying service in excess of five years up to ten years ... ... £12 10s.

Digitized by Google

For each year of qualifying service in excess of ten years up to 14 years ... ... £31 5s.

For each year of qualifying service in excess of 14 years up to 17 years ... ... £43 15s.

For each year of qualifying service in excess of 17 years ... £50

(ii) *Officer Service*

For each year of qualifying service as Commissioned Officer (Branch List), R.N. or R.M., or Sub-Lieutenant (S.D.), R.N., or Second Lieutenant (S.D.), R.M. ... ... £93 15s. normally, but £125 for each complete year served after completion of 12 years' total service.

For each year of qualifying service as Senior Commissioned Officer (Branch List), R.N. or R.M., or Lieutenant (S.D.), R.N. or R.M., or above ... ... £168 15s.

"6. An officer with sufficient service to qualify for an award of retired pay, or for an award of pension on ratings' scales (with special increments for service as officer), will not be eligible for an alternative award of gratuity on the foregoing scale.

"7. If retired on or after 1st February, 1960, for misconduct, or on termination of commission for any of the reasons set out in Order in Council (No. 64*/N.P.) of 24th March, 1961, Schedule I, Section II, Clause 12 (*b*), with at least twelve years' actual service from age 18, a gratuity or a compassionate gratuity may be allowed at the discretion of the Admiralty, but not in any event exceeding 90 per cent. of the award which would have been admissible under Clause 6, had the officer retired voluntarily.

"8. Any officer who has served on a rating's engagement, conferring eligibility for a rating's gratuity on completing at least ten years' service after age 18, will have a reserved right to an award under Clauses 5 and 7, on completion of ten years' such service instead of twelve years'.

"9. If invalided with less than ten years' qualifying service and with insufficient service to qualify for pension on the ratings' scale, a gratuity at the rate of £143 15s. for each complete year of qualifying service may be granted.

"SCHEDULE IV

"The following amendments to be made to Order in Council (No. 64*/N.P.) of 24th March, 1961:—

"(*a*) Schedule I, Section V, Clause 20: For 31st March, 1962, substitute 30th March, 1962.

"(*b*) Schedule I, Section VII, Clause 31 (*b*): For the rate £195, substitute £230.

"(*c*) For Schedule II, Clause 3 substitute:

Retirement on marriage, or for compassionate reasons where the Admiralty are satisfied that such reasons necessitate retirement or termination of service, on or after 1st February, 1960, to be treated as compulsory retirement for purposes of awards of retired pay.

"SCHEDULE V

"The following amendments to be made to Section II of the Schedule to Order in Council (No. 53*/N.P.) of 12th September, 1960:—

"Clause 8: For Clause 6 substitute Clauses 6 and 7;

"Clause 9 (*a*): For the rate of £52 11s., substitute £52 1s.

Digitized by Google

"SCHEDULE VI

"1. The provisions of this Schedule to apply only to officers serving under the terms and conditions laid down in Order in Council (No. 96/C.E.) of 23rd July, 1931, and subsequent amending Orders in Council, who retire from the Active List at their own request before reaching the age of forty-five years in order to accept appointments in or under the Naval Ordnance Inspection Division of the Weapons Department of the Admiralty as members of the Works Group (Variant) Class of the Home Civil Service.

"2. Such officers to be eligible from the date of their retirement from the Active List for awards of retired pay and terminal grant at the rates and under the conditions in force at the time of their retirement for officers on the general Active List who are retired compulsorily for age or non-employment; but not for the special resettlement grant for which provision is made in Section V of Schedule I to Order in Council (No. 3*/N.P.) of 28th January, 1958; nor for any increase that might otherwise be payable in respect of service in acting and temporary rank under Clauses 23 to 25 of Section VI of Schedule I of Order in Council (No. 64*/N.P.) of 24th March, 1961.

"3. Any officer who, having retired from the Active List under the foregoing Clauses, voluntarily terminates his service in or under the Naval Ordnance Inspection Division within three years of taking up an appointment as a member of the Works Group (Variant) Class thereupon to have his retired pay reduced to the rate that would have been payable, less any part commuted, at the time of his retirement from the Active List had that retirement been treated as though it were that of an officer on the general Active List retired at his own request; and to refund to the Admiralty:—

(*a*) the difference between the higher and lower rates of retired pay in respect of the period during which the former was in payment;

and (*b*) the difference between terminal grants based on the higher and lower rates of retired pay.

Payment of retired pay to be discontinued until arrangements satisfactory to Admiralty have been made for refund of the amounts due."

Her Majesty, having taken the said Memorial into consideration, was pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to approve of what is therein proposed.

And the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

W. G. Agnew.

N.P. 1881/62

(80698) Wt. 16875—P10606 200 5/62 St.S.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

76*
N.P.

AT THE COURT AT WINDSOR CASTLE

The 18th day of April, 1962

Present,

THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY
IN COUNCIL

Whereas there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, dated the 12th April 1962 (N.P. 1418/62), in the words following, viz.: —

"Whereas by Section 3 of the Naval and Marine Pay and Pensions Act, 1865, it is enacted, *inter alia*, that all pay, pensions or other allowances in the nature thereof payable in respect of services in Your Majesty's Naval or Marine Force to a person being or having been an Officer, Seaman or Marine therein, shall be paid in such manner and subject to such conditions and provisions as are from time to time directed by Order in Council:

"And whereas by Orders in Council of 3rd August, 1960, certain rates of pay and allowances were laid down for Officers, Ratings and other ranks of Your Majesty's Naval and Marine Forces:

"And whereas we are of opinion that certain of these rates of pay and allowances require revision:

"And whereas we consider that ratings and other ranks who are advanced to a higher rating on a local acting basis should receive the full pay of the higher rating or rank:

"We beg leave humbly to recommend that Your Majesty may be graciously pleased by Your Order in Council to sanction the proposals set out in the accompanying Schedules, to have effect from the dates set out therein:

"The Lords Commissioners of Your Majesty's Treasury have signified their concurrence in these proposals:

"SCHEDULE I

"GENERAL

"The rates of pay and allowances in the following Schedules apply, subject to the regulations issued by the Admiralty, to officers, ratings and other ranks of the Royal Navy and Royal Marines and to members of the Naval and Marine Reserves while serving or training in H.M. Ships or Establishments. The rates of pay do not apply to National Service Officers, Ratings or Other Ranks performing full time National Service; nor to National Service Officers or members of the Royal Naval Special Reserve performing the first period of compulsory training in their term of part-time service; nor to officers appointed for time only or otherwise holding Naval rank for purposes of status only. The rates of pay and allowances do not apply to personnel recruited abroad for local service.

"The conditions governing the payment of increments of pay to Officers of the Naval and Marine Reserves; and the conditions of payment of the standard rate of pay and the Non-continuous Service Higher Scale of pay and the seven year rate of pay and the Non-continuous Service Lower Scale of pay and the pay classifications for the various Branches of Royal Naval ratings and Royal Marine other ranks remain as set out in Orders in Council dated 7th May, 1958.

Digitized by Google

"SCHEDULE II

"FULL PAY OFFICERS

"1. Royal Navy General and Supplementary Lists and Instructor Officers.

Rank or equivalent Rank	Daily Rates	
	1st April, 1962	1st April, 1963
	s. d.	s. d.
Cadet	13 3	14 0
Midshipman at Britannia R.N. College, Dartmouth	16 9	17 6
Midshipman other than at B.R.N.C.	24 6	26 0
Acting Sub-Lieutenant and equivalent rank R.M.	29 6	31 0
Sub-Lieutenant	33 6	35 0
Lieutenant	40 0	42 0
After 2 years	46 0	54 0
After 3 years	52 0	—
After 4 years	53 0	56 0
After 6 years	55 0	58 0
After 8 years	*57 0	*60 0
After 10 years	*59 0	*62 0
Lieutenant Commander	67 6	70 0
After 2 years	70 6	73 0
After 4 years	73 6	76 0
After 6 years	76 6	79 0
After 8 years	79 6	82 0
After 10 years	82 6	85 0
After 12 years	86 6	89 0
Commander	96 0	99 0
After 2 years	99 0	102 0
After 4 years	102 0	105 0
After 6 years	105 0	108 0
After 8 years	108 0	111 0
Captain	121 0	126 0
After 2 years	125 0	130 0
After 4 years	129 0	134 0
After 6 years	133 0	138 0
After 8 years	145 0	152 0
Rear-Admiral	187 0	194 0
Vice-Admiral	226 0	226 0
Admiral	276 0	276 0
Admiral of the Fleet	326 0	326 0

* These rates are restricted to officers on the Supplementary List.

"2. Royal Marines—General List

Rank or equivalent Rank	Daily Rates	
	1st April, 1962	1st April, 1963
	s. d.	s. d.
2nd Lieutenant	24 6	26 0
Acting Lieutenant	29 6	31 0
Lieutenant	33 6	35 0
After 1 year	40 0	42 0

Digitized by Google

Rank or equivalent Rank	Daily Rates	
	1st April, 1962	1st April, 1963
	s. d.	s. d.
After 3 years	46 0	54 0
After 4 years	52 0	—
After 5 years	53 0	56 0
After 7 years	55 0	58 0
After 9 years	57 0	60 0
Captain	67 6	70 0
After 2 years	70 6	73 0
After 4 years	73 6	76 0
After 6 years	76 6	79 0
After 8 years	79 6	82 0
After 10 years	82 6	85 0
After 12 years	86 6	89 0
Major	96 0	99 0
After 2 years	99 0	102 0
After 4 years	102 0	105 0
After 6 years	105 0	108 0
After 8 years	108 0	111 0
Lieutenant Colonel	121 0	126 0
After 2 years	125 0	130 0
After 4 years	129 0	134 0
Colonel	133 0	138 0
After 2 years	145 0	152 0
Major General	187 0	194 0
Lieutenant General	226 0	226 0
General	276 0	276 0

" 3. Special Duties List R.N., R.M.

Rank or equivalent Rank	Daily Rates	
	1st April, 1962	1st April, 1963
	s. d.	s. d.
Sub-Lieutenant and equivalent rank, R.M. ...	47 0	50 0
After 2 years in the rank	55 6	58 6
Lieutenant and equivalent rank, R.M. ...	57 6	60 6
After 2 years	58 6	61 6
After 4 years	59 6	62 6
After 6 years	60 6	63 6
After 8 years	62 0	65 0

Lieutenant Commander and above, and equivalent ranks, R.M. as for General List.

Digitized by Google

" 4. Medical and Dental Officers.

Rank	Daily Rates	
	1st April, 1962	1st April, 1963
	s. d.	s. d.
Acting Surgeon Lieutenant	44 6	46 0
Surgeon Lieutenant	51 0	53 0
After 1 year	53 0	55 0
After 2 years	55 0	57 0
After 3 years	57 0	59 0
After 4 years	64 0	66 0
After 6 years	67 0	69 0
Surgeon Lieutenant-Commander	80 6	83 0
After 2 years	86 6	89 0
After 4 years	92 6	95 0
After 6 years	95 6	98 0
After 8 years	98 6	101 0
Surgeon Commander	104 0	107 0
After 2 years	110 0	113 0
After 4 years	116 0	119 0
After 6 years	119 0	122 0
Surgeon Captain	130 0	135 0
After 2 years	133 0	138 0
After 4 years	136 0	141 0
After 6 years	139 0	144 0
Surgeon Captain, after 8 years	150 0	157 0
Surgeon Rear-Admiral	187 0	194 0
Surgeon Vice-Admiral	226 0	226 0

" 5. Chaplains of all denominations

	Daily Rates	
	1st April, 1962	1st April, 1963
	s. d.	s. d.
Chaplain on entry	46 0	48 0
After 2 years	50 0	52 0
After 4 years	55 0	57 0
After 6 years	61 0	63 0
After 8 years	67 3	69 6
After 10 years	70 6	73 0
After 12 years	73 6	76 0
After 14 years	77 6	80 0
After 16 years	80 6	83 0
After 18 years	85 6	88 0
After 20 years	90 9	93 6
After 22 years	97 0	100 0
After 24 years	101 0	104 0
After 26 years	105 0	108 0
After 28 years	109 0	112 0
Principal Chaplain R.N.	115 0	119 0
Chaplain of the Fleet	137 0	144 0

Digitized by Google

" 6. Royal Navy—Royal Marines—Recruiting Service.

	Daily Rate	
	1st April, 1962	1st April, 1963
	s. d.	s. d.
Recruiting Staff Officer	82 6	85 0

" SCHEDULE III

" PAY—RATINGS ROYAL NAVY AND OTHER RANKS ROYAL MARINE
" A. *With effect from 1st April, 1962*

	Standard Rate (Daily)		
	(C)	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
" 1. Seaman Branch			
Ordinary Seaman	—	—	19 9
Able Seaman	—	22 3	23 9
Leading Seaman	28 0	28 9	29 6
Petty Officer	34 3	35 3	36 3
Chief Petty Officer	38 6	39 6	40 6
	7 year Rate (Daily)		
	(C)	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
Ordinary Seaman	—	—	16 0
Able Seaman	—	18 6	20 0
Leading Seaman	24 3	25 0	25 9
Petty Officer	30 6	31 6	32 6
Chief Petty Officer	34 9	35 9	36 9

	Standard Rate (Daily)	
	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.
" 2. Other Branches		
Ordinary Rating	—	19 9
Able Rating	22 3	23 9
Leading Rating	28 0	29 6
Petty Officer	34 3	36 3
Chief Petty Officer	38 6	40 6

Digitized by Google

	7 year Rate (Daily)	
	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.
Ordinary Rating	—	16 0
Able Rating	18 6	20 0
Leading Rating	24 3	25 9
Petty Officer	30 6	32 6
Chief Petty Officer	34 9	36 9

	Standard Rate (Daily)			
	Basic Pay		Trade Pay	Charge Pay
	(B)	(A)		
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
" 3. Artificers				
3rd Class (Leading)	28 0	—	—	—
Acting 2nd Class (Acting P.O.)	34 3	—	2 0	—
2nd Class (P.O.)...	—	36 3	2 3	—
1st Class (C.P.O.)	38 6	—	2 6	—
After 2 years	—	40 6	2 9	—
After 4 years	—	40 6	3 9	—
After 6 years	—	40 6	4 9	—
Chief Artificer	—	40 6	5 9	2 6

	7 year Rate (Daily)			
	Basic Pay		Trade Pay	Charge Pay
	(B)	(A)		
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
3rd Class (Leading)	24 3	—	—	—
Acting 2nd Class (Acting P.O.)	30 6	—	2 0	—
2nd Class (P.O.)...	—	32 6	2 3	—
1st Class (C.P.O.)	34 9	—	2 6	—
After 2 years	—	36 9	2 9	—
After 4 years	—	36 9	3 9	—
After 6 years	—	36 9	4 9	—
Chief Artificer	—	36 9	5 9	2 6

Digitized by Google

	Standard Rate (Daily)			
	Basic Pay		Trade Pay	Charge Pay
	(B)	(A)		
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
" 4. Mechanicians				
5th Class (Able)	23 9	—	—	—
Acting 4th Class (Acting Leading)	28 0	—	1 0	—
4th Class (Leading)	—	29 6	1 0	—
3rd Class (P.O.)	34 3	—	1 6	—
2nd Class (P.O.)	—	36 3	1 9	—
1st Class (C.P.O.)	38 6	—	2 6	—
After 2 years	—	40 6	2 9	—
After 4 years	—	40 6	3 9	—
After 6 years	—	40 6	4 9	—
Chief Mechanician	—	40 6	5 9	2 6

	7 year Rate (Daily)			
	Basic Pay		Trade Pay	Charge Pay
	(B)	(A)		
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
5th Class (Able)	20 0	—	—	—
Acting 4th Class (Acting Leading)	24 3	—	1 0	—
4th Class (Leading)	—	25 9	1 0	—
3rd Class (P.O.)	30 6	—	1 6	—
2nd Class (P.O.)	—	32 6	1 9	—
1st Class (C.P.O.)	34 9	—	2 6	—
After 2 years	—	36 9	2 9	—
After 4 years	—	36 9	3 9	—
After 6 years	—	36 9	4 9	—
Chief Mechanician	—	36 9	5 9	2 6

	Standard Rate (Daily)	
	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.
" 5. Artisans		
5th Class (Able)	23 9	—
Acting 4th Class (Leading)	28 0	—
4th Class (Leading)	—	29 6
3rd Class (P.O.)	—	36 3
2nd Class (P.O.)		
1st Class (P.O.)		
Chief (C.P.O.)	—	40 6

Digitized by Google

	Standard Rate (Daily) (A)
	s. d.
" 6. Aircrewmen	
Aircrewman II (P.O.)	36 3
Aircrewman I (C.P.O.)	40 6

	Standard Rate (Daily)	
	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.
" 7. Royal Naval Shore Wireless Service		
Radio Communications Operator 2nd Class ...	22 3	—
Radio Communications Operator 1st Class ...	—	23 9
Leading Radio Communications Operator ...	28 0	—
Leading Radio Communications Operator (Passed for P.O.)	—	29 6
Radio Communications Supervisor	34 3	—
Radio Communications Supervisor	—	36 3
Chief Radio Communications Supervisor ...	38 6	—

	Basic Pay (Daily)
	s. d.
" 8. Juniors and Apprentices and Equivalent Ranks (Royal Marines)	
Junior, 2nd Class	6 6
Junior, 1st Class	8 0
Junior at age 17	11 3
Apprentices	
1st Year of Training	6 6
2nd Year of Training	8 0
At age 17	11 3
At age 17½	19 9

	Standard Rate (Daily)		
	(C)	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
" 9. Royal Marines General Duty Branch			
Marine, 2nd Class	—	—	19 9
Marine, 1st Class	—	22 3	23 9
Corporal	28 0	28 9	29 6
Sergeant	34 3	35 3	36 3
Colour Sergeant	38 6	39 6	40 6
Quartermaster Sergeant ...	—	—	43 3
Regimental Sergeant Major ...	—	—	45 6

Digitized by Google

	7 year Rate (Daily)		
	(C)	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
Marine, 2nd Class	—	—	16 0
Marine, 1st Class	—	18 6	20 0
Corporal	24 3	25 0	25 9
Sergeant	30 6	31 6	32 6
Colour Sergeant	34 9	35 9	36 9

	Standard Rate (Daily)		
	(C)	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
" 10. Royal Marine Musicians			
Musician, 2nd Class	—	—	19 9
Musician, 1st Class	—	22 3	23 9
Band Corporal	28 0	28 9	29 6
Band Sergeant...	34 3	35 3	36 3
Bandmaster (Colour Sergeant)	38 6	39 6	40 6
Staff Bandmaster (Quartermaster Sergeant)	—	—	43 3

	7 year Rate (Daily)		
	(C)	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
Musician, 2nd Class	—	—	16 0
Musician, 1st Class	—	18 6	20 0
Band Corporal	24 3	25 0	25 9
Band Sergeant...	30 6	31 6	32 6
Bandmaster (Colour Sergeant)	34 9	35 9	36 9

	Standard Rate (Daily)		
	(C)	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
" 11. Royal Marine Technical Branch (Tradesmen and Non-Tradesmen)			
Marine, 1st Class	—	22 3	23 9
Corporal	28 0	28 9	29 6
Sergeant	—	35 3	36 3
Colour Sergeant	—	39 6	40 6
Quartermaster Sergeant ...	—	—	43 3
Regimental Sergeant Major ...	—	—	45 6

Digitized by Google

	7 year Rate (Daily)		
	(C)	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
Marine, 1st Class	—	18 6	20 0
Corporal	24 3	25 0	25 9
Sergeant	—	31 6	32 6
Colour Sergeant	—	35 9	36 9

	Technician Pay (Daily)
	s. d.
To members of the Artificer (Vehicle) and Radio Technician (Light) categories only	
Corporal	1 6
Sergeant	2 3
Colour Sergeant	3 3
Quartermaster Sergeant...	4 3
Regimental Sergeant Major	4 3

	Standard Rate (Daily)	
	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.
" 12. Royal Marine Buglers		
Bugler, 2nd Class	—	19 9
Bugler, 1st Class	22 3	23 9
Corporal Bugler	28 9	29 6
Sergeant Bugler	35 3	36 3
Bugler Major	39 6	40 6

	7 year Rate (Daily)	
	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.
Bugler, 2nd Class	—	16 0
Bugler, 1st Class	18 6	20 0
Corporal Bugler	25 0	25 9
Sergeant Bugler	31 6	32 6
Bugler Major	35 9	36 9

Digitized by Google

	N.C.S. Higher Rate (Daily)		
	(C)	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
" 13. Seamen Branch, Marines (General Duties and Musicians)—			
Able Seaman	—	20 3	21 9
Leading Seaman	26 0	26 9	27 6
Petty Officer	32 3	33 3	34 3
Chief Petty Officer	36 0	37 0	38 0
R.M. only—			
Quartermaster Sergeant	—	—	40 3
Regimental Sergeant Major ...	—	—	42 6

	N.C.S. Higher Rate (Daily)	
	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.
Other Branches R.N. and Marine Buglers		
Able rating and equivalent rank R.M. ...	20 3	21 9
Leading rating and equivalent rank R.M. ...	26 0	27 6
Petty Officer and equivalent rank R.M. ...	32 3	34 3
Chief Petty Officer and equivalent rank R.M....	36 0	38 0

	N.C.S. Higher Rate (Daily)			
	Basic Pay		Trade Pay	Charge Pay
	(B)	(A)		
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
Artificers				
3rd Class (Leading)	26 0	—	—	—
Acting 2nd Class (acting P.O.)...	32 3	—	2 0	—
2nd Class (P.O.)...	—	34 3	2 3	—
1st Class (C.P.O.)	36 0	—	2 6	—
After 2 years	—	38 0	2 9	—
After 4 years	—	38 0	3 9	—
After 6 years	—	38 0	4 9	—
Chief Artificer	—	38 0	5 9	2 6

Digitized by Google

	N.C.S. Higher Rate (Daily)			
	Basic Pay		Trade Pay	Charge Pay
	(B)	(A)		
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
Mechanicians				
3rd Class (acting P.O.)	32 3	—	1 6	—
2nd Class (P.O.)...	—	34 3	1 9	—
1st Class (C.P.O.)	36 0	—	2 6	—
After 2 years	—	38 0	2 9	—
After 4 years	—	38 0	3 9	—
After 6 years	—	38 0	4 9	—
Chief Mechanicians	—	38 0	5 9	2 6

	N.C.S. Higher Rate (Daily)	
	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.
Artisans		
5th Class	21 9	—
Acting 4th Class	26 0	—
4th Class	—	27 6
3rd, 2nd and 1st Class	—	34 3
Chief	—	38 0

	N.C.S. Higher Rate (Daily)		
	(C)	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
Marine Tradesmen			
Marine, 1st Class	—	20 3	21 9
Corporal	26 0	26 9	27 6
Sergeant	—	33 3	34 3
Colour Sergeant	—	37 0	38 0
Quartermaster Sergeant	—	—	40 3
Regimental Sergeant Major	—	—	42 6

	Daily Rate
	s. d.
" 14. Naval Recruiting Service	
Recruiter 2nd Class	32 9
Recruiter 1st Class	37 0
Recruiting Officer	41 0

Digitized by Google

	Daily Rates		
	(C)	(B)	(A)
" 15. Reserves	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
Seaman Branch			
Ordinary Seaman	—	—	16 0
Able Seaman	—	18 6	20 0
Leading Seaman	24 3	25 0	25 9
Petty Officer	30 6	31 6	32 6
Chief Petty Officer	34 9	35 9	36 9

	Daily Rates	
	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.
Other Branches		
Ordinary Rating	—	16 0
Able Rating	18 6	20 0
Leading Rating	24 3	25 9
Petty Officer	30 6	32 6
Chief Petty Officer	34 9	36 9

	Daily Rates		Trade Pay	Charge Pay
	(B)	(A)		
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
Artificers				
3rd Class (Leading)	24 3	—	—	—
Acting 2nd Class (Acting P.O.)	30 6	—	2 0	—
2nd Class (P.O.)	—	32 6	2 3	—
1st Class (C.P.O.)	34 9	—	2 6	—
After 2 years	—	36 9	2 9	—
After 4 years	—	36 9	3 9	—
After 6 years	—	36 9	4 9	—
Chief Artificer	—	36 9	5 9	2 6

	Daily Rates		Trade Pay	Charge Pay
	(B)	(A)		
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
Mechanicians				
3rd Class (Acting P.O.) ...	30 6	—	1 6	—
2nd Class (P.O.)	—	32 6	1 9	—
1st Class (C.P.O.)	34 9	—	2 6	—
After 2 years	—	36 9	2 9	—
After 4 years	—	36 9	3 9	—
After 6 years	—	36 9	4 9	—
Chief Mechanician	—	36 9	5 9	2 6

Digitized by Google

	Daily Rates	
	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.
Artisans		
5th Class (Able)	20 0	—
Acting 4th Class (Leading)	24 3	—
4th Class (Leading)	—	25 9
3rd Class (P.O.)	—	32 6
2nd Class (P.O.)	—	32 6
1st Class (P.O.)	—	32 6
Chief (C.P.O.)	—	36 9

	Daily Rates		
	(C)	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
R.M.F.V.R.—General Duty Branch, Technical Branch (Non-Trades-men and Musicians)			
Marine, 2nd Class	—	—	16 0
Marine, 1st Class	—	18 6	20 0
Corporal	24 3	25 0	25 9
Sergeant	30 6	31 6	32 6
Colour Sergeant	34 9	35 9	36 9
Quartermaster Sergeant	—	—	39 6
Regimental Sergeant Major ...	—	—	41 9

	Daily Rates	
	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.
R.N.S.R.—Second and Third Training Periods		
Ordinary rate	—	13 3
Able rate	15 9	18 0
Leading rate	21 6	23 0
P.O. rate	27 9	—

	After 9 years	After 14 years	After 18 years
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
" 16. Length of Service Pay			
Able rate	1 6	—	—
Leading	2 0	1 9	—
P.O.	2 9	2 3	1 0
C.P.O.			
Q.M.S. R.M.	2 9	2 9	1 6
R.S.M. R.M.			

Digitized by Google

" B. *With effect from 1st April, 1963*

	Standard Rate (Daily)		
	(C)	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
" 1. Seaman Branch			
Ordinary Seaman	—	—	21 0
Able Seaman	—	23 6	25 0
Leading Seaman	30 0	30 9	31 6
Petty Officer	36 6	37 6	38 6
Chief Petty Officer	41 0	42 0	43 0

	7 year Rate (Daily)		
	(C)	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
Ordinary Seaman	—	—	17 0
Able Seaman	—	19 6	21 0
Leading Seaman	26 0	26 9	27 6
Petty Officer	32 6	33 6	34 6
Chief Petty Officer	37 0	38 0	39 0

	Standard Rate (Daily)	
	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.
" 2. Other Branches		
Ordinary Rating	—	21 0
Able Rating	23 6	25 0
Leading Rating	30 0	31 6
Petty Officer	36 6	38 6
Chief Petty Officer	41 0	43 0

	7 year Rate (Daily)	
	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.
Ordinary Rating	—	17 0
Able Rating	19 6	21 0
Leading Rating	26 0	27 6
Petty Officer	32 6	34 6
Chief Petty Officer	37 0	39 0

Digitized by Google

	Standard Rate (Daily)			
	Basic Pay		Trade Pay	Charge Pay
	(B)	(A)		
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
"3. Artificers				
3rd Class (Leading)	30 0	—	—	—
Acting 2nd Class (Acting P.O.)	36 6	—	2 0	—
2nd Class (P.O.)...	—	38 6	2 6	—
1st Class (C.P.O.)	41 0	—	2 6	—
After 2 years	—	43 0	3 0	—
After 4 years	—	43 0	4 0	—
After 6 years	—	43 0	5 0	—
Chief Artificer	—	43 0	6 0	2 6

	7 year Rate (Daily)			
	Basic Pay		Trade Pay	Charge Pay
	(B)	(A)		
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
3rd Class (Leading)	26 0	—	—	—
Acting 2nd Class (Acting P.O.)	32 6	—	2 0	—
2nd Class (P.O.)...	—	34 6	2 6	—
1st Class (C.P.O.)	37 0	—	2 6	—
After 2 years	—	39 0	3 0	—
After 4 years	—	39 0	4 0	—
After 6 years	—	39 0	5 0	—
Chief Artificer	—	39 0	6 0	2 6

	Standard Rate (Daily)			
	Basic Pay		Trade Pay	Charge Pay
	(B)	(A)		
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
"4. Mechanicians				
5th Class (Able)...	25 0	—	—	—
Acting 4th Class (Acting Leading)	30 0	—	1 0	—
4th Class (Leading)	—	31 6	1 0	—
3rd Class (P.O.)	36 6	—	1 6	—
2nd Class (P.O.)...	—	38 6	2 0	—
1st Class (C.P.O.)	41 0	—	2 6	—
After 2 years	—	43 0	3 0	—
After 4 years	—	43 0	4 0	—
After 6 years	—	43 0	5 0	—
Chief Mechanician	—	43 0	6 0	2 6

Digitized by Google

	7 year Rate (Daily)			
	Basic Pay		Trade Pay	Charge Pay
	(B)	(A)		
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
5th Class (Able)	21 0	—	—	—
Acting 4th Class (Acting Leading)	26 0	—	1 0	—
4th Class (Leading)	—	27 6	1 0	—
3rd Class (P.O.)	32 6	—	1 6	—
2nd Class (P.O.)	—	34 6	2 0	—
1st Class (C.P.O.)	37 0	—	2 6	—
After 2 years	—	39 0	3 0	—
After 4 years	—	39 0	4 0	—
After 6 years	—	39 0	5 0	—
Chief Mechanician	—	39 0	6 0	2 6

	Standard Rate (Daily)	
	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.
" 5. Artisans		
5th Class (Able)	25 0	—
Acting 4th Class (Leading)	30 0	—
4th Class (Leading)	—	31 6
3rd Class (P.O.)	—	38 6
2nd Class (P.O.)		
1st Class (P.O.)		
Chief (C.P.O.)	—	43 0

	Standard Rate (Daily) (A)
	s. d.
" 6. Aircrewmen	
Aircrewman II (P.O.)	38 6
Aircrewman I (C.P.O.)	43 0

	Standard Rate (Daily)	
	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.
" 7. Royal Naval Shore Wireless Service		
Radio Communications Operator 2nd Class ...	23 6	—
Radio Communications Operator 1st Class ...	—	25 0
Leading Radio Communications Operator ...	30 0	—
Leading Radio Communications Operator (Passed for P.O.)	—	31 6
Radio Communications Supervisor	36 6	38 6
Chief Radio Communications Supervisor ...	41 0	—

Digitized by Google

	Basic Pay (Daily)
	s. d.
"8. Juniors and Apprentices and Equivalent Ranks (Royal Marines)	
Junior, 2nd Class	7 0
Junior, 1st Class	8 6
Junior at age 17	12 0
Apprentices	
1st Year of Training	7 0
2nd Year of Training	8 6
At age 17	12 0
At age 17½	21 0

	Standard Rate (Daily)		
	(C)	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
"9. Royal Marines—General Duty Branch			
Marine, 2nd Class	—	—	21 0
Marine, 1st Class	—	23 6	25 0
Corporal	30 0	30 9	31 6
Sergeant	36 6	37 6	38 6
Colour Sergeant	41 0	42 0	43 0
Quartermaster Sergeant	—	—	46 0
Regimental Sergeant Major	—	—	48 6

	7 year Rate (Daily)		
	(C)	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
Marine, 2nd Class	—	—	17 0
Marine, 1st Class	—	19 6	21 0
Corporal	26 0	26 9	27 6
Sergeant	32 6	33 6	34 6
Colour Sergeant	37 0	38 0	39 0

	Standard Rate (Daily)		
	(C)	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
"10. Royal Marine Musicians			
Musician, 2nd Class	—	—	21 0
Musician, 1st Class	—	23 6	25 0
Band Corporal	30 0	30 9	31 6
Band Sergeant...	36 6	37 6	38 6
Bandmaster (Colour Sergeant) ...	41 0	42 0	43 0
Staff Bandmaster (Quartermaster Sergeant)	—	—	46 0

Digitized by Google

	7 year Rate (Daily)		
	(C)	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
Musician, 2nd Class	—	—	17 0
Musician, 1st Class	—	19 6	21 0
Band Corporal	26 0	26 9	27 6
Band Sergeant...	32 6	33 6	34 6
Bandmaster (Colour Sergeant) ...	37 0	38 0	39 0
Staff Bandmaster (Quartermaster Sergeant)	—	—	39 9

	Standard Rate (Daily)		
	(C)	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
"11. Royal Marine Technical Branch (Tradesman and Non Tradesman)			
Marine, 1st Class	—	23 6	25 0
Corporal	30 0	30 9	31 6
Sergeant	—	37 6	38 6
Colour Sergeant	—	42 0	43 0
Quartermaster Sergeant	—	—	46 0
Regimental Sergeant Major	—	—	48 6

	7 year Rate (Daily)		
	(C)	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
Marine, 1st Class	—	19 6	21 0
Corporal	26 0	26 9	27 6
Sergeant	—	33 6	34 6
Colour Sergeant	—	38 0	39 0

Technician Pay (Daily)

To members of the Artificer (Vehicle) and Radio Technician (Light) categories only:—

	s. d.
Corporal	1 6
Sergeant	2 6
Colour Sergeant	3 6
Quartermaster Sergeant ... / Regimental Sergeant Major ...	4 6

Digitized by Google

	Standard Rate (Daily)	
	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.
" 12. Royal Marine Bugler		
Bugler, 2nd Class	—	21 0
Bugler, 1st Class	23 6	25 0
Corporal Bugler	30 9	31 6
Sergeant Bugler	37 6	38 6
Bugler Major	42 0	43 0

	7 year Rate (Daily)	
	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.
Bugler, 2nd Class	—	17 0
Bugler, 1st Class	19 6	21 0
Corporal Bugler	26 9	27 6
Sergeant Bugler	33 6	34 6
Bugler Major	38 0	39 0

	N.C.S. Higher Rate (Daily)		
	(C)	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
" 13. Seaman Branch, Marines (General Duties and Musicians)			
Able Seaman	—	21 6	23 0
Leading Seaman	28 0	28 9	29 6
Petty Officer	34 6	35 6	36 6
Chief Petty Officer	38 6	39 6	40 6
R.M. only			
Quartermaster Sergeant	—	—	43 0
Regimental Sergeant Major ...	—	—	45 6

	N.C.S. Higher Rate (Daily)	
	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.
Other Branches R.N. and Marine Buglers		
Able rating and equivalent rank R.M. ...	21 6	23 0
Leading rating and equivalent rank R.M. ...	28 0	29 6
Petty Officer and equivalent rank R.M. ...	34 6	36 6
Chief Petty Officer and equivalent rank R.M.	38 6	40 6

Digitized by Google

	N.C.S. Higher Rate (Daily)			
	Basic Pay		Trade Pay	Charge Pay
	(B)	(A)		
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
Artificers				
3rd Class (Leading)	28 0	—	—	—
Acting 2nd Class (Acting P.O.)	34 6	—	2 0	—
2nd Class (P.O.)...	—	36 6	2 6	—
1st Class (C.P.O.)	38 6	—	2 6	—
After 2 years	—	40 6	3 0	—
After 4 years	—	40 6	4 0	—
After 6 years	—	40 6	5 0	—
Chief Artificer	—	40 6	6 0	2 6

	N.C.S. Higher Rate (Daily)			
	Basic Pay		Trade Pay	Charge Pay
	(B)	(A)		
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
Mechanicians				
3rd Class (Acting P.O.) ...	34 6	—	1 6	—
2nd Class (P.O.)...	—	36 6	2 0	—
1st Class (C.P.O.)	38 6	—	2 6	—
After 2 years	—	40 6	3 0	—
After 4 years	—	40 6	4 0	—
After 6 years	—	40 6	5 0	—
Chief Mechanicians	—	40 6	6 0	2 6

	N.C.S. Higher Rate (Daily)	
	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.
Artisans		
5th Class	23 0	—
Acting 4th Class	28 0	—
4th Class	—	29 6
3rd, 2nd and 1st Class	—	36 6
Chief	—	40 6

Digitized by Google

	N.C.S. Higher Rate (Daily)		
	(C)	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
Marine Tradesmen			
Marine, 1st Class	—	21 6	23 0
Corporal	28 0	28 9	29 6
Sergeant	—	35 6	36 6
Colour Sergeant	—	39 6	40 6
Quartermaster Sergeant	—	—	43 0
Regimental Sergeant Major	—	—	45 6

	Daily Rate
	s. d.
" 14. Naval Recruiting Service	
Recruiter 2nd Class	35 0
Recruiter 1st Class	39 6
Recruiting Officer	43 6

	Daily Rates		
	(C)	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
" 15. Reserves			
Seaman Branch			
Ordinary Seaman	—	—	17 0
Able Seaman	—	19 6	21 0
Leading Seaman	26 0	26 9	27 6
Petty Officer	32 6	33 6	34 6
Chief Petty Officer	37 0	38 0	39 0

	Daily Rates	
	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.
Other Branches		
Ordinary Rating	—	17 0
Able Rating	19 6	21 0
Leading Rating	26 0	27 6
Petty Officer	32 6	34 6
Chief Petty Officer	37 0	39 0

Digitized by Google

	Daily Rates			
	Basic Pay		Trade Pay	Charge Pay
	(B)	(A)		
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
Artificers				
3rd Class (Leading)	26 0	—	—	—
Acting 2nd Class (Acting P.O.)	32 6	—	2 0	—
2nd Class (P.O.)	—	34 6	2 6	—
1st Class (C.P.O.)	37 0	—	2 6	—
After 2 years	—	39 0	3 0	—
After 4 years	—	39 0	4 0	—
After 6 years	—	39 0	5 0	—
Chief Artificer	—	39 0	6 0	2 6

	Daily Rates			
	Basic Pay		Trade Pay	Charge Pay
	(B)	(A)		
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
Mechanicians				
3rd Class (Acting P.O.) ...	32 6	—	1 6	—
2nd Class (P.O.)	—	34 6	2 0	—
1st Class (C.P.O.)	37 0	—	2 6	—
After 2 years	—	39 0	3 0	—
After 4 years	—	39 0	4 0	—
After 6 years	—	39 0	5 0	—
Chief Mechanician	—	39 0	6 0	2 6

	Daily Rates	
	(B)	(A)
	s. d.	s. d.
Artisans		
5th Class (Able)	21 0	—
Acting 4th Class (Leading)	26 0	—
4th Class (Leading)	—	27 6
3rd Class (P.O.)	—	34 6
2nd Class (P.O.)	—	34 6
1st Class (P.O.)	—	34 6
Chief (C.P.O.)	—	39 0

Digitized by Google

	Daily Rates		
	(C)	(B)	(A)
R.M.F.V.R.—General Duty Branch, Technical Branch (Non-Tradesmen and Musicians)	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
Marine, 2nd Class	—	—	17 0
Marine, 1st Class	—	19 6	21 0
Corporal	26 0	26 9	27 6
Sergeant	32 6	33 6	34 6
Colour Sergeant	37 0	38 0	39 0
Quartermaster Sergeant	—	—	42 0
Regimental Sergeant Major ...	—	—	44 6

	Daily Rates	
	(B)	(A)
R.N.S.R.—Second and Third Training Periods	s. d.	s. d.
Ordinary rate	—	14 0
Able rate	16 6	19 0
Leading rate	23 0	24 6
P.O. rate	29 6	—

	After 9 years	After 14 years	After 18 years
" 16. Length of Service Pay	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
Able rate	1 6	—	—
Leading	2 0	2 0	—
P.O.	3 0	2 6	1 0
C.P.O.			
Q.M.S. R.M.	3 0	3 0	1 6
R.S.M. R.M.			

" SCHEDULE IV

" RESPONSIBILITY ALLOWANCE (A.R.)

" From 1st April, 1962, revised daily rates of Responsibility Allowance will be:—

	s. d.
Commodores and Captains in appointments complemented for those ranks without alternative	16 0
Captain in appointment complemented for Captain or Commander	12 0
Commander and Convoy Commodores	8 0
Lieutenant Commander and Lieutenant	6 0
Sub-Lieutenant and below	4 0
Ratings	2 0

Digitized by Google

"SCHEDULE V

"LOCAL ACTING RANK

"From 1st April, 1962, ratings and other ranks advanced or promoted on a local acting basis, will receive the pay and allowances appropriate to the higher rating or rank with the same qualifications."

Her Majesty, having taken the said Memorial into consideration, was pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to approve of what is therein proposed.

And the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

W. G. Agnew.

N.P. 1418/62.

(32470) Wt. 20300—P. 12765 150 7/62 St.S.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

N.P.

AT THE COURT AT BUCKINGHAM PALACE

The 14th day of June, 1962

Present,

THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY IN COUNCIL

Whereas there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, dated the 31st day of May, 1962 (N.P. 4283/61) in the words following, viz. :—

" Whereas by Section 3 of the Naval and Marine Pay and Pensions Act, 1865, it is enacted, *inter alia*, that all pay, pensions or other allowances in the nature thereof payable in respect of services in Your Majesty's Naval or Marine Force to a person being or having been an Officer, Seaman or Marine therein, shall be paid in such manner and subject to such restrictions, conditions and provisions as are from time to time directed by Order in Council :

" And whereas by Order in Council dated 18th April, 1962, rates of pay were laid down for Medical and Dental Officers of the Royal Navy to have effect from 1st April, 1962 and 1st April, 1963:

" And whereas we consider that these rates require revision :

" We beg leave humbly to recommend that Your Majesty may be graciously pleased by Your Order in Council to sanction the rates of pay set out in the accompanying Schedule to have effect from 1st April, 1962:

" The Lords Commissioners of Your Majesty's Treasury have signified their concurrence in this proposal :

" SCHEDULE

" Rank	Daily Rate s.	d.
" Surgeon Lieutenant and Surgeon Lieutenant (D) ...	78	0
After 2 years	80	0
After 4 years	82	0
Surgeon Lieutenant Commander and Surgeon Lieutenant Commander (D)	92	0
After 1 year	94	0
After 2 years	96	0
After 3 years	98	0
After 4 years	100	0
After 5 years	102	0
After 6 years	104	0
After 7 years	106	0
Surgeon Commander and Surgeon Commander (D)	114	0
After 2 years	117	0
After 4 years	120	0
After 6 years	123	0
After 8 years	126	0
Surgeon Captain and Surgeon Captain (D)	140	0
After 2 years	143	0
After 4 years	146	0
After 6 years	149	0
After 8 years	157	0
Surgeon Rear Admiral and Surgeon Rear Admiral (D)	194	0
Surgeon Vice Admiral	226	0"

Digitized by Google

Her Majesty, having taken the said Memorial into consideration, was pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to approve of what is therein proposed.

And the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

W. G. Agnew.

N.P. 4283/61.

(80812) Wt. 22092—P15191 150 7/62 St.S.

Digitized by Google

78*
N.L.

AT THE COURT AT BUCKINGHAM PALACE

The 27th day of June, 1962

Present,

THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY
IN COUNCIL

Whereas there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, dated the 15th day of June, 1962 (NL(R) 838/61/B) in the words following, viz. :—

"Whereas by Order in Council dated the 21st March, 1924, sanction was given to the calling out for actual service in time of war or emergency of the Officers of the Retired and Emergency Lists of Your Majesty's Royal Navy and Royal Marine Force, the Reserve of Officers, Royal Marine Force, and the Special Reserve of Engineer Officers of the Royal Navy and the Special Reserve of Officers, Royal Marine Force, by means of a Royal Proclamation authorising us to employ all or any of the Officers so called out as we may think fit;

"And whereas Section 10 (1) of the Auxiliary and Reserve Forces Act, 1949, makes provision for the Admiralty to mobilise the ratings and other ranks of Your Majesty's Auxiliary and Reserve Forces in the event of actual or apprehended attack on the United Kingdom;

"And whereas we consider it desirable, in the interest of speedy and efficient mobilisation, that the Officers of the said Retired and Emergency Lists should be called out for actual service, and employed, by the Admiralty in the same circumstances and by the same procedures as the said ratings and other ranks of the Auxiliary and Reserve Forces:

"We beg leave humbly to propose to Your Majesty that the said Order in Council of 21st March, 1924, shall be revoked and to recommend that Your Majesty may be graciously pleased by Your Order in Council to authorise us, at our discretion, in the event of actual or apprehended attack on the United Kingdom, to call out into actual service and thereupon to employ, as we may think fit, all or any of the Officers of the Retired and Emergency Lists of the Royal Navy and of the Royal Marine Force, the Reserve of Officers Royal Navy and Royal Marine Force and the Special Reserve of Officers Royal Marine Force."

Her Majesty, having taken the said Memorial into consideration, was pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to approve of what is therein proposed.

And the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

W. G. Agnew.

N.L.(R) 838/61

S50753 Wt. 8761—P15852 150 7/62 St.S.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

79*

N.P.

AT THE COURT AT BALMORAL

The 2nd day of October, 1962

Present,

THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY IN COUNCIL

Whereas there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, dated the 14th day of September, 1962 (N.P. 1158/62), in the words following, viz.:—

"Whereas by Section 3 of the Naval and Marine Pay and Pensions Act, 1865, it is enacted, *inter alia*, that all pay, pensions or other allowances in the nature thereof payable in respect of services in Your Majesty's Naval or Marine Forces to a person being or having been an Officer, Seaman or Marine therein, shall be paid in such manner and subject to such restrictions conditions and provisions as are from time to time directed by Order in Council:

"And whereas under the Schedule to Order in Council (No. 44*/N.P.) of 11th May, 1960, as amended by Order in Council (No. 74*/N.P.) of 18th April, 1962, rates and conditions of award of service pensions, terminal grants and service gratuities have been laid down for Chief Petty Officers, Petty Officers, Non-Commissioned Officers and Men of Your Majesty's Royal Navy and Royal Marines, Ratings of the Women's Royal Naval Service and Members of the Naval Nursing Auxiliary Section of Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service:

"And whereas we are of the opinion that in consequence of the increased rates of pension authorised by Order in Council (No. 74*/N.P.) of 18th April, 1962, the maximum rates of pension payable should also be increased:

"We beg humbly to recommend that Your Majesty may be graciously pleased by Your Order in Council to sanction with effect from 1st April, 1962, the amendment of Clause 13 of the Schedule to Order in Council (No. 44*/N.P.) of 11th May, 1960, to read as follows:—

"'13. *Maximum Rates of Pension.* Rates of pension as provided for in Clauses 6 to 10 will be subject to a maxima of £13 10s. 0d. a week for men and £11 9s. 6d. a week for women. If additions are granted under Clauses 11 and 12 the maxima will be £14 5s. 0d. a week for men and £12 6s. 6d. a week for women.'

"The Lords Commissioners of Your Majesty's Treasury have signified their concurrence in this proposal."

Her Majesty, having taken the said Memorial into consideration, was pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to approve of what is therein proposed.

And the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

W. G. Agnew.

(80976) Wt. 30540—P20208 150 10/62 St.S.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

N.C.W.

AT THE COURT AT BUCKINGHAM PALACE

The 30th day of July, 1962

Present

THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY IN COUNCIL

Whereas there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, dated the 24th day of July, 1962 (N.C.W. 324/3/62/B) in the words following, viz.:—

"Whereas by Section 3 of the Naval and Marine Pay and Pensions Act, 1865, it is enacted, *inter alia,* that all pay, pensions, or other allowances in the nature thereof payable in respect of services in Your Majesty's Naval or Marine Force to a person being or having been an Officer, Seaman or Marine therein, shall be paid in such manner and subject to such restrictions, conditions and provisions as are from time to time directed by Order in Council:

"And whereas Order in Council bearing date the 21st day of February, 1935, approved that the age limit for compulsory retirement of Church of England Chaplains of Your Majesty's Navy should be 55, but that they may be compulsorily retired at any time after reaching the age of 50, at the discretion of the Admiralty, if their services are no longer required:

"And whereas Order in Council bearing date the 17th day of November, 1943, approved that Ministers of Religious Bodies not in conformity with the Church of England who serve as Chaplains in the Royal Navy should receive the same terms of service as Church of England Chaplains:

"And whereas we now consider that it is desirable to reduce the average age of Chaplains serving in the Royal Navy and that this may best be achieved by revising their conditions of service, thereby lowering the age of compulsory retirement for the majority:

"We beg leave humbly to recommend that Your Majesty may be graciously pleased, by Your Order in Council, to sanction the proposals contained in the annexed Schedule, with effect from the 1st August, 1962:

"The Lords Commissioners of Your Majesty's Treasury have signified their concurrence in these proposals.

"*SCHEDULE*

"PART I.—CHAPLAINS ENTERED INTO THE ROYAL NAVY ON OR AFTER THE 1ST AUGUST, 1962

"1. Chaplains shall on entry into the Royal Navy be granted Short Service Commissions of four years.

"2. During that period of four years a Chaplain, if selected, may be granted a pensionable commission of sixteen years, which sixteen years shall include any period previously served on the Short Service Commission.

"3. A Chaplain shall be required to retire on completion of a total service, including service on a Short Service Commission, of sixteen years unless at any time between the end of the twelfth and the end of the sixteenth year of such service he be selected for retention in the Royal Navy.

Digitized by Google

"4. A Chaplain may be selected for retention beyond sixteen years' service either up to the date when he will reach the age of 55, or for a lesser period, or periods, at Admiralty discretion. The pensionable commission shall be extended for the period of retention.

"PART II.—APPLICATION OF THE NEW CONDITIONS OF SERVICE TO CHAPLAINS ENTERED BEFORE THE 1ST AUGUST, 1962

"1. Chaplains serving in the Royal Navy on the 1st August, 1962, on Short Service Commissions shall be subject to the new conditions in paragraphs 2, 3 and 4 of Part I above.

"2. Chaplains serving on the 1st August, 1962, on pensionable commissions shall be given the option of either:—

(*a*) continuing to serve until reaching the age of 55: or

(*b*) retiring on reaching the age of 50, or at any time between the ages of 50 and 55, approval for such retirement to be subject to the needs of the Royal Navy."

Her Majesty, having taken the said Memorial into consideration, was pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to approve of what is therein proposed.

And the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

W. G. Agnew.

N.C.W./324/3/62/B

(80975) Wt. 30537—P20308 150 11/62 St.S.

Digitized by Google

N.C.W.

AT THE COURT AT BALMORAL

The 2nd day of October, 1962

Present,

THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY
IN COUNCIL

Whereas there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, dated the 21st day of September, 1962 (S.D. 7368/61), in the words following, viz.:—

" Whereas by Section 3 of the Naval and Marine Pay and Pensions Act, 1865, it is enacted, *inter alia,* that all pay, pensions or other allowances in the nature thereof payable in respect of services in Your Majesty's Naval or Marine Force to a person being or having been an Officer, Seaman or Marine therein shall be paid in such manner and subject to such restrictions, conditions and provisions as are from time to time directed by Order in Council;

" And whereas Orders in Council dated the 12th day of August, 1907, the 14th day of October, 1947, the 10th day of March, 1952 and the 25th day of June, 1958, sanctioned (among other things) the titles for ratings in the Communication Branch of the Royal Navy;

" And whereas we consider that the titles so sanctioned could, in the light of changing conditions and duties, with advantage be changed as shown in the annexed Schedule;

" We beg humbly to recommend that Your Majesty may be graciously pleased by Your Order in Council to sanction the new titles in the annexed Schedule for these ratings.

" The Lords Commissioners of Your Majesty's Treasury have been informed of these proposals.

" *SCHEDULE*

Existing Title	*New Title*
Junior Tactical Communication Operator.	Junior Radio Operator
Junior Radio Communication Operator.	
Junior Radio Operator Special ...	
Tactical Communication Operator, 3rd class.	Radio Operator, 3rd class
Radio Communication Operator, 3rd class.	
Radio Operator Special, 3rd class	

Digitized by Google

RATINGS EMPLOYED ON TACTICAL DUTIES

Existing Title	*New Title*
Tactical Communication Operator, 2nd class.	Radio Operator, 2nd class with suffix (T) on completion of sub-specialisation course
Tactical Communication Operator, 1st class.	Radio Operator (T), 1st class
Leading Tactical Communication Operator.	Leading Radio Operator (T)
Communication Yeoman ...	No change
Chief Communication Yeoman ...	No change
Tactical Communication Instructor	No change

RATINGS EMPLOYED ON GENERAL RADIO DUTIES

Existing Title	*New Title*
Radio Communication Operator, 2nd class.	Radio Operator, 2nd class with suffix (G) on completion of sub-specialisation course
Radio Communication Operator, 1st class.	Radio Operator (G), 1st class
Leading Radio Communication Operator.	Leading Radio Operator (G)
Radio Communication Supervisor	Radio Supervisor
Chief Radio Communication Supervisor.	Chief Radio Supervisor
Radio Communication Instructor	No change

RATINGS EMPLOYED ON ELECTRONIC WARFARE DUTIES

Existing Title	*New Title*
Radio Operator Special, 2nd class	Radio Operator, 2nd class with suffix (W) on completion of sub-specialisation course
Radio Operator Special, 1st class	Radio Operator (W), 1st class
Leading Radio Operator Special	Leading Radio Operator (W)
Radio Supervisor Special	Radio Supervisor (W)
Chief Radio Supervisor Special ...	Chief Radio Supervisor (W)
Radio Special Instructor	Electronic Warfare Instructor

RATINGS EMPLOYED ON SPECIAL TASKS

Certain Ratings employed on Special Tasks will continue to be known as

Leading Radio Operator Special
Radio Supervisor Special
Chief Radio Supervisor Special
Radio Special Instructor".

Her Majesty, having taken the said Memorial into consideration, was pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to approve of what is therein proposed.

And the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

W. G. Agnew.

N.C.W./615/4/62/C

(80984) Wt. 31007—P20743 130 11/62 St.S.

Digitized by Google

AT THE COURT AT BUCKINGHAM PALACE

The 24th day of October, 1962

Present,

THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY IN COUNCIL

Whereas there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, dated the 17th day of October, 1962 (N.P. 3893/62), in the words following, viz.:—

"Whereas by Section 3 of the Naval and Marine Pay and Pensions Act, 1865, it is enacted, *inter alia*, that all pay, pensions or other allowances in the nature thereof payable in respect of services in Your Majesty's Naval or Marine Force to a person being or having been an Officer, Seaman or Marine therein, shall be paid in such manner and subject to such restrictions, conditions and provisions as are from time to time directed by Order in Council:

"And Whereas by Order in Council of 23rd September, 1957, it was laid down that Royal Naval Reserve Officers (except National Service Officers) shall, when entitled to naval pay and allowances, receive the rates payable to Officers of the Royal Navy of the same rank:

"And Whereas we consider it desirable to recruit Medical and Dental Students into the Royal Naval Reserve to serve in the rank of Temporary Acting Surgeon Sub Lieutenant and Temporary Surgeon Sub Lieutenant:

"And Whereas these ranks do not feature in the Medical and Dental Branches of the Royal Navy:

"We beg leave humbly to recommend that Your Majesty may be graciously pleased by Your Order in Council to sanction that the rates of pay and allowances of Temporary Acting Surgeon Sub Lieutenants Royal Naval Reserve and Temporary Acting Surgeon Sub Lieutenents (D) Royal Naval Reserve shall be those payable to Acting Sub Lieutenants (General List) Royal Navy and that those of Temporary Surgeon Sub Lieutenants Royal Naval Reserve and Temporary Surgeon Sub Lieutenants (D) Royal Naval Reserve shall be those of Sub Lieutenants (General List) Royal Navy:

"The Lords Commissioners of Your Majesty's Treasury have signified their concurrence in these proposals."

Her Majesty, having taken the said Memorial into consideration, was pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to approve of what is therein proposed.

And the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

W. G. Agnew.

N.P. 3893/62

(81017) Wt. 32773—P. 21646 150 11/62 St.S.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

AT THE COURT AT BUCKINGHAM PALACE

The 28th day of November, 1962

Present,

THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY
IN COUNCIL

Whereas there was this day read at the Board a Memorial from the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, dated the 21st day of November, 1962 (N.P. 4281/62), in the words following, viz. :—

" Whereas by Section 3 of the Naval and Marine Pay and Pensions Act, 1865, it is enacted, *inter alia*, that all pay, pensions or other allowances in the nature thereof payable in respect of services in Your Majesty's Naval or Marine Force to a person being or having been an Officer, Seaman or Marine therein, shall be paid in such manner and subject to such conditions and provisions as are from time to time directed by Order in Council :

" And whereas we consider it expedient that married officers, seamen or marines accompanied, or to be accompanied, by their families at an overseas station shall be granted an advance of emoluments :

" And whereas we consider it necessary to make provision for the recovery of such advances :

" And whereas we consider it necessary to charge a premium on all such advances :

" We beg leave humbly to recommend that Your Majesty may be graciously pleased by Your Order in Council to sanction the proposals set out in the accompanying Schedule to have effect from 7th September, 1962 :

" The Lords Commissioners of Your Majesty's Treasury have signified their approval to these proposals :

" SCHEDULE

" Married personnel proceeding abroad who are accompanied by their families, or such personnel already stationed abroad whose families are proceeding to join them, may receive an advance of an amount equivalent to the lower current rate of disturbance allowance appropriate to their rank or rating.

" 2. Married personnel stationed abroad who are accompanied by their families may, when entering private accommodation and when the Commanding Officer certifies that the need for an advance exists, receive an advance of an amount not exceeding 15 Days gross pay together with an amount equivalent to marriage, ration and local overseas allowance at the then current rates for the same period. Exceptionally with the approval of the Naval Commander in Chief or other Administrative Authority the amount may be increased to the equivalent of 30 Days such pay and allowances.

" 3. The amount so advanced will be abated by such proportion, not exceeding 5s. in the £100, as may be laid down from time to time by the Admiralty.

" 4. Advances so made shall be recovered at such rates and over such periods as shall be prescribed by the Admiralty from pay which falls due after the advance has been given."

Her Majesty, having taken the said Memorial into consideration, was pleased, by and with the advice of Her Privy Council, to approve of what is therein proposed.

And the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty are to give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

W. G. Agnew.

N. P. 4281/62

Digitized by Google

(81121) Wt. 35793—P. 24283

Digitized by Google

INDEX

A

ADMIRAL OF THE FLEET

HM King Olaf V of Norway to be Honorary - RN 9*

Promotion to - revised rule 59*

ALLOWANCES

Marriage - higher rate for ratings entitled to, but not provided with, married quarters or official residences. 5

For ratings using special hot detergent process in bilges and confirmed spaces 5

Marriage - revised rates for officers of RN and RM, and RNR, RNVR, and RMFVR during service or training. 6*

Revised rates of allowances for disabled officers and men of Naval, Marine, and Reserve Forces 13*

Revised rates of widow's and children's allowances for dependants of officers and men of RN and RM 14*

Revised rates of Widows pensions childrens allowance and dependant relatives of officers and men of RN and RM 68*

Disability retired pay pensions and allowances - improvements in conditions and rates 69*

Settling in advances of for married Naval personnel proceeding abroad 83*

AUSTRALIA

Enabling commissions to be granted to officers of the Royal Australian Navy to order courts-martial under the Naval Discipline Act 1957 23*

Digitized by Google

B

BOARD OF ADMIRALTY

Constitution and business of - Appointment of Parliamentary and Financial Secretary lapsed - Civil Lord responsible for finance of the Department 40*

Constitution of, and designation of its various members, definition of the business assigned to each 58*

BRANCH OFFICERS

Re-employed - assimilation to Special Dutie's Lists and Courtesy title on reversion to Retired Branch List 4

C

CHAPLAINS

Chaplains entered into RN on or after 1st August 1962 revised conditions of service 80*

COMMUNICATIONS BRANCH

Change in titles for ratings of - 8*

Changes in titles for rating 81*

COMPENSATION

Increased injury pensions for civilians employed afloat in war under Admiralty 10*

COURTS MARTIAL

Enabling commissions to be granted to officers of the Royal New Zealand Navy to order courts-martial 30*

Ditto but for officers of Royal Australian Navy. 23*

Digitized by Google

DENTAL OFFICERS

Medical and Dental Officers - revision of Specialist Pay 2*

Medical and Dental Officers - revision of daily rates of pay from 1st April 1960 70*

Revised rates of pay for RN Dental Officers operative from 1st April 1962 and 1st April 1963 77*

DISCIPLINARY REGULATIONS

Coming into force of Naval Discipline Act 1957 on First day of January 1959 14A*

Enabling commissions to be granted to officers of the Royal Australian Navy to order courts-martial under Naval Discipline Act 1957 23*

Application of certain provisions of Naval Discipline Act 1957 to members of scheduled colonial naval forces, Nigerian, Royal East African, and others 29

Enabling commissions to be granted to officers of the Royal New Zealand Navy to order courts-martial under Naval Discipline Act 1957 30*

Naval Discipline (Commonwealth Navies) Order, 1959 36

Naval Discipline (Commonwealth Navies) (Amendment) Pakistan to be added to Sec 116 of the NDA 1957 63

Naval Discipline (Commonwealth Navies) (Amendment No 2) Order 61 Indian Navy to be added to those listed 72

DIVERS

Revised conditions and rewards for diving for both officers and ratings. Abolition of daily rates of diving pay. 5

Digitized by Google

DOCKYARD PORTS
Dockyard Port of Rosyth Order, 1958 11*

Dockyard Port of Pembroke Order, 1960 38*

Peterhead Harbour of Refuge (Transfer) Order, 1960 Transfer from Admiralty to Secretary of State 43*

Dockyard Port of Portsmouth Order, 1960 47*

E

ELECTRICAL BRANCH
Introduction of additional Mechanician classes 54*

F

FLAG OFFICERS
General List officers of Flag rank, except Admirals of the Fleet, regulations governing retirement 1

G

GIBRALTER
Admiralty Waters (Gibraltar) Order, 1960 48*

GREENWICH HOSPITAL PENSIONS
Greenwich Hospital (Widows' Pensions and Dependants' Gratuities) Order, 1960 45

Digitized by Google

GREENWICH HOSPTIAL PENSIONS Continued
Greenwich Hospital Trustees grant of 10 Restoration Cottages to Rural District Council of Norham and Islandshires 73*

GRANTS
National Service increase from 14th June 1960 50*

Grant of 10 Restoration Cottages to Rural District Council of Norham and Islandshires by Greenwich Hospital Trustees 73*

H

HELICOPTERS
Short Service Commissions for officers as helicopter pilots 26

Helicopter Pilots retired pay and terminal Grants 71*

HONG KONG
Service pensions and gratuities of Chief Petty Officers, Petty Officers, and Men locally entered 19*

Special gratuities payable to Chief Petty Officers, Petty Officers and Men prematurely discharged 28*

Period of Japanese occupation to be reckonable service 31*

HONG KONG POLICE
Dockyard and Naval Establishments Police - Pensions and gratuities for Members of - 35*

Digitized by Google

I

INSPECTION DUTIES
Officers employed on certain Inspection, Research, Design, and Experimental Ordnance duties their remuneration while temporarily unemployed, counting of service for retired pay, termination of employment placing on Retired List and assessment of pension 18*

INTERPRETERS
Revision of regulations governing qualifications of RN and RM officers as - 46

M

MEDICAL SERVICE
Medical and Dental Officers - revision of Specialist Pay 2*

Medical and Dental Officers revision of pay from 1st April 1960 70*

Medical Students Recruiting into RNR Rates of pay etc 82*

N

NEW ZEALAND
Enabling commissions to be granted to officers of the Royal New Zealand Navy to order courts-martial 30*

Digitized by Google

OFFICERS

Of RN and RM surplus to Active list requirements - revised Service retired pay and pensions regulations, and special resettlement grants 3*

Revised conditions and rewards for diving. Abolition of daily rates of diving pay 5

Revised rates of pay and marriage allowance for officers of RN and RM, and RNR, RNVR and RMFVR during service or training 6*

Amendment to Section IV of Schedule II of Order in Council No 3* dated 28th January 1958 7*

Revision of regulations governing qualifications of RN and RM Officers as Interpreters 46

Supplementary List of Seamen Officers introduction of 49

Improvements in the grant of pensions and gratuities to widows and children of Officers, seamen and marines from 1st April 1959 53*

Widows and children of deceased officers RN and Royal Marines Pensions and other Allowances 62*

Officers of the Retired and emergency list of the RN RM and ReservesAuthority to call out all or any in emergency 78*

ORDNANCE INSPECTION RESEARCH ETC. DEPTS.

Conditions of Service of Officers employed on certain duties 18*

Digitized by Google

PAY

Revision of Specialist Pay for Medical and Dental Officers 2*

Higher rate for ratings entitled to, but not provided with, married quarters or official residences 5

Revised conditions and rewards for diving for both Officers and ratings. Abolition of daily rates of diving pay 5

Revised rates of pay and marriage allowance for Officers of RN and RM, and RNR, RNVR and RMFVR during service or training 6*

Submarine Pay for Commanders Royal Navy under same conditions as for Lieutenant Commanders 15*

Duplicate of above 15* 16

Authority to make deductions from pay of officer, seaman, or marine for maintenance of wife or child 32*

Revised rate to Officers and Ratings of the RN and RM and reserves while serving or training in HM Ships or Establishments 52*

Revised rates of pay for Doctors and Dentists from 1st April 1960 70*

Revised rates of pay and allowances for members of the RN& RM forces operative 1st April 1962 and 1st April 1963 76*

Advances to married Naval personnel proceeding abroad for settling in 83*

Digitized by Google

PENSIONS

Revised Service retired pay and pensions regulations for Officers and men of RN and RM surplus to Active List requirements - special resettlement grants 3*

Amendment to Section IV of Schedule II of Order in Council No 3* dated 28th January 1958 7*

Increase for civilians employed afloat under Admiralty in war 10*

Revised scales for all Locally Entered ratings other than Maltese 21*

Increases in pensions for Naval and Marine personnel under Pensions (Increase) Act, 1959 33*

Improvements in the grant of pensions and gratuities to widows and children of officers, seamen and marines from 1st April 1959 53*

Chinese and Malayan Petty Officers and men revised scale and conditions for award of service pensions and gratuities 55*

To widows and children of deceased officers of RN and Royal Marines 62*

Revised scales for locally entered Petty Officers and men other than Europeans Amendment to schedule 65*

Revised rates and conditions of award of pensions etc amendment to OIC 14th May 1960 74*

Revision of rates and conditions of award of service Pensions removal of upper limits 79*

Digitized by Google

Q

QUEEN ALEXANDRA'S ROYAL NAVAL NURSING SERVICE

Institution of Grades in Auxiliary Section 20*

Award of Long Service and Good Conduct Medal and Clasps 27*

Rates and conditions of award of service pensions, terminal grants and service gratuities for Naval Nursing Auxiliary Section of QARNNS 44*

R

RATINGS

Revised Service retired pay and pensions regulations for men surplus to Active List requirements - special resettlement grants 3*

Increase in rate of pay and marriage allowance for ratings entitled to, but not provided with, married quarters or official residences 5

Revised conditions and rewards for diving. Abolition of daily rates of diving pay 5

Allowance for ratings using special hot detergent process in bilges and confined spaces 5

Amendment to Section IV of Schedule II of Order in Council No 3* dated 28th January 1958 7*

Establishment of rating of Mechanician Apprentice in Electrical Branch 37*

Digitized by Google

RATINGS Continued
Artificer Branches - New classification and status 41*

Revised rates and conditions of award of service pensions, terminal grants and service gratuities 44*

Establishment of new Ratings of control Artificer (Weapons) and Weapon Mechanician 66*

RATINGS, NATIVE
Revised scales of pensions, gratuities to locally Entered ratings such as Chinese, Malayan, Goan, Ceylonese, Indian etc, but not Maltese 21*

Revised scales and conditions for the award of gratuities. Goan Somali, West African, St Helenian and Bantu Petty Officers and men operative from 1st September 1959 51*

RECRUITING STAFF
Recruiting Staff Officers, RN and RM, who so elect to be placed on Naval conditions of service 6*

REGISTRATION OF BIRTHS, DEATHS, AND MARRIAGES

Coming into force of 1957 Act on 1st April 1959 24*

Provision for keeping of Records 25*

RETIRED OFFICERS
General List Officers of Flag rank, except Admiral of the Fleet, regulations governing retirement 1

RETIRED PAY
Revised Service retired pay and pensions regulations for Officers and men of RN and RM surplus to Active List requirements - special resettlement grants 3*

Digitized by Google

RETIRED PAY Continued
Amendment to Section IV of Schedule II of Order in Council No 3* dated 28th January 1958 7*

Additions to retired pay for service in acting rank 17*

Retired Pay amendments to 1956 Code 64*

Retired Pay and terminal grants for Helicopter Pilots 71*

Retired pay and terminal grants for RN and RM permanent officers revised rates 75*

ROYAL FLEET AUXILIARY
Officers of - Service Regulations and conditions governing award of retiring, Widows, and dependants pensions and gratuities 60*

Ratings of - Service Regulations and conditions governing award of retiring, Widows, and dependants, pensions and gratuities 61*

ROYAL FLEET RESERVE
Disablement Allowance for members of - for disablement incurred during training 12*

ROYAL MARINES
Revised Service retired pay and pension regulations for men surplus to Active List requirements - special resettlement grants 3*

Increase in rate of pay and marriage allowance for ranks entitled to, but not provided with, married quarters or official residences 5

Amendment to Section IV of Schedule II of Order in Council No 3* dated 28th January 1958 7*

Digitized by Google

ROYAL MARINES Continued
Resettlement Grants. Amendment to Section IV of Schedule II of Order in Council No 3* dated 28th January 1958, as amended by Order in Council No 7* dated 3rd June 1958 42*

Revised rates and conditions of award of service pensions, terminal grants and service gratuities 44*

Colonels Commandant - conditions of appointment 56*

General Officers Regulations for the compulsory retirement of 57*

ROYAL MARINE FORCES VOLUNTEER RESERVE
Disablement Allowance for members of - for disablement incurred during training 12*

ROYAL NAVAL RESERVE
Disablement Allowance for members of - for disablement incurred during training 12*

ROYAL NAVAL SPECIAL RESERVE
Disablement Allowance for members of - for disablement incurred during training 12*

ROYAL YACHTS
Keeper and Stewards of the Royal Cabins in HM Yachts - conditions of service 67*

ROYAL NAVAL VOLUNTEER RESERVE
Disablement Allowance for members of - including RNUR(W) Reserve and RNVR(P) Reserve for disablement incurred during training 12*

Digitized by Google

S

SINGAPORE
Dockyard and Establishemtns Police Force.
Officers pensions and gratuities 22*

Dockyard and Naval Establishments Police -
Pensions and gratuities for Members of - 34*

SUBMARINES
Pay of Commanders 15*

Ditto 16*

SUPPLEMENTARY LISTS
Supplementary List General conditions of service for officers entered for seamanship duties 49

W

WOMEN'S ROYAL NAVAL RESERVE
Officers eligible for Reserve Officer's Decoration or Clasp 39

WOMEN'S ROYAL NAVAL SERVICE
Revised rates and conditions of award of service pensions, terminal grants and service gratuities for ratings 44*

WOMEN'S ROYAL NAVAL SUPPLEMENTARY RESERVE
Officers eligible for Reserve Officer's Decoration and Clasp 39

WOMEN'S ROYAL NAVAL VOLUNTEER RESERVE
Disablement Allowance for members of -
for disablement incurred during training 12*

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

UVa Law Library



Digitized by Google